



Writings of **I Saw The Light Ministries**

<http://www.isawthelightministries.com/>

2/2

Pastor Tim

**Writings of I Saw The Light Ministries
Copyright 2018 I Saw The Light Ministries**

Foreword

ELELUJE! (Blessing, Honor & Praise to JEsus!)

Praise His Holy Name! Jesus is our highest teacher and head of the church. He is our ultimate leader. I am honored to have been chosen to deliver His Messages to the world. He has chosen many leaders throughout human history. He is wonderful to have always revealed things to us in the right time. However, the entire world has been deceived by the devil. Rev.12:9. Therefore, the world today is FULL and overflowing with darkness and deception. Every person and every religion has chosen to believe what they want to believe according to what the devil used to trap them with. Even within the true followers of Jesus, most are still in great confusion and division due their reluctance to seek the truth hard enough and sincerely enough. The trash of the world, such as Hollywood, magazines, rock music, books, websites, electricity, computers, cars, the oil and automobile industries, religion and oppressive governments have brainwashed & programmed the people, and interfered with full understanding & acceptance of the truth, even among the truly called.

But Jesus wants His People to learn & accept nothing but truth. He is seeking a people who will worship Him in Spirit and in Truth. Therefore people must truly want the truth and seek it. His truth is a bright light in a very dark world. It is a redeeming light, a loving light, a light of hope & refuge, THE Light of Life. Jesus is the ONLY way, the only doorway and the only Savior among all mankind & religion. He has ordained pastors, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers (Eph.4:11-16) to take his message to all of the world and to conquer the darkness with His Holy Light. He wants unity within the true church. But not unity with lies and deception and darkness. But rather unity of truth and holiness.

In 2006, Jesus started revealing prophecy directly to me. In that same year, Jesus also told me to start my ministry. Thus, "I Saw The Light Ministries" began. It started with just a few articles. But Jesus continued to lead me & teach me, and I just HAD to share His Words with everyone! He had confirmed to me that He had called me to be a pastor, evangelist & teacher. And I also saw the very extreme need of the people to receive The Light of Truth in this extremely dark & deceived world. Leadership was void for the seekers of truth. Every street corner church was teaching lies and fairy tales. I saw the need to provide worship services, leadership and articles of truth to the people. Over the years, Jesus continued to teach me & lead me to write more articles.

Twelve Years later, as we now quickly approach the end of my public ministry (*I will continue to teach privately*), and the end of this age, my spiritual brother & friend, AJ, has complied the website articles/writings into book form in order to preserve these messages from Jesus, for the edification of the church and preservation of truth. As we enter the time of the greatest tribulation that has ever come upon mankind, many people will lose electricity & internet, and thus these writings must be preserved in print. The information in these articles are NOT the result of much research, nor the wisdom of men, nor my intelligence or opinions & personal beliefs, nor denominational teachings passed down through culture, family or church organizations. But rather, by divine revelation. These are The Revelations of Jesus Christ given NOT only to me, but to the entire church of the last era of this age, and even for future eras of ages to

come. These revelations are given not only to the saved, but also to the unsaved, as a Beacon of Light, in hope & attempt to rescue anyone who is willing to seek deliverance & salvation in the truth of The One Almighty Creator.

As the darkness & death now increases upon the world, so will the wonderful & rescuing Light of Jesus Christ increase upon the world. His Arm is still stretched out all day long (Romans 10:21 Isa.65) to anyone who would reach back and allow Him to rescue them. Many people will get sick & tired of the death, misery, deception & lies of Bashar Assad and his comrades of Communism, Islam & Nazism, the three 6's of 666. Many people will finally open the pages of the bible, finally start praying, finally start seeking GOD and finally start seeking the real truth. Many will be saved in the time of greatest tribulation. Despite all of the destruction & misery, it will also be the greatest, most wonderful time that has ever existed thus far for the church and for mankind, because more people will get saved than ever before in all of human history, and great miracles will be manifested in front of our eyes, just as the people in the bible also saw. We will be able to see prophecies of the bible fulfilled, verse by verse, in front of our eyes. We will be able to know what will happen tomorrow just by looking at the calendar and compare it with the bible! Jesus is so very awesome! HE saw the end from the beginning. Nothing will come as a surprise to Him. And if HE is inside us, then it also does not have to come as a surprise to us. HE wants to share with us His Revelations Beforehand. Amos 3:7. If we are willing to listen to Him, and read his instructions, commandments & revelations, then we CAN and WILL know & understand the great mysteries of GOD.

Brethren, this is NOT the end of the world, nor of mankind, nor of life, but this is only the Beginning of even greater things to come. Do NOT be discouraged, nor afraid. But be encouraged, uplifted, strong & courageous. For you were born for such a time as this! Jesus could have put you into ANY generation, but HE chose to put you in THIS generation, and what a wonderful privilege it is! This is the generation that shall see the coming of Christ Jesus, and some of us will still be alive. Even if we are martyred, or fall to sickness, Jesus will rise us up in the First Resurrection after the Great Tribulation, or in the 2nd Resurrection after the 1,000 years. Either way, we will finally get to see The Bright and Wonderful Face of Jesus Christ, our Great Savior!

Look Up Brothers & Sisters, For Our Redemption is NEAR!

Apostle Tim Carpenter Feb 14, 2018

The Kingdom of Jesus.

Prophecy

The Gog/Magog War of Ezekiel 38	146
End Time Prophecy for Asia, South Korea, Guam, Japan, Taiwan, Philippines, Australia, New Zealand, China, Russia & USA.....	154
The Identities of the False Prophet and Babylon Revealed	159
Halal, Part of Islamic Sharia Law, the Physical Counterpart of the Mark of the Beast	179
The 3 Symbols of 666 Revealed!!!	190
Is Saudi Arabia Building The End Time City of Babylon?	204
The 4 Horsemen of Revelation Chapter 6 Revealed!	217
Bible Study: Rapture: Before, During OR After Great Tribulation?.....	230
The Mystery of the 1290/1335 Days of Daniel 12 Revealed!	241
End Time Future Prophecies & Prophecies Already Fulfilled.....	249
Why Sept.23, 2017 is a False Prophecy that will Not Be Fulfilled	256
Who Are The 144,000 ?	258
FLIGHT 93 MEMORIAL IS A ISLAMIC VICTORY CELEBRATION MEMORIAL!	264
Los Angeles, San Francisco, New York: America's Sodom & Gomorah	265
Is There A Place Of Safety And If So, How Do You Get There? Cities Of Refuge.....	266
How to Afford to Prepare for the Day of The Lord (the Great Tribulation)	269
For Biblical AND Historic Proof that The United States and the British Commonwealth ARE part of the Biblical tribes of Israel	279
7 Seals, 7 Trumpets, 7 Plagues.....	280
Change GMT to Mecca Clock Tower Time	283
Universal Reconciliation Refuted: Why It's Impossible	286
Impossible To Ever Know in Advance The Date of JESUS Return Refuted	293
The One World Religion Revealed.....	301
The Office of the 2 Witnesses Revealed in the Past, Present and Future	304
QAnon Distraction.....	313
5 Holy Days Connected in the End Time Prophetic Time Line Calendar	315

Annual Holy Days of The Almighty

Foot Washing Passover	327
Determining when to observe the Holy Days.....	330

Truth

You Must be Born Again	9
When are we saved?	14
Is It Acceptable to Wear a Cross?	15
King James Version (KJV) Compared to New American Standard Bible (NASB).....	17
Truth about Christmas, It's Assyrian Syrian Origin	25
The Truth about Easter, It's Assyrian Syrian Origin.....	33
The Assyrian Syrian Origin of the Trinity Doctrine	42
What happens when you die? What is the Total Truth about Heaven and Hell?	48
Why Buddhism Cannot Be True.....	69
Speaking in Tongues	74
What is the Holy Ghost?.....	79
Holy Worship of God	86
Don't Fall Backwards.....	90
The Power of Testimony	103
A few of the Miracles	104
The Electrical, Petroleum & Automotive Industries Corruption Of Mankind	106
Curses for Disobedience.....	120
Are Physicians & Medicines Sorcery & Witchcraft?.....	126
4 Demons That Plague Barrack Hussein Obama.....	132
Do We Have To Forgive Every Person Every Time Without Exception?.....	135
Power To Remit Or Retain Sins	142

Section 2

Is Cremation of the Dead Acceptable or Pagan?	331
Is It Acceptable To The Almighty Creator For Us To Celebrate Our Annual Birthday?	336
Dr. Bronner's One World Religion Teachings on Bottles of Pure Castile Soap.....	340
Boycott of Satanic Companies	341
Do We Need Pastors & Teachers?	344
Are Church Buildings Forbidden, Required or Necessary?.....	347
Legalism Concerning Music.....	353
Why Do I Call Myself an Apostle? What is an Apostle? Are There Apostles?	356
How to Fast, Pray and Study the Bible	358
How Many Will Be Saved? Very Few OR Many?	362
Confederate Flag Prophetic Sign For America.....	366
Miscellaneous Exhortations of I Saw The Light Ministries	367
Goddess Nike & Her Conquest of America, Tim Tebow & Obama	373
Selective Learning, Are there doctrines to be avoided?	382
Why we sometimes refer to ourselves as the Ecclesia of Theos At (location)	383
Who or What is the True Church?.....	385
KJV vs. Non-Existent Scripture Text/Taught (NEST), Which Version do YOU believe?	386
The Islamic Structures on Top of the World Trade Center Towers.....	392
The Truth about the Coexist Bumper Sticker	393
The Nazi Swastika, Black Horse of 666.....	394
Freemasonry, The Shriners and Their Islamic Assyrian Origin	401
Flat Earth Theory Refuted	407
Rants and Raves.....	412
Put on the Whole Armour of God	414
False Ministers Exposed, Dangerous Wolves in Sheep's Clothing	415
Should We Hate the Jews/Zionist?	421
Is Polygamy Forbidden in the New Testament?	424
It is NOT a Sin or Wrong for Males to go Shirtless, Barechested	433
Questions To Pastor Tim & My Answers.....	436
My Testimony	438

You Must be Born Again

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/bornagain.html>

John 3:3-8

- 3** Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again (from above), he cannot see the kingdom of God.
4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?
5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.
6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.
7 Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again (from above).
8 The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

Some claim that blowing like the wind is literal, therefore they say that Jesus is talking about the Resurrection. They claim that you are only born again at the Resurrections. However, GOD has been leading me that He was talking spiritually. Jesus was talking to Nicodemus, A Pharisee.

John 3:1

"There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews".

The Pharisees understood and accepted the Resurrection. Nicodemus was a ruler of the Pharisees. Surely he would not have been puzzled if Jesus had been talking Literally or about the resurrection. It was the spiritual things that the Pharisees did not understand.

EVERY ONE be resurrected. This is clear and unavoidable. There is nothing we can do to avoid being resurrected or to cause being resurrected.

John 5:28-29

- 28** "Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which ALL that are in the graves shall hear his voice,
29 And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation."

So, if we will all be resurrected and there is nothing we can do to stop that event nor to bring it about, then why did Jesus say that "Ye must be born again"?

It is clear that there is something that we can do to help ensure that we be raised in the Resurrection to Life in the Kingdom of GOD instead of the Resurrection of Damnation (Judgment). We must be Born Again of the Water and of the Spirit. This is speaking of receiving The Holy Ghost (The Spirit of Jesus crucified, resurrected & Glorified) at water baptism.

We are not born via only a prayer. Many sinners have prayed the so called "prayer of salvation" yet have never been born again or had a change of life. We are NOT born of water in the Resurrection. History shows that even before Jesus taught water baptism in **John 3**, the Jews already called being baptized in water "being born again".

The reason some people think Jesus was talking about the resurrection is because it says whoever is born of spirit is spirit and they think we are not yet spirit. But they do not realize that according to the Bible, We ARE Spirit. (We dwell in fleshly temples)

Romans 8:9

But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

Jesus Born Again:

Jesus described himself with the description of someone who has been born again!

John 3:8,14

8 "The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit".

14 "Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go".

In deed, The Scriptures say He was the first begotten/firstborn. But WHEN was He born again? Some say at His ascension into Heaven. But let's look at some clues.

Matthew 3:16

16 "And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him

17 And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased"

It is interesting to me that the Father chose this moment to call Him His "Son". It is also interesting that the Spirit came upon Him at this moment. It is also interesting what happened next.

Matthew 4:1

"Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil". (**Immediately upon His Baptism of the Water and of The Spirit, Jesus was Led of the Spirit!**)

Let's look at Lukes Account: **Luke 3:21-24**

21 "Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being **(as was supposed)** the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli,

24 Which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Janna, which was the son of Joseph,"

It is very interesting that immediately after Jesus was baptized, Luke starts giving the Genealogy of Jesus. Why would he do this in Luke 3 instead of Luke 2 when Jesus was born of the flesh? I believe it is a good clue that Luke understood that this was Jesus' new birth!

Also notice that Christ said Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. Christ was a man! Yes, He was GOD in the flesh. But still a man. He was not only the son of GOD, but also the son of man, via Mary, a human as well as GOD in the flesh. For a man to enter into the fullness of the Kingdom, He must be born from above. Surely Christ was born from above!

We ARE called "born again"!

1 Peter 1:22-25

22 Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently:

23 **Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God**, which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

25 But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

1 Peter 2:1-2

1 Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,

2 As **newborn babes**, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

1 John 3:9-10

9 Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God. (**It's impossible to sin when you are being led of the Spirit**)

10 In this the **children of God are manifest**, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

Do you call yourself a child of GOD? If so, you must have been born of the Spirit. GOD is Spirit. You CANNOT be a child of GOD without being born of Spirit!

Romans 8: 9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. **14** For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

1 John 4:7 Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

1 John 5:1,4-6,18

1 Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.

4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; **not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness**, because the Spirit is truth.

18 We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but (because) he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not.

The Father bares witness to the Son

John 5:31-37

31 If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

32 There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

33 Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth.

34 But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved.

35 He was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.

36 But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

37 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

Can I have a Witness Please?

Through our New Birth we attain Eternal Life

1 John 5:1-13

1 Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.

3 For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous.

4 For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; **not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness**, because the Spirit is truth.

7 For there are three that bear record (**testify**) (**corrected translation, omitting words not found in any Greek manuscript before the sixteenth century**)

- 8** the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one. (**corrected translation**)
- 9** If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.
- 10** He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.
- 11** And this is the record (**testimony**), that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.
- 12** He that hath the Son hath life (**we have eternal life NOW, IF we accept His Son as Saviour and abide in Him!**); and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life (**does NOT have immortal life!**).
- 13** These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

Water is our witness because it seen us get baptized in water. The spirit is our witness because it engulfed us when we were baptized in the Holy Ghost (the resurrected and ascended power of Christ) and The Blood of Christ is our witness because we are now covered in the blood once we have been baptized from on High.

Many are baptized of the Holy Ghost when we had hands laid on us immediately after water baptism. Others of us are baptized of the Holy Ghost some time before or after this water event. Search the scriptures and you will see accounts of people receiving this power from on high called the Holy Ghost at time intervals BEFORE and AFTER the water baptism.

Christ the first born from the dead?

Col.1:18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead;

Yes Jesus is the first born from the dead, even though others were raised from the dead before Him, there is a difference. BUT that does NOT mean that He is the first born ONLY of the dead, KEEP READING:

18 And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that **in all things he might have the preeminence**.

Truly, Christ Jesus is the First Born of the Water, Spirit and the Blood!!!

Yes, Many people were baptized of water before Christ. BUT so were Many raised from the Dead before Christ! The difference is this:

Acts 2:16-38

- 16** But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;
- 17** And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:
- 18** And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:
- 19** And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:
- 20** The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and notable day of the Lord come:
- 21** And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.
- 22** Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:
- 23** Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:
- 24** Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.
- 25** For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:
- 26** Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:
- 27** Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.
- 28** Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.
- 29** Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.
- 30** Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;
- 31** He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.

32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made the same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do?

38 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

When are we saved?

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/salvation.html>

For many of you this is a easy question and you already understand the concept of salvation. But there are also many people who have been misled concerning this topic. Therefore I am led to write this important article.

Accusation: "We are not saved in this life. Salvation is a process. We are saved at the Resurrection and not until then. Saved from what? eternal death of course. Therefore we are not saved until we receive eternal life at the resurrection."

Answer:

Yes it is true that Salvation is a process and that the process is not over with until we are fully Spirit and no longer flesh. However, Salvation has begun as soon as a person accepts Christ as their SAVIOUR and then is sealed when they receive the Holy Spirit of GOD wherein is Eternal Life immediately. We are therefore NOW saved and have eternal life and will not suffer the second death. We then continue to grow in the salvation and continue to work out our salvation. (It can be lost. We are NOT once saved always saved). It is acceptable and appropriate for a Christian to say that they are saved. To try to focus on the WORDs "saved/salvation" and deny that we are saved in this life is to strive about words. It is an important doctrine and message to get out to the people in this life that Salvation IS Available to them.

Here are some passages that indicate that Salvation has already begun, therefore We CAN say we ARE Saved Now:

Luke 7:50 And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

Romans 8:24 For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

1 Corinthians 1:18 For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

1 Corinthians 15:2 By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

Ephesians 2:5 Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)

Ephesians 2:8 For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God:

1 Timothy 2:4 Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. (knowledge of truth is for NOW, Salvation is for NOW)

2 Timothy 1:9 Who **hath saved us**, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began,

Titus 3:5 Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy **he saved us**, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

Romans 10:10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

2 Corinthians 6:2 For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.

Ephesians 1:13 In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

Ephesians 6:17 And take the **helmet of salvation**, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

2 Timothy 3:15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith (not just thru the resurrection) which is in Christ Jesus.

Hebrews 6:9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

2 Corinthians 1:22 Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

Ephesians 4:30 And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby **ye are sealed** unto the day of redemption.

1 John 5:13 These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that **ye have eternal life**, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

Is It Acceptable to Wear a Cross?

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/cross.html>

Accusation: "The cross is pagan. It is among the [many symbols](#) that true Christians should avoid. Many people worship the cross. If Christ died in an electric chair, would everyone have little electric chairs around their necks? Christ didn't die on a cross but rather on a straight pole."

Answer: I agree that there are some cross pagan symbols such as the Egyptian ankh (See all my links below for more information). But the Romans were not intending to use a pagan symbol when crucifying people. The crucifixion cross ties/stakes were simply a method of execution. It is NOT related to the pagan cross symbols. A person would need to document/prove that the Romans were purposely using the pagan cross symbols in their executions. I have not yet seen any evidence of that. The cross ties that people, including JE-sus were crucified on, were not a symbol of a pagan god. However, it is an instrument of death. It is an electric chair. It is a shot-gun. It is NOT beautiful. It is not pretty. It is an instrument of DEATH. It was a symbol of hate toward Christians and Jews. However, it is not connected with pagan worship. A person can have a cross (WITHOUT an graven image of Christ upon it) as remembrance of his Death. However, we should not make the cross look pretty. It should look like what it was, an instrument of death. not of gold or silver. It is not a decoration.

It is TRUE that many people worship the cross. That doesn't mean all Christians who are using the cross are worshiping it. Some people try to claim that it wasn't a cross at all that JE-sus was crucified on, but rather just a vertical stake. But historical and archaeological evidence shows that the Romans generally used a crossbar, not a vertical post alone, when crucifying individuals.

JESUS ON THE CROSS

Many people claim that Jesus died on a pagan symbol. They do not know what kind of filth is coming out of their mouth! JE-sus, our HOLY GOD, would NOT die for our sins on a pagan symbol. HE would not nail Himself, or our sins to a pagan symbol. That would be blasphemous. The Romans were just using a cruel method of execution. They did not have any consideration of pagan symbols in their choice of instrument of death.

To wear a cross does not mean they are worshipping the cross. I can also wear a hat or a tie. That doesn't mean I am worshipping the hat or a tie. Some people are guilty to focusing too much on the cross and some cross the line into worship of the cross such as the song "Old Rugged Cross". Just because some people wrongly focus or wrongly worship doesn't mean that all people that utilize the symbol of the cross are wrongly doing so. To many people it is just a simple reminder of what Christ did for them. It symbolizes the sacrifice of death of our Saviour. That is not a pagan symbolism.

1 Corinthians 1:17 For Christ sent me not to baptize (Paul had his assistants to [baptize](#) people), but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

1 Corinthians 1:18 For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

Galatians 5:11 And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? then is the offence of the cross ceased.

Galatians 6:12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

Galatians 6:14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

Ephesians 2:16 And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby:

Philippians 2:8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

Philippians 3:18 For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the [enemies of the cross](#) of Christ:

Colossians 1:20 And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

Colossians 2:14 Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

Hebrews 12:2 Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

Many Types of Pagan Crosses The only type of cross that is acceptable is the plain, simple, cross as shown in the "Latin/Roman" cross in the link below. It was the Romans who crucified him upon wood tied together in the shape of the English small letter t. All other crosses are pagan crosses that were part of pagan worship thousands of years before Christ was born, and other pagan crosses invented by FALSE/Pagan Christians after the time of Jesus on Earth. The cross should always be the color of wood, or else red for the blood of Jesus. Never green, black, gold, silver or any other color.

In the "List of variants" or "Basic Forms" section of the following website, ONLY the "Latin/Roman" cross is acceptable.

The cross is not fancy, nor beautiful. It's a horrible instrument of death. We can carry one, and I do distribute them. Because we need to remember the death of Jesus, and remember his great love for us. But we must be careful to not embrace any of the many types of crosses used in pagan worship. But it doesn't matter if the cross is small or huge that we carry around our neck, in our pocket, etc. And it doesn't matter if the rope/chain is short or very long. So it doesn't matter if our cross necklace hangs low or high.

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Christian_cross_variants

A lot of people have erroneously concluded that all crosses are pagan because they have found the worship of the pagan crosses in their research. But Jesus was NOT crucified upon the Celtic cross, nor the plus + sign, nor upon any of the other pagan crosses. The cross of JESUS is NOT pagan. Jesus would not have allowed himself to die for our sins upon a pagan symbol! The Romans did NOT build the crucifixion crosses in the shape/style of pagan symbols. There isn't any proof, nor any reason to believe, that they designed the crucifixion crosses to match ancient pagan crosses.

Notice that the group called "Red Cross" is NOT the real cross of Jesus Christ. It is a plus + sign, which is an ancient pagan symbol. The "Red Cross" organization has many more connections with islam and is NOT to be trusted. Notice that ALL of their emblems listed are pagan.

[Wikipedia/Dispute about Jesus%27 execution method](https://en.wikipedia.org/w/index.php?title=Dispute_about_Jesus%27_execution_method&oldid=900000000) Wikipedia article which shows some great research and references. The evidence is in. The evidence is overwhelming that Jesus died on a Cross, not a single pole stake. The Cross is NOT pagan for a Christian to use it in remembrance of what Jesus did for us!

HOWEVER, [The Cross Is A Symbol Of Jewish Intolerance And Hate Against Jesus and Messianic Believers.](#)

King James Version (KJV) Compared to New American Standard Bible (NASB)

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/kjv.html>

Most people try to prove the New American Standard Bible, NIV & other translations wrong by comparing them with the King James Version as if the KJV was the actual original scrolls that the prophets & apostles wrote. But the fact is that the KJV was not written until over 1600 years after Christ went back to Heaven. Other translations cannot be proven wrong by comparing them with the KJV alone. The only way to prove any translation wrong is by comparing it with the oldest, most complete scrolls/codex thus most reliable bibles we have on the planet & also by comparing the words with established & well respected lexicons/concordances. The reason that I say "most complete" is that when we have thousands of tiny fragments with very faint letters, we cannot be 100% sure what letter/word/sentence goes with another. But when we have entire pages of ancient manuscripts/scrolls/codex that are well preserved, we can have more confidence.

King James Version (KJV)	New American Standard Bible (NASB)	Refer to: Oldest, Most Complete Ancient Bibles & Strong's Concordance
KJV Acts 12:4 "And when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people".	NASB Acts 12:4 "When he had seized him, he put him in prison, delivering him to four squads of soldiers to guard him, intending after the Passover to bring him out before the people".	Strong's G3957 - pascha. Can ONLY be translated as Passover. There is NO WAY this can be translated as "Easter". Some people try to argue that the context is a pagan/heathen/sinner observing a pagan holiday. But that excuse completely ignores the actual word of the original Scripture. It means Passover and there is no way around it. NASB has this correct!
KJV Hebrews 4:9 "There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God".	NASB Hebrews 4:9 "So there remains a Sabbath rest for the people of God".	Strong's G4520 - sabbatismos. Vine's Expository Dictionary: "a keeping of a sabbath" (akin to sabbatizo, "to keep the Sabbath," used, e.g., in Ex 16:30) The NASB has this correct! The NASB is repeatedly more clear in correct doctrine including the keeping of The Ten Commandments including The Sabbath Day.
KJV Exodus 20:13 "Thou shalt not kill ".	NASB Exodus 20:13 " You shall not murder ".	There is NO difference between saying "thou" and "you". It means exactly the same thing. One of these word's is not more Holy than the other. "you" is more easily understood by people who are new to the bible and to people from different nations. It is modern English rather than 1611 English. That's a good thing, NOT bad. kill or murder is Strong's H7523 - ratsach. I.to murder, slay, kill A.(Qal) to murder, slay i. premeditated ii. accidental iii. as avenger iv. slayer (intentional) B. (Niphal) to be slain C. (Piel) i. to murder, assassinate It is NOT a sin to kill an animal for food. It is NOT a sin to kill in self-defense. It is NOT a sin to kill by accident. It is NOT a sin to kill the enemy within a war. GOD sent many nations into war. There is a difference between kill & murder. NASB is more true to the meaning of the Original Scriptures.

<p>KJV 1 John 5:7 For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.</p> <p>8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.</p>	<p>NASB 1 John 5:7 For there are three that testify: 8 the Spirit and the water and the blood; and the three are in agreement.</p>	<p>A few LATE manuscripts ADD ..."in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Spirit, and these three are one. And there are three that testify on earth, the Spirit". Those words are NOT found in ANY of the earliest/oldest scrolls, bibles. It did not appear in ANY bible until the 10th century or later. Those words have been added by man over time. NASB stays true to the original Scriptures. KJV adds to the original Scriptures. To this fact, the following other translations agree that these words do not belong in the Scriptures: NLT, NIV, ESV, RSV, DARBY, HNV, MGN, VUL and many others. See the verse in the Codex Sinaiticus and Codex Vaticanus. Two of the oldest Bibles on the Planet.</p>
<p>KJV sometimes refers to GOD as "he", "him", "his" "him".</p>	<p>NASB ALWAYS capitalizes every word that refers to God., Thereby giving God more Honor and Respect. In the NASB New Testament, it always capitalizes every word and every letter whenever an Old Testament Scripture is being quoted. This helps the reader to realize that Scripture is being quoted and helps in understanding and study.</p>	<p>The original Greek New Testament capitalized every word and every letter of Scripture. The NASB is more true to original Scripture.</p>
<p>KJV uses "Jehovah" for the Name of GOD.</p>	<p>NASB never refers to GOD as "Jehovah".</p>	<p>Two Catholic monks invented the name of "Jehovah" around 1270 AD. It never appeared in any Bible version until after that time. It is based on "YHWH" or "YHVH" which also never appeared in Scripture until the Babylonian Captivity of the Jews. Catholics then GUESSED on what vowels to add between each of the 4 letters, even though those 4 letters also did NOT appear in the original Scriptures and Moses did NOT write them. Click Here for proof and more information.</p>

No, the KJV did NOT consider the Greek Septuagint in it's translation.	Yes, The NASB DID consider the Greek Septuagint, including the Codex Vaticanus, in it's translation.	<p>The Greek Septuagint is the Greek Translation of the Scriptures. Originally, The Old Testament had been written partly in True Hebrew which is called "Paleo-Hebrew". Then, the Hebrews including the Jews, rejected the True One Almighty GOD and went fornicating with the Assyrian and Babylonian gods. Therefore GOD sent them into captivity into Assyria and Babylon. There, they continued to accept Babylonian religious traditions and doctrines. They also adopted the Assyrian language of Aramaic. They translated the Hebrew Scriptures into Aramaic, thereby also injecting into Scripture the names of the Babylon witchcraft gods such as "YHWH/YHVH".</p> <p>Eventually GOD prepared for the arrival of JESUS and had the Scriptures restored by having them translated into the Greek language which is almost identical in sound and looks as true Hebrew. Jesus and the Apostles used the Greek Septuagint, taught from it and quoted it. The Apostles then wrote the New Testament in Greek. Copies of the combination of the Greek Septuagint Old Testament and the Greek New Testament were eventually distributed. The Codex Vaticanus from the year 350 A.D. is a copy of that Bible. It is called Vaticanus only because the Vatican has that bible on it's shelves at the Vatican. But they did NOT write it. It is NOT a production of the Vatican. It is written in Greek, NOT Latin. It is written in the exact manner and language that the Apostles would have written in.</p>
The KJV translates 4 DIFFERENT Hebrew and Greek words as the one word English word "hell" even though they have different meanings.	NASB keeps the original word "hades" (which means the Grave and has NOTHING to do with burning) in ten verses. And correctly translates it as "grave" in 1 Cor. 15:55 NASB keeps the original word "sheol" which means THE GRAVE in Ps. 166:3 and other places instead of translating it as the English word "hell".	<p>The word "hades" appears in 11 verses in the original New Testament writings. It means the Grave and deserves to be either kept as the original word or else translated as the "grave" to avoid confusion over doctrines related to hell. The Old Testament word "sheol" also means the grave and has nothing to do with a place of fire. However, when Jesus and the Apostles spoke the word "Gehenna", that DOES refer to the Lake of Fire, therefore can be translated as "hell". The NASB again stays true to the original scriptures.</p> <p>See article "Truth about Heaven and Hell, What happens when you die".</p>
KJV Mark 7:19 "Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats? "	NASB Mark 7:19 "because it does not go into his heart, but into his stomach, and is eliminated?" (Thus He declared all foods clean.)"	<p>pурging= Strong's G2511 - katharizo= I. to make clean, cleanse A. from physical stains and dirt i. utensils, food ii. a leper, to cleanse by curing iii. to remove by cleansing B. in a moral sense i. to free from defilement of sin and from faults ii. to purify from wickedness iii. to free from guilt of sin, to purify iv. to consecrate by cleansing or purifying v. to consecrate, dedicate II. to pronounce clean in a levitical sense</p> <p>Therefore NASB is more accurate and more clear about True Doctrine. See article "Proof JESUS DID Cleanse all food meats".</p>
KJV Matt. 14:8 "And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger".	NASB Matt. 14:8 "Having been prompted by her mother, she *said, "Give me here on a platter the head of John the Baptist. "	KJV makes it look like John's last name was "Baptist", while NASB clarifies that John was "the baptist", meaning one who baptizes.

KJV 1 Cor. 15:52 "in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump : for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed."	NASB 1 Cor. 15:52 "in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet ; for the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised imperishable, and we will be changed."	Some people try to use the KJV language of "trump" to try to claim that it's not talking about the last of the 7 Trumpets of the book of Revelation. Strong's G4536 - salpigx is THE SAME Greek word used for the 7 Trumpets of the book of Revelation. NASB makes doctrine more clear, leaving less room for misunderstandings.
KJV 2 Thes. 2:3 "Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition ;"	NASB 2 Thes. 2:3 "Let no one in any way deceive you, for it will not come unless the apostasy comes first, and the man of lawlessness is revealed, the son of destruction "	KJV says let no MAN deceive you. Should we allow women to deceive us? NASB declares what "sin" is, See 1 John 3:4. NASB uses the phrase "son of destruction". Perdition means destruction. Many people do not know what perdition means. Many people believe the "anti-Christ" will come as a man of peace. But the bible calls him the son of destruction. he destroys, he is constantly at war in the bible.
KJV Romans 8:19-22 "For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. 20 For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope, 21 because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God. 22 For we know that the whole creature groans and travaleith in pain together until now."	NASB Romans 8:19-22 "For the anxious longing of the creation waits eagerly for the revealing of the sons of God. 20 For the creation was subjected to futility, not willingly, but because of Him who subjected it, [a]in hope 21 that the creature itself also will be set free from its slavery to corruption into the freedom of the glory of the children of God. 22 For we know that the whole creature groans and suffers the pains of childbirth together until now."	NASB more consistently translates Strong's G2937 - ktisis as "creation". KJV sometimes translates it as "creature". G2937 means anything that has been created. Creation is a better and more accurate translation. When we translate it into 2 different words in the same passage, like KJV does, it causes confusion. GOD is not the author of confusion.
KJV Matt. 24:15 "When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand:) "	NASB Matt. 24:15 "Therefore when you see the abomination of desolation which was spoken of through Daniel the prophet, standing in the holy place (let the reader understand)"	KJV makes it look like we are commanded to go stand there. NASB makes it more clear that the son of perdition will be standing there. Most all Bible translations use the word "standing".
KJV Luke 18:12 "I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess."	NASB Luke 18:12 "I fast twice a week; I pay tithes of all that I get ."	Strong's G2932 - ktaomai= I.to acquire, get, or procure a thing for one's self, to possess. The KJV translates Strong's G2932 in the following manner: possess (3x), purchase (2x), provide (1x), obtain (1x). Tithes should not be paid on what you already possess, Only on increase, therefore NASB is more accurate on doctrine.
KJV "God save the King": 1Sam 10:24, 2Sam 16:16, 1Kings 1:25	NASB 1Sam 10:24 " long live the king". 2Sam 16:16 "Long live the king" 1Kings 1:25 "Long live King".	"God" not in the Textus Receptus of these verses, which the KJV is supposed to be based on. So if the Textus Receptus does not include the word GOD in these verses, Why does KJV add them? NASB is more true to the Scriptures.

<p>KJV Romans 3:4 "God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged".</p>	<p>NASB Romans 3:4 "May it never be! Rather, let God be found true, though every man be found a liar, as it is written, "THAT YOU MAY BE JUSTIFIED IN YOUR WORDS, AND PREVAIL WHEN YOU ARE JUDGED."</p>	<p>The first part of the sentence in KJV "God forbid", is NOT found in this verse in the Textus Receptus. The KJV is supposed to be based on the Textus Receptus. So why does KJV ADD words into Scripture? KJV adds this same phrase in all the following verses: Romans 3:4,6,31; 6:2,15; 7:7,13; 9:14; 11:1,11; 1 Co. 6:15; Ga. 2:17; 3:21; 6:14 The NASB stays true to Scripture.</p>
<p>KJV 1 Kings 20:38 "So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face."</p>	<p>NASB 1 Kings 20:38 "So the prophet departed and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with a bandage over his eyes."</p>	<p>Strong's H666 - 'apher = covering, bandage, a covering of the head, headband, helmet, cap. In NO WAY does it mean ashes. Almost every Bible translation says bandage or headband. KJV is wrong here. How can we deny this? NASB has it correct!</p>
<p>KJV 2 Samuel 6:19 "And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed every one to his house."</p>	<p>NASB 2 Samuel 6:19 "Further, he distributed to all the people, to all the multitude of Israel, both to men and women, a cake of bread and one of dates and one of raisins to each one. Then all the people departed each to his house."</p>	<p>Strong's H829 - 'eshpar = piece of meat, measured portion, date-cake. Strong's H809 - 'ashiyyah = raisin-cake, grapes dried and pressed. There is NO WAY this means wine. This is an error in KJV! NASB has it correct!</p>
<p>KJV in Exodus 32:25 says Moses found the people Naked(meaning nude) when he came down off the mountain. This is NOT correct.</p>	<p>NASB correctly translates it as "Out of Control".</p>	<p>Strong's H6544 - para means "to show lack of restraint" or "out of control". It does NOT mean nude or naked. NASB correctly translates the original scriptures and gives us true doctrine and accurate history.</p>
<p>KJV Rev. 5:9 "And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation; :10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth".</p>	<p>NASB Rev. 5:9 "And they sang a new song, saying, "Worthy are You to take the book and to break its seals; for You were slain, and purchased for God with Your blood men from every tribe and tongue and people and nation. :10 "You have made them to be a kingdom and priests to our God; and they will reign upon the earth."</p>	<p>Who is singing? From the context and previous verses, it is very clear it is the angels (beast/living creatures). The angels are NOT redeemed by the Blood of Christ. Only humans are. KJV makes it sound like it's the angels who are redeemed. NASB makes it clear that the angels are singing about the redemption of mankind. Once again, NASB makes things more clear and accurate.</p>

<p>KJV Matt. 6:25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? :34 Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.</p> <p>Phil. 4:6 Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.</p>	<p>NASB Matt. 6:25 "For this reason I say to you, do not be worried about your life, as to what you will eat or what you will drink; nor for your body, as to what you will put on. Is not life more than food, and the body more than clothing?</p> <p>:34 So do not worry about tomorrow; for tomorrow will care for itself. Each day has enough trouble of its own.</p> <p>Phil. 4:6 Be anxious for nothing, but in everything by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known to God.</p>	<p>thought/careful/worry is Strong's G3309 - merimnao = to be anxious, to be troubled with cares.</p> <p>KJV teaches people to not even THINK about your life, what you are going to eat, wear, etc and for the future., Whereas NASB correctly translates it as do not "worry", do not be "anxious". The wrong translation in KJV has caused some people to actually be homeless because they think the bible teaches that they should not plan for anything, therefore they live irresponsible lives, not taking any care for necessary preparations, planning and goals. I have PERSONALLY witnessed this in some of the homeless population.</p>
<p>KJV Gen. 28:17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven.</p>	<p>NASB Gen. 28:17 He was afraid and said, "How awesome is this place! This is none other than the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven."</p>	<p>Strong's H3372 - yare' can be translated as "to fear, revere, be afraid, to stand in awe of, be awed, reverence, honour, respect, to cause astonishment and awe, be held in awe". We must consider the context to apply the correct expression. The definition of dreadful is "causing or involving great suffering, fear, or unhappiness; extremely bad or serious". Jacob may have had some reverence fear but he did not think it was a bad or dreadful thing. It was awesome! Most Bible translations and commentaries agree that the word should be translated as awesome.</p>
<p>KJV Rev. 17:6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.</p>	<p>NASB Rev. 17:6 And I saw the woman drunk with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the witnesses of Jesus. When I saw her, I wondered greatly.</p>	<p>Strong's G2296 - thaumazo can be translated as to wonder, wonder at, marvel, to be wondered at, to be had in admiration. We must look at the context. KJV makes it look like John is admiring Babylon, but of course he was not an admirer of Babylon, He was seeing an amazing sight and wondered greatly.</p>
<p>KJV Gen. 22:1 And it came to pass after these things, that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am.</p>	<p>NASB Gen. 22:1 Now it came about after these things, that God tested Abraham, and said to him, "Abraham!" And he said, "Here I am."</p>	<p>GOD does NOT tempt. James 1:13 KJV Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man. It is the devil who tempts. 1 Cor. 7:5 KJV Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency. Strong's H5254 - nacah: to test, try, prove, tempt (but NOT in the modern sense of the word), assay, put to the proof or test. In context, the word tempt is not correct. In context, the word should be correctly translated as test.</p>

KJV: Hebrews 13:16 But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.	NASB: Hebrews 13:16 And do not neglect doing good and sharing , for with such sacrifices God is pleased.	<p>Strong's G2842 - koinonia = fellowship, association, community, communion, joint participation, intercourse</p> <p>A. the share which one has in anything, participation</p> <p>B. intercourse, fellowship, intimacy</p> <p>i. the right hand as a sign and pledge of fellowship (in fulfilling the apostolic office)</p> <p>C. a gift jointly contributed, a collection, a contribution, as exhibiting an embodiment and proof of fellowship</p> <p>Majority of Bible translations say SHARE. KJV makes G2842 seem like just communication/talking. But it's much more than that. It's Sharing. As in the sense of communion, fellowship, giving in an intimate way.</p> <p>NASB hints at something greater than talk. KJV limits it to mere conversation.</p>
--	--	---

I could go on and on about how NASB is more accurate in Scripture than the KJV.

I am NOT claiming that the New American Standard Bible is 100% accurate. I am NOT declaring that.

Every translation available to us has errors. But I firmly believe that the New American Standard is the best translation that we currently have available to a large number of people, OTHER THAN THE ALPHA OMEGA BIBLE. I know that GOD revealed the NASB to me and gave me many copies of it so that I could distribute them to people. See bottom of this article for information about The Alpha & Omega Bible which is EVEN MORE accurate than the NASB!

The Creators Name Removed

Most pastors & people who are KJV only activists claim that the KJV is 100% accurate with nothing added or taken out. Yet every bible scholar on the planet (of all religions & denominations) all agree that the true name of GOD was removed from the scriptures & replaced with the words "the LORD" throughout the Old Testament. There isn't even a question about it, we KNOW that occurred! It's established fact! The only debate is what was His True Name that was removed. ([Click here for proof what it was](#)). So when people tell you that the KJV is 100% the word of GOD with nothing added or taken away, they show their ignorance of proven bible history.

ACCUSATION: Many KJV only people claim that the NIV & NASB leaves out certain words, sentences & verses which are very important to Scripture. The FACT is that the KJV ADDED words, sentences & verses to HOLY Scripture, the NASB restores Scripture, translating only the words that actually existed in Scripture. Wherever words are absent from the NASB, it's only because those words were absent from original Scripture as shown by the oldest surviving manuscripts. KJV people try to prove the NASB wrong by comparing NASB with KJV as if the KJV was the ORIGINAL Scripture, yet the KJV is only just ONE MORE TRANSLATION of Scripture, NOT THE ORIGINAL! We must compare any translation & all translations with the oldest manuscripts we have available to us.

ACCUSATION: Some people claim that NASB is published by Zondervan. And that Zondervan is owned by Harper Collins which they claim published the satanic bible.

But here are the facts:

The satanic bible was published in 1968 by Avon Books. NOT Harper Collins & NOT Zondervan.

Zondervan was founded in 1931 as a Christian book publisher & was NOT affiliated in any way, shape or form with News Corp, Avon books or Harper Collins at that time.

Avon Books was founded in 1941 by the American News Corporation.

The satanic bible was published in 1969 by Avon Books, which was owned by News Corp. NOT Harper Collins and NOT Zondervan at that time.

News Corporation bought Harper Collins in 1988-89.

Zondervan was bought by Harper Collins, a division of News Corp, in 1988-89.

Harper Collins was structured under Avon Books in 2010.

Zondervan NEVER published the satanic bible! Zondervan was bought by a company (Harper Collins) which was owned by another company (news corp) who also owned Avon books, which is the one that actually published the satanic bible.

So, it could be said that Zondervan is the nephew of Avon Books. Don't blame something on Zondervan that Avon did.

THE ALMIGHTY has helped me to understand about this. If you shop at Walmart, which most people do, they sell many items that you can use, items which are manufactured by companies owned by sinners, homosexuals & even satanist. It would be ACCEPTABLE for you to boycott Walmart but impossible to find a store that isn't owned by a sinner. Many of the products sold there are completely acceptable to buy & is not wrong to buy them. There is nothing wrong with the products themselves. It's the person who owns the company is the problem. Can we completely remove ourselves from the planet Earth? No, We can't. Zondervan does NOT publish the satanic bible. Zondervan has NO control over what Avon does. Don't blame Tom for what his dad Henry does. Zondervan has published ONLY Christian theme books. What if you found out something about the owner of Walmart & wanted to boycott Walmart? But you loved a GOOD product that they sold. There is nothing wrong with the product, it's just the owner of Walmart. Is it the fault of the product that you dislike OR the owner of a company that sells it? There is NOTHING wrong with the NASB itself.

The NASB New Testament was first published in 1963 BEFORE the satanic bible even existed. The complete Bible was published in 1971. Copyright & trademark to the NASB text are owned by the Lockman Foundation. The Lockman Foundation was started in 1942 by F. Dewey Lockman (St. Jacob, Illinois 1898-1974) & his wife Minna Lockman. It is a nonprofit, interdenominational Christian ministry dedicated to the translation, publication & distribution of the New American Standard Bible (NASB), Amplified Bible & other Biblical resources.

The Amplified Bible (AMP) is an English translation of the Bible produced jointly by Zondervan (subsidiary of News Corp) and The Lockman Foundation. The Lockman Foundation controls copyright for NASB non-commercial use, while Zondervan controls copyright for commercial use. The Lockman Foundation is NOT owned by News Corp nor Harper Collins.

Question: Why is the name "Lucifer" only in KJV in Isa.14:12?

Answer: The word "Lucifer" was never used by GOD to refer to the devil. It was never used in any bible until the Catholic Church translation called the Vulgate by St. Jerome. <https://www.blueletterbible.org/search/Dictionary/viewTopic.cfm?topic=BT0002678>

The Latin word lucifer just means "light bearer or morning star". <https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lucifer>

The Assyrian bible that the KJV is translated from said "hêlêl or heylel" in Isa.14:12, not Lucifer. The Greek Septuagint that Jesus and the first century church used said "heōsphoros". So the use of the name Lucifer was a Catholic invention.

So NASB translates Isa.14:12 more correctly. The Latin name "lucifer" although never used by GOD/Jesus, has now come to refer to only Satan. Therefore it refers to Satan. NOT Jesus. Some people try to say that refers to Jesus. That's because the people that say that, are evil people. The Latin word could refer to any star of the sky or even to Jesus but that does not mean that Jesus is Satan as some evil people try to claim. It just simply means star or light.

Do you disagree? We encourage you to take your time in prayer & fasting as you continue to examine this subject. Many times, it takes days-weeks, even years to undo man's doctrines or traditional thinking. It's a process. Many times, just reading websites is NOT enough. We must be willing to take the time to talk to our LORD & Savior Jesus Christ in MUCH prayer & fasting, and continual repentance and continued growth in spiritual maturity. We should pray that HE remove all deception from us & always be willing to change as HE continues to teach us. If we have NOT changed anything that we believe in 12 months, we are NOT growing enough in His Truth. We must continue to grow every year until we reach FULL maturity to the full stature of Jesus Christ. Eph.4:11-16. May Jesus continue to bless you in all of your seeking for His Truth.

Truth about Christmas, It's Assyrian Syrian Origin

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/christmas.html>

(All Scriptures in this article are KJV unless otherwise noted)

Almost everyone believes what they believe, NOT because of deep personal study of the Scriptures in Fasting & prayer, But rather because it is what they were taught by their family, friends, ministers & local churches. But the Bible does NOT say to believe what the WORLD teaches you.

The Bible says in **1 Thes. 5:21 "Prove all things; hold fast that which is good. 22 Abstain from all appearance of evil.**

Romans 12:2 And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

Hebrews 11:6 But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

Matthew 7:7 Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you"

So, let's study the topic of Christmas and see what The REAL TRUTH is, not what our parents taught us or what anyone else taught us, but rather the real truth!

Should we celebrate Christmas? Does the Bible command the worship of Christmas or Jesus' Birth?

I encourage you to look at any Bible or any Strong's Concordance of the bible, and seek and find any reference to the word "Christmas" in the bible. Can you find it? Well, you can search your entire lifetime, but the word "Christmas" never appears in the Scriptures.

What about a command to observe Christmas? NO.

What about a command or admiration to observe Jesus' birthday? NO.

What about a scripture where someone was observing Jesus' birthday? NO.

What about a scripture indicating that Jesus was born in December? NO.

I don't expect you to believe me. Pull out your bible, blow the dust off of it and look for yourself!

What about when the wise men gave gifts to Jesus at his birth?

According to the Bible, by the time the wise men came to Jesus, He was NO LONGER in the manger and no longer an infant. But rather He was a young child in a house! (**Matthew 2:11**) IN fact, Herod clearly believed that Jesus was not a newborn babe by the time the wise men had arrived, He slaughtered all the young boys up to two years old. (Verse 16) The wise men did NOT give Jesus birthday presents! It is well documented in history that the Jews of that time considered all birthday celebrations as pagan. EVERY TIME an annual birthday celebration is mentioned in the Bible, It is that of a pagan, NEVER of GOD's own people. The wise men would not have risked offending the Jewish family by doing a pagan custom. They were presenting gifts to THE KING! That was a custom that was NOT pagan and WAS embraced by the Jews. Also, the Bible NEVER says it was 3 wise men. It NEVER says how many wise men there were. So to say that there were "three wise men" is to add to Scripture and say something that the bible does not say. And since we also know from the Scriptures that the wise men were NOT present at the birth, then it is yet another lie to say that they were! The local shepherds came to adore the new born King. But it took longer for the wise men to arrive later. The presents of Gold, Frankincense, and Myrrh were extremely valuable and were fit for The King, NOT for a pagan birthday celebration. So the FACT remains that there is NO Scripture indicating "Christmas" OR December 25th as the Birth of Jesus OR that we should observe this holiday. The observance is ONLY out of the traditions of man, NOT out of the Scriptures.

Since the word "Christmas" is not listed in the Bible, where did the word "Christmas" come from?

That's IMPORTANT because the Scriptures tell us to NOT add to the word of GOD.

It is very well documented that "Christmas" comes from "Christ Mass", a word from the occultist Roman Catholic Church. NOT from the Bible. It is also VERY well documented, and NOT disputed, that Christmas customs and observance started thousands of years BEFORE Jesus was born. You do not have to trust me. LOOK IT UP YOURSELF! The Roman Catholic Church was the first to call it "Christ Mass" and "Christmas" but the observance of Dec.25 with a great feast, Christmas tree, partying and exchanging of gifts, was already in existence well before the Precious Birth of Christ Jesus! December 25 and

the days before and after that date, the 12 days of Christmas, was observed for the winter solstice and the birthday of many of the pagan false gods. The pagans observed the constellations, sun, moon, stars and planets and worshipped those heavenly bodies as gods. They knew when the winter solstice would occur by watching the signs of the heavens (the skies). Every December, they would notice how that the evergreen tree was the only type of tree that did not lose its leaves and die out. They saw the evergreen trees as a symbolism of eternal life, as well as of fertility. So, they went into the woods and cut down an evergreen tree, brought it inside, fastened it so that it would not fall over, and decorated it with silver, gold and candles. They did NOT do this just at any time of the year. But only in December, around Dec. 20-25. It was NOT in honor of the true Almighty Creator. But rather in honor of the pagan worship of false gods especially originally of Asshur, a real Assyrian man who became worshipped as a god. Eventually, it became also celebrated as the birthday of Zeus and other false gods. Eventually, hundreds of years AFTER Jesus was born, the Roman Catholic Church adopted this same holiday in an attempt they said, to win the hearts and souls of the pagans. The Roman Church said that the pagans may CONTINUE to observe this pagan satanic day and customs, as long as they did so to the True GOD, Jesus. The Roman Church observed the pagan day right along with the pagans. Eventually some men, such as Martin Luther, started to disagree with SOME of the doctrines of the Roman Catholic Church. Martin Luther spoke out and wrote against the Catholic selling certificates of salvation in return for money. So Martin Luther and the Catholic church got into a war against one another and Luther started his own church, the Lutheran Church. However, only a few of his new church doctrines were different from the Catholic Church. By far and large, the majority of his doctrines REMAINED to be identical with the pagan Catholic doctrines including the observance of Assyrian Christmas. Other men came out of the Catholic Church and out of the Lutheran Church and founded the new denominations/branches of the Catholic Church now known as the Methodist, Presbyterian and Episcopal Churches. Each generation had people who disagreed with just a couple of doctrines, who established their own new church denominations such as the Baptist church & Pentecostal churches, but each STILL HOLDING ONTO the traditional doctrines of the "mother church", the Roman Catholic Church, who had gotten her ancient doctrines of Christmas, Easter & a "trinity" god & eternal torment in hell fire from Alexander "the Great", Plato, Dante Alighieri, Egypt, Babylon and Assyria.

MANY of the traditional denominational doctrines that you were taught from childhood, originally came from pagans & demons in ancient Assyria and were passed down to the modern churches of man via the Roman Catholic Church. You don't have to believe me. LOOK IT UP YOURSELF. SEEK AND YOUR SHALL FIND, IF YOU TRULY LOVE THE TRUTH.

What The Bible Says About The Christmas Tree

Jer 10:1-11

1 Hear ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel:

2 Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the SIGNS OF HEAVEN; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

(What are the "signs of heaven"? Very clearly, it is talking about the constellations, sun, moon, stars & planets. This tells you right here that the following custom of decorating a tree was done at a particular time of the year and was in relation to pagan worship of the creation rather than the Creator. Modern witches who do NOT follow Jesus, decorate a Christmas tree every year in worship of what they call "mother Earth")

3 For the CUSTOMS OF THE PEOPLE are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe.

(The Strong's Concordance word for "customs" here doesn't mean "traditions" per say. It is the same Hebrew/Aramaic/Syrian and Greek words for "my statutes" and "ordinances", as in something that is religious commanded or required. But in this case, it's not "MY" Commandments, as in the Commandments of GOD, but rather it's the commandments of "THE PEOPLE". Christmas is NOT commanded or required by GOD, but only by the people through their religious pagan traditions. It is their own commandments, NOT GOD's.)

Now notice what custom that is in vain:

One cut a tree out of the forest, see next verse to learn what they do with the tree)

4 They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

5 They are upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good.

(Verse 5 does not say that it IS a Palm Tree. But rather that this idol is upright AS THE palm tree. It is a comparison)

6 Forasmuch as there is none like unto thee, O LORD; thou art great, and thy name is great in might.

(Verse 6 tells us that this breaks the first Commandment, to have no other Gods but Only the True GOD)

7 Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee.

8 But they are altogether brutish and foolish: the stock is a doctrine of vanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple

is their clothing: they are all the work of cunning men.

(Verse 9 reveals that the people turned the tree into a graven image, a carved idol. It wasn't just a decorated tree like we see today. But that does NOT remove the fact that the pagans were using trees in their false worship. Although this is not exactly 100% like our modern Christmas trees, it's the very same spiritual fornication and idolatry. Your tree doesn't have to be carved into an image with a face in order to be an idol. What is seen here in Jeremiah 10 is an ancient form of the modern Christmas trees. These ARE Christmas trees. People stopped carving it into a shape, but our modern Christmas trees are STILL IDOLS. Today, people add their own images via an angel on top, photos or carved decorations. Jeremiah 10 is still talking about the Christmas tree. Changes in the ancient custom doesn't prove that it's not the same pagan activity. To try to claim that the tree of Jeremiah 10 has NOTHING to do with Christmas trees is no different than a person trying to say that there is no connection between a 1908 Ford Model T and an 2015 Mercedes Benz. Things evolve and change over time, but everything has an origin. A car is a car and a tree idol is a tree idol regardless of who makes it or how you paint it.)

What does Christmas trees have to do with the Birth of Christ? NOTHING! It doesn't honor Jesus at all. It's an abomination unto THE LORD!

10 But the LORD is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

11 Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

The Christmas Tree Symbolizes The Forbidden Tree Of The Knowledge of Good And Evil.

In the Catholic and Orthodox churches, The Christmas trees were called "Paradiesbaum" (paradise trees) and were brought into homes to celebrate the annual Feast of Adam and Eve on DEC-24. They placed apples on the tree to represent the forbidden fruit. These apples were eventually replaced with the glass ball ornaments that people put on their trees today. People are bringing the forbidden tree of the knowledge of good and evil into their homes!!!!

It all started with a snake in a tree. This is the decorative rope that wraps around the tree!

The devil still celebrates the fall of Adam and Eve. Christmas is the birth of man's fall. It is NOT Christ's birth. Jesus was actually born Sept. 11th!

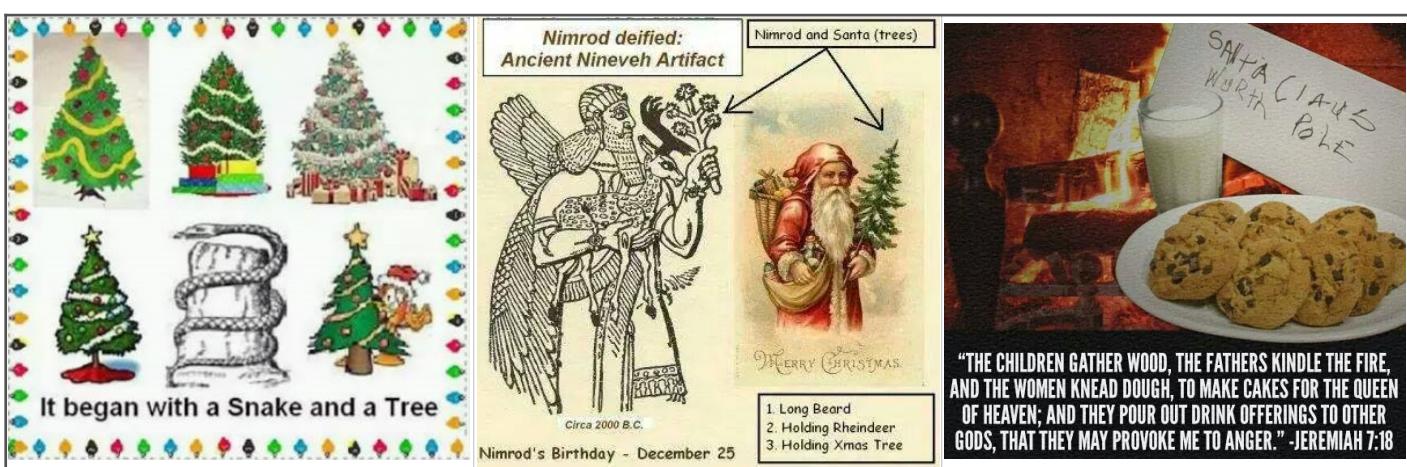
See Proof that the Christmas tree represents the forbidden tree/fruit of the Knowledge of Good and Evil.

<http://www.britannica.com/plant/Christmas-tree>

http://www.medadvocates.org/holy_mole/dec/dec_24.htm

See Proof that Jesus was born on Sept. 11

The bottom line concerning Christmas trees is that they are NOT a biblical symbol of the birth of Christ and are very clearly a wicked symbol contrary to our Holy Savior Jesus Christ.



Who is Santa Claus? What does he have to do with the Birth of Jesus Christ?

What is the origin of "ho, ho, ho"?

The reindeer? The elves? What does ANY of this have to do with Jesus?

If you would just do your research, you can very easily find the origins of all of this. But you will find that it has nothing to do with Jesus. Just the opposite! They are all demonic! Satan Claws is satan himself and the elves are his fallen angels. These things, just like the Assyrian Christmas tree, are all contrary to Jesus Christ. You can go to any American mall or store and see Satan Claws, his elves and the reindeer and all kinds of decorations EXCEPT Jesus. I thought that you said "Jesus is the Reason for the Season"! Yet EVERYTHING about Christmas is pagan. Every bit of it! Christ was never in Christmas and so we should not try to add Him into this pagan antichrist festival.

Satan Claus has his origins mixed from several different monsters and false gods.

Here is just one of many references: "St.Nicholas- His Legend and His Role" Pages 134-135

"Among Teutonic peoples, particularly, this water spirit is widely known with various names, such as Nix, Nickel, Nickelman, Nick, Nokke. Millers are said to be particularly afraid of this spirit and to throw different things into the water on the sixth day of December, St. Nicholas' day, to propitiate it. In the character of Nikur, a Protean water sprite...he inhabits the lakes and rivers of Scandinavia, where he raises sudden storms and tempests and leads mankind into destruction.....In France there is known a similar water monster, and there, paradoxical as it may seem, it has taken the name of the benevolent St. Nickolas. It is a terrible monster that seizes fisherman who walk without permission by the water side at night-fall. It has claws and tears the faces of the children that remain too late on the beach." ..."The same conversion of an old name to a new use is to be seen in the case of the "Old Nick," in the beginning the name of a water spirit, later a name for the Devil."

Also do research on the false god Thor, the god of thunder who dressed in red and came down the chimney and had flying reindeers!

Commanded Dates of Observances in the Bible

The Scriptures give us detailed instructions and commandments to observe specific dates of commemoration. It tells us how and when to observe Passover, Pentecost, the Festival of Tabernacles and other HOLY days. It also gives us examples of Holy followers of The Almighty instructing the people to celebrate and remember important dates when The Almighty Creator gave his people Victory. However, although every book of the New Testament was written DECADES after the birth, death & resurrection of Jesus, it NEVER tells us to observe an annual birthday celebration of His Birth. It DOES tell us IN DETAIL how to observe His Death, by which we were Saved, BUT NEVER HIS BIRTH. The Scriptures tell us to NOT add to or take away from what He tells us to do.

If the pagans worshipped their false gods on Dec. 25th, Why can't we celebrate Jesus' birthday on Dec.25?

Can't we just "Christianize" the date and turn it around from evil to good?

I will let the SCRIPTURES ANSWER THAT FOR YOU:

Deut. 12:30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 Thou shalt NOT do so unto the LORD thy God: for every abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

You cannot get more plain than that! HE does NOT want us to worship Him with demonic ancient pagan customs! HE is a HOLY GOD! We cannot worship Him with dirty, vain, pagan worship! You can add His Name to it, and LIE and say it's His Birthday, but you would only be lying and compromising with the paganism. And what is Paganism? It is the worship of all gods. It is breaking the First Commandment, "Thy Shall Have No Other Gods before Me!"

Video Below: Pat Robertson Admits Christmas is Pagan

- Pat Robertson admits to the fully pagan origins of Christmas (<https://youtu.be/-FvT2wzKTmo>)

QUESTION: Is it enough to just believe in God and **worship Him how we choose?**

ANSWER: NO, James 2:19 "Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble."

Read Deut. 12:29-32 AGAIN!

QUESTION: Is it possible to worship God but that **worship be in vain?**

Is it possible that some ministers use the name of God but yet deceive people?

ANSWER: yes, Mat 15:9 "But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

Mar 7:7 "Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

Rom 1:21 "Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. 22 Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, 23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things."

EXCUSE: But I'm not doing Christmas for pagan reasons, I'm worshipping God, so what's wrong with it? i am just taking something that was pagan thousands of years ago and translating it into something for Christ!

ANSWER: Matt. 15:9 "But IN VAIN they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

Many people falsely claim that I am taking Matt.15:9 out of context. But notice that Jesus used some of the same words of Jer.10:1-4 where it says "The customs of the people are vain". Jeremiah 10 is talking about the ancient origin of the Christmas tree. People still follow that vain custom/tradition to this same day. It was a custom that was not commanded by God. And in fact, broke the first commandment "Thy shall not have any other god before me". And the second commandment "Thy shall not make unto thee any graven image" to bow down to or worship. Although Matthew 15 begins with talking about people having the vain religious belief of washing hands to spiritually cleanse themselves, Jesus responded by speaking of OTHER vain religious practices such as refusing to help their parents because they wrongly thought that ALL tithes had to be paid only unto the temple. So Jesus himself expanded the discussion to go BEYOND only washing hands, to other religious customs as well. His statement that people worship him in vain, "teaching for doctrines the commandments of men" included, in the mind of GOD, not only washing hands, but ALL and ANY vain religious customs INCLUDING Christmas, because indeed it is a vain religious custom as stated in Jeremiah 10!

Deut. 12:30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 Thou shalt NOT do so unto the LORD thy God: for every abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

God does not want us to take the pagan holidays of the Assyrians, druids and false gods and observe those same days for his purpose. He has set rules. You can't just justify your own ways, we must follow HIS ways, not ours.

EXCUSE: "I not observing the pagan gods, I'm worshipping Christ. We are to capture anything that is used for darkness and claim it for Christ and bring it into the light."

ANSWER: The origin of Christmas and Easter is of the devil and darkness for the purpose of getting people to worship in vain which is what the Bible says about the Christmas tree and about the Easter sunrise service. It is not bringing it into the light and for Christ if we are still using the same pagan rituals that the pagans used to celebrate these days. It is also not of God if we do not tell the people the truth about the origins. It is deception to tell the people that the reason for the season is Christ. The reason for the Christmas and Easter seasons is that the devil created false worship days, counterfeits of what God really wants us to do and worship. God gave us true Holy Days in Lev. 23 and other scriptures. Christmas and Easter is not listed as days that God wants us to keep. If people want to capture the pagan holidays and bring them into the light of Christ, they should be honest about the origins and not hide the origins and tell the people the truth instead of lying about it or instead of hiding it.

QUESTION: Doesn't the fact that Christmas is under attack show that the devil does not like us keeping Christmas and that God does want us to keep it?

ANSWER: No. In fact, if you really examine who is behind the law suits and disagreements in the public schools, etc. you will find that the satanist and pagans are NOT the ones behind trying to keep Christmas out of the public realm. It is the atheist who do not believe in God or the devil either one who is behind those attacks. The real satanist and pagans and witches are in FAVOR of keeping Christmas! Real satanist, pagans and witches keep Christmas and Easter as they have done even before the time Christ was born. Real evil people keep these holidays and even laugh at Christians for keeping them. They laugh because they know and even have stated to me that they think it is so funny that Christians are keeping THEIR satanic holidays! They even kidnap and murder people on these days! Every Christmas and every Easter, people die because of these pagan rituals.

QUESTION: Is Christmas really evil or is it just too commercial?

ANSWER: Why must you hang onto a pagan holiday? Do you not want to give it up? This is really a matter of keeping the 10 Commandments: Exo. 20:3 "Thou shalt have no other gods before me. 4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: 5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;"

EXCUSE: We are celebrating Christ Birth. I am even keeping the Xmas tree out. Now there is no harm just remembering Christ birth on Dec. 25th even though i know that's not the real day.

ANSWER: Truly Christ was born. But the early church and the apostles did not celebrate birthdays. The Word of GOD goes to extra effort to tell us WHEN to keep Holy Days. But it does NOT direct us to keep birthdays. If you feel that you MUST remember His Birth, please do so on a day that is not confused and compromised with demonic pagan customs. Pagan customs equals sin. Pagan customs equal worship of false gods. So pick another day of the year!!! Lets be honest. How much time at Christmas do you spend thinking and talking about Christ? When you are at a birthday party for a child, that child is the focus of all the attention. Every thing done that day and in that party is focused on that child. Is this so at the Christmas party? Is this so at your family gathering? OR is the focus on the presents to one another and NOT on Christ? What is the conversation? Think about it and be honest. Who is on the Christmas wrap? Satan Claus or Jesus? Who is on the top of the tree? An Angel or Jesus? Is Jesus the Focus? OR NOT?

EXCUSE: This is a time for the family to be together and be thankful and rejoice.

ANSWER: Thanksgiving is a time for the family to get together and be thankful and rejoice. Passover is a time for the family to get together and remember Christ. Pentecost is a time for the family to get together and rejoice. And so forth. We are NOT Lacking a day to gather and rejoice. You can give gifts at the Feast of Tabernacles which is highly likely to be the real Birth of Our Saviour Jesus the Christ.

Ignorance NOT an excuse

Acts 17:28-30

28 For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent:

SANTA Vs. CHRIST

Comes in the night	Comes as a thief in the night (2 Peter 3:10, 1 Thess. 5:2)
Dressed in white & red	Clothed in white & red (Rev. 19:13-14, Isa. 63:1-3)
Brings gifts & rewards	Brings gifts & rewards (Rom. 6:23, Rev. 22:12)
white hair	White hair (Rev. 1:14)
Comes with reindeer	Comes with horses (Rev. 19:11,14)
comes with a sleigh	comes with chariots (Isa. 66:15)
Santa claus is not real	We should not partake in lies (Rev. 22:14-15)

Old saint nick, one of santa's names, is a name for satan (see "old nick" in the dictionary). The word "santa" unscrambled is satan.

Christmas and Calf Worship

from <http://christmasxmas.xanga.com/682534733/item/>

"What do they have in common ? What if your church or family or friends said to you, "Hey, let's make a golden calf in commemoration to all that God has done for us." And then after they fashioned their golden calf, they took it and placed it on an altar and then announced, "Tomorrow let's make a feast to the Lord. We will rise up early and offer gifts and presents as peace offerings here at this altar. And then we will eat and drink and enjoy each others company"?

Would you go along with the activities?

Of course it's a ritual that has pagan origins but your friends say that they are devoting this feast to the Lord and doing it in His honor.

Would you convince yourself and others that it was the right thing to do ?

Would your excuse be - that you were conquering paganism by turning the golden Calf into a way to honor Christ ?

So what do you say ?

Are you in ?

Would you go along with your church, your family, and your friends on this ?

Well, there was a group of people who long ago were faced with this very scenario. They were the Israelites whom God had led out of captivity from Egypt. They were on their way to the Promised Land.

But there came a time when someone came up with the bright idea of making a golden calf and claiming that it was a good way to honor God ([Exodus 32:1-4](#)).

The Israelites had previously been taught God's warnings that they were not to make graven images nor bow down to them nor serve them - but they decided to do it anyway.

They had witnessed with their own eyes the wickedness of Egypt with its false gods and pagan religious rituals, yet here they were copying the very people whom God was trying to set them free from.

It is true that they tried to "clean up" and make holy what they were about to do by saying that the calf was an offering and festival to the Lord. The bible reads, "And when Aaron saw it [the golden calf], he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, Tomorrow is a feast to the Lord. And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered...and brought peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play." ([Exodus 32:5-6](#))

But do you think God wanted their pagan-inspired calf? Do you think God said, "Well, they scratched off Molech's name and replaced it with my name, so that makes it all right"?

Of course not ! God was not pleased at all.

Let's read just how displeased God was with the Israelites for doing this thing:

"The LORD said to Moses: Hurry back down! Those people that you led out of Egypt are acting like fools. They have already stopped obeying me and have made themselves an idol in the shape of a young bull. They have bowed down to it...and said that it is the god who brought them out of

Egypt. Moses, I have seen how stubborn these people are, and I'm angry enough to destroy them, so don't try to stop me." ([Exodus 32:7-10](#)) (CEV)

"As Moses got closer to the camp, he saw the idol, and he also saw the people dancing around. This made him so angry that he threw down the stones and broke them to pieces at the foot of the mountain. He melted the idol that the people had made, and he ground it into powder. He scattered it in their water and made them drink it." ([Exodus 32:19,20](#))(CEV)

"So Moses stood at the gate of the camp and shouted, " Everyone who is on the LORD's side come over here!" Then the men of the Levi tribe gathered around Moses, and he said to them, " The LORD God of Israel commands you to strap on your swords and go through the camp, killing your relatives, your friends, and your neighbors." The men of the Levi tribe followed his orders, and that day they killed about three thousand men." ([Exodus 32:26-28](#))(CEV)

The Israelites were trying to exchange the truth of God for a lie, and they were trying to fit satanic- inspired worship into true holy worship and devotion. But we can clearly see that God did NOT want anything to do with it or those who got involved with it. God considered these people as evil and ordered them to be destroyed.

Now, you may be sitting there saying, "Well, I would have never taken part in something like that anyway. I know better."

Do you?

Are you sure you haven't already been doing this very same thing?

How similar were these actions by the Israelites to something that Christians around the world do every year. Christians take something that they know has evil origins, satanic beginnings, and pagan roots, and they change the name of it around, and tack on a couple of sweet-sounding platitudes, and proclaim that "It's a day of honor to the Lord."

What am I talking about? I'm talking about the yearly celebration of Christmas by so-called followers of Christ.

The origins of "Christmas" and the traditions associated with it are widely known by the world to have derived from the pagan Romans and their "Feast of Saturnalia" in honor of their god Saturn. Everything from gift exchanging, evergreen trees, mistletoe, tree decorating, yule logs, holly and ivy traces back to this satanic ritual that the pagan Romans practiced.

In spite of having knowledge of Christmas' sordid beginnings, stiff necked, rebellious Christians insist on doing just like the Israelites, and they turn this golden calf from Satan himself into something they worship as unto the Lord. All of it is truly offensive to the very One you claim to be honoring.

If you put a pig in a tuxedo, you still have a pig. And if you take that which is dung and set it in a box and gift wrap it, it still stinks.

You cannot make what is unholy holy, and God does not want that which has been offered to devils given to Him as homage. The Lord didn't want Israel's golden calf, and He doesn't want your "Jesus is the reason for the season" nonsense!"

Anti-Christ also keeps Christmas

Both Christmas and Easter started in ancient Assyria. The end time son of perdition, antichrist, president of Syria also keeps these Assyrian pagan holidays.

Alawi is the only islamic sect to claim Jesus as the Son of GOD and as GOD AND to observe communion, Christmas, Easter and believe in the trinity! No other muslim leader could possibly deceive people into accepting islam as easily as Bashar Assad and the alawis sect leaders. This is the ONLY muslim antichrist that could possibly tell Christians that they don't have to give up Jesus as GOD, Christmas, Easter and the trinity doctrine. They can continue to keep all their pagan customs of Christmas and Easter and the trinity doctrine and just accept Bashar Assad as the re-incarnation of Jesus and allah. The alawis believe that Muhammad, allah, Jesus and Bashar are all the same person, just in different time frames. Just as the Roman Catholic Church also allowed the people to continue to keep the pagan customs of Christmas and Easter in order to get them to accept the Roman Catholic Church, so will also Bashar Assad allow Christians to continue these same ancient pagan days, as long as they accept him as god and convert to islam. These days actually fit perfectly into their pagan worship.

The Assyrian origins of Christmas, Assyrian origins of [Easter](#), Assyrian origins of the [Trinity doctrine](#), Assyrian origins of the so called [star of david](#), Assyrian origins of the [yah names](#), All point toward the [Assyrian son of perdition](#) and the Assyrian [invasion](#) of the nations.

The Truth about Easter, It's Assyrian Syrian Origin

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/easter.html>

Brethren, Please read this entire page with your Bible before you make any decision. Do not believe us but Believe Your Bible!!! The Truth is the Truth no matter how much it will change your life! The Truth Must be told!!! Please lay aside all your wisdom and knowledge and open your minds to the Holy Word of God and to His revelations. Almost everyone around the world believe what they believe because it is what they were taught by their parents, family, friends, community, ministers and tracts. But the Bible does NOT say to believe what the world teaches and what people tell you.

The Bible says in **1 Thes. 5:21** "Prove all things; hold fast that which is good. **22** Abstain from all appearance of evil."

Romans 12:2 "And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God."

So, lets study this subject closely and see what God whats us to know.

Both history and the bible reveal that Easter was celebrated before Christ was even born! What does Easter eggs, rabbits, Easter sunrise service and hot cross buns have to do with Jesus? Nothing, just the opposite! Easter eggs, rabbits and all the greenery associated with Easter symbolize fertility/sex. The bible even warns against the Easter sunrise service and hot cross buns.

Notice it's 100% match to the following scriptures:

Ezekiel 8:15 "Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater **abominations** than these. (whatever he had just seen, he's about to see something worst)

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD'S house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar, were about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the east. (Here are 25 people outside, with their backs to the house of God instead of facing the altar, they are facing the sun in the east. The only time the sun is in the east is in the morning. And notice this is a religious observance!)

17 Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the **abominations** which they commit here? for they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

18 Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them." (These people do cry in God's ears! Yet He will not respect their vain worship!)

Every Easter, millions of people enter the dark grave yards and back yards of churches across the land in the early morning while still dark. This is a huge abomination to the LORD!!! GOD calls homosexuality, bestiality and witchcraft an "abomination", but He also calls Easter & Christmas an "abomination"! Therefore, to keep ancient Assyrian, Babylonian, pagan holidays is equal to murder, homosexuality and witchcraft. It is spiritual adultery against GOD. You cannot truly claim that you are saved and "going to Heaven" if you are observing demonic, satanic Babylonian holidays that GOD calls "an abomination"!

Now Notice what the Bible says about Hot Cross Buns:

Jer. 7:18 "The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger."

Who was the "queen of Heaven" of pagan gods? Queen Ishtar also known as Queen Eshtar or Easter!

Matt. 7:22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?

Matt. 7:23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Matt. 15:8 This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.

Mark 7:7 Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

(Worship who? Worship God. But how? In vain! and how? By teaching false doctrines!)

Excuse: I'm not doing Easter for pagan reasons, I'm worshipping God, so what's wrong with it? I am just taking something that was pagan thousands of years ago and translating it into something for Christ!

Answer: **Matt. 15:9** "But IN VAIN they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

People claim that I'm taking **Matthew 15:9** out of context. But regardless of the context, Jesus is **still** saying that people worship Him in vain, teaching the doctrines of men. So regardless of whether He is talking about the Jewish ritual of washing hands, or Easter or anything else, the fact remains true that Jesus is speaking against holding men's traditions over and above his true commandments. To completely ignore this verse when speaking of Easter, is to ignore the fact that Jesus wants us to worship Him "in spirit and **truth**".

Deut. 12:30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 Thou shalt NOT do so unto the LORD thy God: for every abomination to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

God does **not** want us to take the ancient pagan Assyrian & Babylonian holidays that worshipped false gods (demons) and observe Him with those same pagan days. He is HOLY! It is nasty to worship Him with demonic holidays! He has set rules. You can't just justify your own ways, we must follow His ways.

Passover is a biblical holy day that God told us to keep. Whereas, He never told us to observe Easter or Christmas, because Easter and Christmas have nothing to do with Christ. That is why satanist and pagans do not have a problem keeping Christmas and Easter. What? You may say the world is against Christmas and Easter. But if you do your research, it's not the satanist and pagans that are trying to keep these days out of the school systems! It is the atheist who do not believe in either God nor the devil! But the witches and pagans and satanist actually observe the SAME Christmas and Easter as the Christians! As Christians, we must refrain from all appearance of evil. We must abhor (hate) evil. We must distance ourselves from evil. We should not be doing the same thing as the world does. The world keeps Easter and Christmas even though they have no respect for Jesus Christ and salvation. As Christians, we need to come out of the world and be very different and holy, clean and not defiled. I fully encourage you to please please please pray and fast concerning Easter and Christmas and WHAT GOD would have you to do! I am not asking anyone to believe me. Do your own research and study and fast and pray and seek GOD's Will.

Easter Began With Pre-Muhammad Muslims, Persians, Assyrians, Babylonians in Connection with Sun Worship at the Spring Equinox.

Islam black stone of Mecca, and the Christmas pine tree connection with Easter:

Quotes from <https://www.bustle.com/p/the-spring-equinoxes-extremely-weird-history-45577>

"The spring equinox seems to have marked the last day of the celebrations, which first commemorated Cybele's power, mourned Attis through his symbol the PINE TREE (Xmas tree), and then finished with a "day of joy," or hilaria. There's a lot that's weird about this, but Cybele (who was an import from Asia Minor) was an odd goddess; she was worshipped as a BLACK METEORITE (black stone of Mecca), and several followers would apparently get over-excited and self-mutilate in Attis-like ways during the celebrations. Modern Iranians still celebrate the vernal equinox as Nowruz, their New Year, a practice that's extended back through Persian history."

Spring Equinox worship in China & its connection to Easter:

Quotes from <https://www.chinatravel.com/facts/chunfen.htm>

"On Vernal Equinox, it is quite popular to play the Standing Eggs game. It's thought geographically that on this day the egg is easiest to stand, especially 4-day-old eggs. This custom has been popular for 4000 years for celebrating the coming of spring. The saying: "Eggs are smart when the Vernal Equinox comes" is still well-known by many Chinese.

Worshiping Ancestors

On Vernal Equinox, Chinese begin to worship their ancestors by sweeping ancestors' tombs or other activities, indicating spring worship. Before sweeping the tomb, descendants need to hold a worship ceremony in the ancestral temple. During the ceremony people kill pigs and sheep, presented as an offering to their ancestors. Some may even invite performers to play music and a host to chant the elegiac address and leading descendants to do the worship.

Worshiping the Sun

In Zhou Dynasty, people would hold the ceremony of worshiping the sun on this day and another ceremony of worshiping the moon on the Autumn Equinox."

Ancient Easter in Europe:

Quoted from <https://www.metaphysicalcenterofnewjersey.org/spring-festivals-around-world/>

"In Norse paganism, a Dísablót was celebrated on the vernal equinox, which was held in honor of the female spirits or deities, from pre-historic times until Christianization in Scandinavia. Its purpose was to enhance the coming harvest.

Wiccans and many other Neopagans hold religious celebrations of "Ostara" on the Spring equinox. It is celebrated in the Northern hemisphere around March 21, depending upon the specific timing of the equinox. The name Ostara may be related to the word for "east" and has been connected to the Anglo-Saxon goddess Eostre (Easter). In terms of Wiccan ditheism, this festival is characterized by the rejoining of the Mother Goddess and her lover-consort, who spent the winter months in death. Other variations include the young God regaining strength in his youth after being born at Yule, and the Goddess returning to her Maiden aspect."

Assyrian Origin of Easter

Quote from http://www.speakassyria.org/The_Origin_of_Easter.html

"What does the word Easter mean? It is certainly not a Christian word or name. What does this word Easter have to do with the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ?

Easter, like all Christian holidays and festivals, has its origins in the Assyrian religion, and the word comes from the name of the ancient Assyrian Mother-Goddess, Ishtar, who was also called Shamuramat (Colloquial Shamiram, the Helenized Semiramis) and Inanna. Ishtar is the female equal of Ashur, and at times Ishtar and Ashur are the same and equal in strength and in length, yet their distinction remains to the extent that Ashur is the Sun, (Babra/light) and Ishtar the moon. Therefore, Easter is nothing more than ISHTAR, one of the titles of the Assyrian queen Shamuramat, the queen of heaven, whose name, as pronounced by the people of Nineveh, with that now in common use. That name, as found by Henry Layard on the Assyrian monuments is Ishtar, the Moon Goddess of love, fertility, and war.

In Assyria, the Spring Festival of Akitu, (the Assyrian New Year) celebrated around the Spring Equinox, (usually March 20 or 21) lasted 12 days and ushered in the Festival Of Ishtar, (today's Easter), celebrated on the first Sunday, after the first moon, after the vernal equinox. As the Akitu celebrates the resurrection of nature during spring-time, the Festival of Ishtar was the religious celebration of the fertility and pregnancy of the Mother-Goddess, who bore them all, as well as the resurrection of her Son/Husband, Tammuz, the "incarnated son of God." The pre-Christian Assyrians at this time of year would be celebrating the increasing of the Sun following the spring (vernal) equinox. This is the time in which the amount of darkness and daylight are the same in duration. Following that day the amount of daylight would steadily increase, a little each day. This increase of daylight in the spring brings about summer and makes crops thrive, thus the association with fertility (eggs, rabbits, etc.). Hence the association is always to Sunday, to celebrate the increasing of the God of the Sun on the Sun Day.

The Assyrian Queen Shamuramat, (the Helenized Semiramis), also called Ishtar, was known as the "Queen of Heaven" and this queen of heaven is mentioned in the Bible, (Jeremiah 7:18): "Ishtar," which is pronounced "Easter" was a day that commemorated the resurrection of one of their gods that they called "Tammuz", who was believed to be the only begotten son of the moon-goddess, Ishtar." This clearly indicates that the Assyrian trinity of Semiramis, Nimrod, and Ninos, became the new trinity of Assyria, also known as Ishtar, Baal, (also called Bel, Belus, Pelus, Pel and Beltis, and Nimrod) and Tammuz. In other words, depending on the times in which we lived as ancient Assyrians, the Assyrian trinity was Semiramis, Nimrod, and Ninos, and later they refer to this trinity as Ishtar, Baal, and Tammuz. Tammuz is the Akkadian equivalent of the Sumerian Dummuzi, Inanna's husband.

From the stories of the flood, which have been left to us by the ancient Assyrians, we find that in those ancient times, there was a man named Nimrod, who was the grandson of one of Noah's, (Utnapishtim) sons named Ham. The story tells us that Ham had a son named Cush who married a woman named Shamuramat, (Z'imir amit-meaning the branch bearer). Cush and Shamuramat then had a son and named him "Nimrod." When Nimrod died, he was resurrected as the son of God, Ninos, (which means "the son" also known by the title of Tammuz, the "savior").

The Bible tells of this man, Nimrod, in Genesis 10:8-10 as follows: "[And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth. He was a mighty hunter before the Lord: wherefore it is said, even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the Lord. And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Akkad, and Calha, in the land of Shinar.](#)"

Nimrod became a God-man to the people and Shamuramat, his wife, became the powerful Queen of ancient Assyria. Both were deified and became God and Goddess, as in the Eastern tradition of deification of any king and queen, who represented God on earth. Nimrod was eventually killed by an enemy, and his body was cut in pieces and sent to various parts of his kingdom. Semiramis had all of the parts gathered and told the people that Nimrod had ascended to the sun and was now to be called "Baal," the sun God, (a deity fashioned after Ashur).

Queen Shamuramat also proclaimed that Baal would be present on earth in the form of a flame, whether candle or lamp, when used in worship. Shamuramat claimed that she was immaculately conceived. She taught that the moon was a goddess that went through a 28-day cycle and ovulated when full. She further claimed that she came down from the moon in a giant moon egg that fell into the Euphrates River. This was to have happened at the time of the first full moon after the spring equinox. In other words, not only "God" was conceived during the Akitu, but the Mother-goddess, as well, and as we mentioned Akitu means "building Life On Earth". Thus, it is the Assyrian religion who transfers divinity to earth, building a life for Mankind in an earthly paradise.

Shamuramat became known as "Ishtar" which is pronounced "Easter" and her moon egg became known as "Ishtar's egg." The egg became a symbol of fertility and life for the ancient Assyrians, and spread throughout the world. The ancient Druids bore an egg as the sacred emblem of their order. In Greece, the egg was celebrated as part of the nocturnal ceremony consisting the consecration of Bachus, the same as it was in Assyria for Ninos/Tammuz. The Hindu fables celebrate their mundane egg as of a golden color. The people of Japan make their sacred egg to have been brazen. In China, even today, dyed or painted eggs are symbols of sacred festivals, the Persians use died eggs as of one of the 7 symbols in the Nawrooz celebration.

Since the "divine" kings and queens of Assyria had to be conceived on the Akitu, the Vernal Equinox, or first day of spring, there was a waiting period, (the 12 days of Akitu) plus one week, for the conception to be fertilized. This period would confirm the fertility and pregnancy of the mother-goddess. Thus, on the first day of the Festival of Ishtar, (Easter) the Assyrians hung dyed eggs from the temple walls, signifying the fertility of Ishtar. Similarly, in ancient times, eggs were used in religious rites of the Egyptians and were hung in their temples for mystic fertility purposes, as in the Assyrian tradition. From Egypt, these sacred eggs can be distinctly traced to the banks of the Euphrates. The classic poets are full of the fable of the mystic egg of Assyria, and thus its tales are told by Hyginus, the Egyptian, the learned keeper of the Palatine library at Rome, in the time of Augustus, and writes, "An egg of wondrous size is said to have fallen from heaven into the Euphrates. The fishes rolled it to the bank of the river, where the doves having settled upon it, and hatched it, out came Venus," (who earlier was called the Assyrian Goddess Shamuramat/Ishtar). Hence, the egg became one of the symbols of the Assyrian Goddess Shamuramat/Ishtar, and Shamuramat became known as the "dove" and her son Ninos/ Tammuz became known as the "son of the dove." (NOTE: This is the origin of dove worship. No person actually saw a dove when Jesus was baptized. The scriptures only say that The Holy Spirit descended LIKE a dove, i.e. the way a dove floats.)

The egg, in Assyria was seen to be connected to the Assyrian Goddess Ishtar. Eggs are an obvious symbol of birth and rebirth. In the eyes and mind of men, they seem to be a miraculous springing forth of life from a cold and dead object. Mithras (Persia), Tammuz, (Assyria), Re (Egypt), Brahma (India) and P'an Ku (China) all were said to have been born from eggs.

Tammuz was noted to be especially fond of rabbits, and they became sacred in the ancient religion, because rabbits represent fertility, as well, and Tammuz was believed to be the "son of the Sun-God, Baal." Tammuz/Ninos, like his father, (Nimrod) became a mighty hunter. The day came when

Tammuz was killed by a wild pig, on the summer solstice, in the month of Tammuz. Queen Semiramis/Ishtar told the people that Tammuz was now ascended to his father, Baal, and that the two of them would be with the worshippers in the sacred candle or lamp flame as Father, Son and Holy Spirit.

Shamuramat/Ishtar, who was now worshipped as the "Mother of God and Queen of Heaven," continued to build her mystery religion through the ancient fables. The queen told the worshippers that when Tammuz was killed by the wild pig, some of his blood fell on the stump of an evergreen tree, and the stump grew into a full new tree overnight. This made the evergreen tree sacred by the blood of Tammuz, which is why an evergreen was carried inside every Assyrian household on December 25th. It is the same tradition we practice today, during the Christmas season.

She also proclaimed a forty day period of time of sorrow each year prior to the anniversary of the death of Tammuz. During this time, no meat was to be eaten. Worshippers were to meditate upon the sacred mysteries of Baal and Tammuz, and to make the sign of the "T" (sign of the cross) in front of their hearts as they worshipped. They also ate sacred cakes with the marking of a "T" or cross on the top. (NOTE: Jesus did NOT die on a pagan symbol. Wearing a cross or having a cross is not wrong or pagan. There are different styles of crosses. There are pagan crosses & then there is the simple, plain cross of Jesus that reminds us of his crucifixion. There is a difference. Every year, on the first Sunday after the first full moon after the spring equinox, a celebration was made to honor the mother that bore the son of God, (Ishtar/Semiramis) and to commemorate the death/resurrection of her son, Ninos/Tammuz. It was Ishtar's Sunday and was celebrated with rabbits and eggs, the way people observe Easter Sunday today. Ishtar also proclaimed that because Tammuz was killed by a pig, that a pig must be served on that Sunday. Many families bake hams at Easter time, even today.)

Cakes bearing a cross-like symbol, representing the pair of bull-horns on the moon-goddess, Semiramis/Ishtar, were offered by ancient Assyrians on the Friday, (Good Friday) before the festival of Ishtar, and were called kha-bon.

The cakes which the Greeks offered to Astarte and other divinities were called boun, from which the word "bun" is derived. The prophet Jeremiah takes notice of this kind of offering when he says, "The children gather wood, the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven." The hot cross buns are no longer offered in Britain, but are eaten on the festival of Astarte. Jeremiah 44:19 speaks of these Assyrian traditions, when he writes, "[and when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her.](#)" END QUOTE.

THE WORD EASTER FOUND IN THE OLD TESTAMENT

[Joshua 24:33 \(Alpha & Omega Bible\)](#) "AND IT CAME TO PASS AFTERWARDS THAT ELEAZAR THE HIGH-PRIEST THE SON OF AARON DIED, AND WAS BURIED IN GABAAR OF PHINEES HIS SON, WHICH HE GAVE HIM IN MOUNT EPHRAIM.

IN THAT DAY THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL TOOK THE ARK OF THEOS (The Alpha & Omega), AND CARRIED IT ABOUT AMONG THEM; AND PHINEES EXERCISED THE PRIEST'S OFFICE IN THE ROOM OF ELEAZAR HIS FATHER UNTIL HE DIED, AND HE WAS BURIED IN HIS OWN PLACE GABAAR: BUT THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL DEPARTED EVERY ONE TO THEIR PLACE, AND TO THEIR OWN CITY: AND THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL WORSHIPPED EASTER, NAMELY "ASTAROTH", AND THE GODS OF THE NATIONS ROUND ABOUT THEM; AND JESUS DELIVERED THEM INTO THE HANDS OF EGLOM KING OF MOAB AND HE RULED OVER THEM EIGHTEEN YEARS."

(Many people think that "Ishtar" should be pronounced with an "i" sound, and that "Astarte/Ashtaroth" should be pronounced with an "A" sound. But the truth is that all these words are the same and must be pronounced starting with an "E" sound. All these words must be pronounced as "Easter". All of these different spellings refer to the same ancient Assyrian, Babylonian pagan goddess/demon that was worshipped by the symbolism of rabbits and eggs in the Spring of the year. The Greeks and other cultures also worshipped this demon and this tradition was embraced by the Roman Catholic Church, and then later by the Baptists, Lutherans, Methodists and other false Christianity sects. The Alpha & Omega Bible correctly translates these words as "Easter". It doesn't matter that you might watch/listen to a million videos where they pronounce it with an i sound or A sound, or how many "professors" claim that it should be pronounced with an i or A sound, the fact remains that they do so out of ignorance. There is no doubt that Ishtar/Astarte/Ashtaroth is the very same demon as Easter. NO DOUBT! The bible, when correctly translated, strictly and directly forbids the worship of Easter!)

[Judges 2:13](#) "AND THEY PROVOKED JESUS, AND FORSOOK HIM, AND SERVED BAAL, NAMELY "**EASTER.**"

1 Samuel 31:6 SO SAUL DIED, AND HIS THREE SONS, AND HIS ARMOUR-BEARER, IN THAT DAY TOGETHER.

7 AND THE MEN OF ISRAEL WHO WERE ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE VALLEY, AND THOSE BEYOND JORDAN, SAW THAT THE MEN OF ISRAEL FLED, AND THAT SAUL AND HIS SONS WERE DEAD; AND THEY LEFT THEIR CITIES AND FLED: AND THE PHILISTINES CAME AND DWELT IN THEM.

8 AND IT CAME TO PASS ON THE NEXT DAY THAT THE PHILISTINES CAME TO STRIP THE DEAD, AND THEY FOUND SAUL AND HIS THREE SONS FALLEN ON THE MOUNTAINS OF GELBUE.

9 AND THEY TURNED HIM, AND STRIPPED OFF HIS ARMOUR, AND SENT IT INTO THE LAND OF THE PHILISTINES, SENDING ROUND GLAD TIDINGS TO THEIR IDOLS AND TO THE PEOPLE.

10 AND THEY SET UP HIS ARMOUR AT THE **TEMPLE OF EASTER**, AND THEY FASTENED HIS BODY ON THE WALL OF BAETHSAM.

1 Kings 11:4 AND IT CAME TO PASS IN THE TIME OF THE OLD AGE OF SOLOMON, THAT HIS HEART WAS NOT PERFECT WITH JESUS HIS THEOS (The Alpha & Omega), AS WAS THE HEART OF DAVID HIS FATHER.

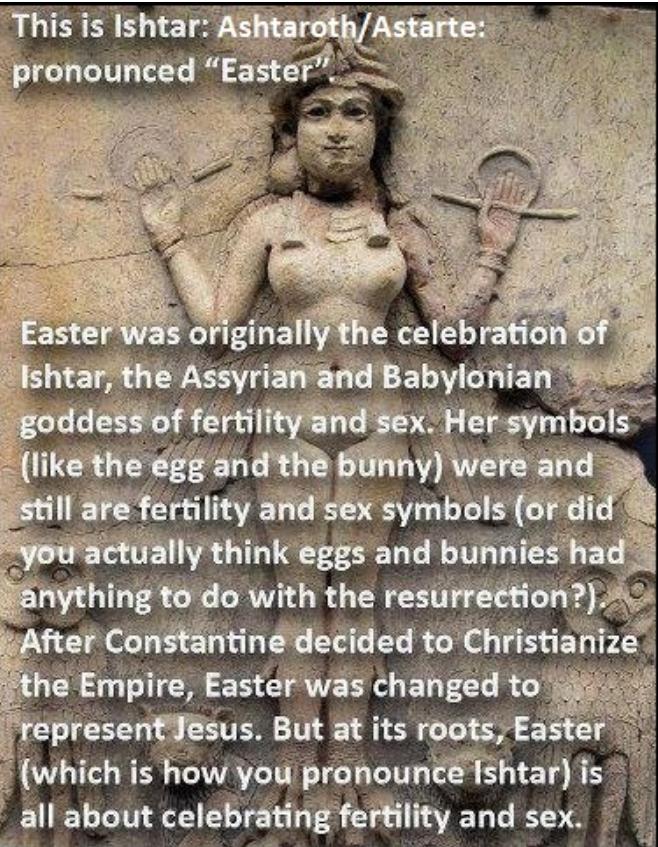
5 BUT(his heart was) TO **EASTER** THE ABOMINATION OF THE SIDONIANS.

1 Kings 11:33 "BECAUSE HE FORSOOK ME & SACRIFICED TO **EASTER** THE ABOMINATION OF THE SIDONIANS, AND TO CHAMOS, AND TO THE IDOLS OF MOAB, AND TO THEIR KING THE ABOMINATION OF THE CHILDREN OF AMMON, AND HE WALKED NOT IN MY WAYS, TO DO THAT WHICH WAS RIGHT BEFORE ME, AS DAVID HIS FATHER DID."

2 Kings 23:13 "AND THE KING DEFILED THE HOUSE THAT WAS BEFORE JERUSALEM, ON THE RIGHT HAND OF THE MOUNT OF MOSTHATH, WHICH SOLOMON KING OF ISRAEL BUILT TO **EASTER** THE ABOMINATION OF THE SIDONIANS, AND TO CHAMOS THE ABOMINATION OF MOAB, AND TO MOLOCH THE ABOMINATION OF THE CHILDREN OF AMMON."

2 Chron. 15:16 "AND HE REMOVED MAACHA HIS MOTHER FROM BEING PRIESTESS TO **EASTER**; AND HE CUT DOWN THE IDOL, AND BURNT IT IN THE BROOK OF KEDRON."

2 Chron. 24:18 "AND THEY FORSOOK THE HOUSE OF JESUS, The THEOS (Alpha & Omega) OF THEIR FATHERS, AND SERVED **EASTER** AND IDOLS: AND THERE WAS WRATH UPON JUDAH AND JERUSALEM IN THAT DAY."



Question: Is it enough to just believe in God and do whatever we want to do?

Answer: NO,

James 2:19 "Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble."

Question: Is it possible that the whole world is wrong?

Answer: Yes,

Rev 12:9 "And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world..."

Question: Is it possible to worship God but that worship be in vain? Is it possible that some ministers use the name of God but yet deceive people?

Answer: Yes,

Matt 15:9 "But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men."

Mark 7:7 "Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines

the commandments of men."

Romans 1:21 "Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

22 Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,

23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things."

So the bible does clearly teach that the whole world has been deceived and that some people do worship God in vain and that some men teach the commandments of men instead of the doctrines of God AND that some people are vain in imaginations and claim to be wise when really they are not.

Anti-Christ also keeps Easter

Alawi is the only Islamic sect to claim Jesus as the Son of GOD and as GOD AND to observe communion, Christmas, Easter and believe in the trinity! No other Muslim leader could possibly deceive people into accepting Islam as easily as Basher Assad and the Alawi's sect leaders. This is the ONLY Muslim antichrist that could possibly tell Christians that they don't have to give up Jesus as GOD, Christmas, Easter and the trinity doctrine. They can continue to keep all their pagan customs of Christmas and Easter and the trinity doctrine and just accept Bashar Assad as the re-incarnation of Jesus and Allah. The Alawi's believe that Muhammad, Allah, Jesus and Basher are all the same person, just in different time frames. Just as the Roman Catholic Church also allowed the people to continue to keep the pagan customs of Christmas and Easter in order to get them to accept the Roman Catholic Church, so will also Bashar Assad allow Christians to continue these same ancient pagan days, as long as they accept him as god and convert to Islam. These days actually fit perfectly into their pagan worship. Christmas, Easter & the trinity doctrine all originated in ancient Assyrian & Babylon as Islamic holidays and Islamic doctrines. Easter & Christmas were originally Islamic holidays! The Islamic antichrist, Bashar Assad, will continue to promote his ancient Assyrian, Islamic, satanic holidays to people who call themselves "Christians" & make excuses that they can keep satanic holidays because these satanic holidays worship GOD. HOG WASH! You cannot worship THE HOLY GOD with satanic trash! JESUS HATES EASTER & CHRISTMAS. IT'S AN ABOMINATION UNTO HIM!

The Assyrian origins of Christmas, Assyrian origins of Easter, Assyrian origins of the Trinity doctrine, Assyrian origins of the so called Star of David, Assyrian origins of the yah names, All point toward the Assyrian son of perdition and the Assyrian invasion of the nations.

Easter	Passover & 7 Days of Unleavened Bread
Judges 2:13 AND THEY PROVOKED JESUS, & FORSOOK HIM, & SERVED BAAL, NAMELY THE " EASTER ."	Exodus 12:14 & THIS DAY SHALL BE TO YOU A MEMORIAL, & YOU SHALL KEEP IT A FIESTA TO JESUS <u>THROUGH ALL YOUR GENERATIONS</u> ; YOU SHALL KEEP IT A FIESTA, FOR A CONTINUAL COMMANDMENT
1 Kings 11:4-5 & IT CAME TO PASS IN THE TIME OF THE OLD AGE OF SOLOMON, THAT HIS HEART WAS NOT PERFECT WITH JESUS HIS THEOS (The Alpha & Omega), AS WAS THE HEART OF DAVID HIS FATHER. BUT (his heart was) TO EASTER , THE ABOMINATION OF THE SIDONIANS.	Exo. 12:27 THAT YOU SHALL SAY TO THEM, 'THIS PASSOVER IS A SACRIFICE TO JESUS, AS HE DEFENDED THE HOUSES OF THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL IN EGYPT, WHEN HE SMOTE THE EGYPTIANS, BUT DELIVERED OUR HOUSES
1 Kings 11:33 "BECAUSE HE FORSOOK ME & SACRIFICED TO EASTER THE ABOMINATION OF THE SIDONIANS, & TO CHAMOS, & TO THE IDOLS OF MOAB, & TO THEIR KING THE ABOMINATION OF THE CHILDREN OF AMMON, & HE WALKED NOT IN MY WAYS, TO DO THAT WHICH WAS RIGHT BEFORE ME, AS DAVID HIS FATHER DID."	Matthew 26:26 WHILE THEY WERE EATING, JESUS TOOK BREAD, & AFTER A BLESSING, HE BROKE IT & GAVE IT TO THE DISCIPLES, AND SAID, "TAKE, EAT; THIS IS MY BODY." (Only Symbolically. Not transubstantiation as the Catholics teach.) 27 & WHEN HE HAD TAKEN A CUP & GIVEN THANKS, HE GAVE IT TO THEM, SAYING, "DRINK FROM IT, ALL OF YOU; 28 FOR THIS IS MY BLOOD OF THE (new) COVENANT, WHICH IS POURED OUT FOR MANY FOR FORGIVENESS OF SINS.

<p>2 Kings 23:13 "AND THE KING DEFILED THE HOUSE THAT WAS BEFORE JERUSALEM, ON THE RIGHT HAND OF THE MOUNT OF MOSTHATH, WHICH SOLOMON KING OF ISRAEL BUILT TO EASTER THE ABOMINATION OF THE SIDONIANS & TO CHAMOS THE ABOMINATION OF MOAB, & TO MOLOCH THE ABOMINATION OF THE CHILDREN OF AMMON."</p>	<p>John 6:52 THEN THE JEWS BEGAN TO ARGUE WITH ONE ANOTHER, SAYING, "HOW CAN THIS MAN GIVE US FLESH TO EAT?" 53 SO JESUS SAID TO THEM, "AMEN, AMEN, I SAY TO YOU, UNLESS YOU EAT THE FLESH OF THE SON OF MANKIND & DRINK HIS BLOOD, YOU HAVE NO LIFE IN YOURSELVES. 54 "HE WHO EATS MY FLESH & DRINKS MY BLOOD HAS ETERNAL LIFE, & I WILL RAISE HIM UP ON THE LAST DAY.</p>
<p>2 Chron. 15:16 "AND HE REMOVED MAACHA HIS MOTHER FROM BEING PRIESTESS TO EASTER; & HE CUT DOWN THE IDOL, & BURNT IT IN THE BROOK OF KEDRON."</p>	<p>John 13:14 "IF I THEN, THE LORD & THE TEACHER, WASHED YOUR FEET, YOU ALSO OUGHT TO WASH ONE ANOTHER'S FEET. 15 "FOR I GAVE YOU AN EXAMPLE THAT YOU ALSO SHOULD DO AS I DID TO YOU. 16 "AMEN, AMEN, I SAY TO YOU, A SLAVE IS NOT GREATER THAN HIS MASTER, NOR ONE WHO IS SENT GREATER THAN THE ONE WHO SENT HIM. 17 "IF YOU KNOW THESE THINGS, YOU ARE BLESSED IF YOU DO THEM.</p>
<p>2 Chron. 24:18 "AND THEY FORSOOK THE HOUSE OF JESUS, THEOS (The Alpha & Omega) OF THEIR FATHERS, & SERVED EASTER & IDOLS: & THERE WAS WRATH UPON JUDAH & JERUSALEM IN THAT DAY."</p>	<p>1 Cor. 5:7 CLEAN OUT THE OLD LEAVEN SO THAT YOU MAY BE A NEW MASS OF DOUGH, JUST AS YOU ARE IN FACT UNLEAVENED. FOR CHRIST OUR PASSOVER ALSO HAS BEEN SACRIFICED. 8 THEREFORE LET US CELEBRATE THE FEAST, NOT WITH OLD LEAVEN, NOR WITH THE LEAVEN OF MALICE & WICKEDNESS, BUT WITH THE UNLEAVENED BREAD OF SINCERITY &</p>

Easter	TRUTH
<p>Joshua 24:33 "AND IT CAME TO PASS AFTERWARDS THAT ELEAZAR THE HIGH-PRIEST THE SON OF AARON DIED, & WAS BURIED IN GABAAR OF PHINEES HIS SON, WHICH HE GAVE HIM IN MOUNT EPHRAIM. IN THAT DAY THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL TOOK THE ARK OF THEOS (The Alpha & Omega), & CARRIED IT ABOUT AMONG THEM; & PHINEES EXERCISED THE PRIEST'S OFFICE IN THE ROOM OF ELEAZAR HIS FATHER UNTIL HE DIED, & HE WAS BURIED IN HIS OWN PLACE GABAAR: BUT THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL DEPARTED EVERY ONE TO THEIR PLACE, & TO THEIR OWN CITY: & THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL WORSHIPPED EASTER, NAMELY "ASTAROTH", & THE GODS OF THE NATIONS ROUND ABOUT THEM; & JESUS DELIVERED THEM INTO THE HANDS OF EGLOM KING OF MOAB & HE RULED OVER THEM EIGHTEEN YEARS."</p>	<p>1 Cor. 11:26 FOR AS OFTEN AS YOU EAT THIS BREAD & DRINK THE CUP, YOU PROCLAIM THE LORD'S DEATH UNTIL HE COMES.</p> <p>(These verses do not tell us to take communion often. It says "as often as", not "drink often". There is a big difference. We take communions as often as once per year. No more & no less, that's how often we take communion. We have absolutely no example of where they took communion at any other time than only on Passover. These verses teach us that communion is extremely Holy & that we should not treat it lightly. If we are taking communion daily, weekly, monthly or bi-monthly, then we are not treating communion with the level of reverence that is required. Some people have actually died because they did not treat it with the required reverence. It is Holy. It represents the very Blood & Body of our Lord & Savior JESUS Christ. That is extremely special & Holy.)</p>
<p>Ezek. 8:16 AND HE BROUGHT ME INTO THE INNER COURT OF THE HOUSE OF JESUS, & AT THE ENTRANCE OF THE TEMPLE OF JESUS, BETWEEN THE PORCH & THE ALTAR, WERE ABOUT TWENTY MEN, WITH THEIR BACKS TOWARD THE TEMPLE OF JESUS, & THEIR FACES TURNED TOWARD THE EAST; AND THEY WORSHIPPED THE SUN TOWARD THE EAST. (<i>Easter Sunrise Service</i>)</p> <p>17 AND HE SAID TO ME, SON OF HUMANKIND, YOU HAVE SEEN THIS. IS IT A LITTLE THING TO THE HOUSE OF JUDAH TO PRACTICE THE INIQUITIES WHICH THEY HAVE PRACTICED HERE? FOR THEY HAVE FILLED THE LAND WITH INIQUITY: AND RETURNED TO PROVOKE TO ANGER; & BEHOLD, THESE STRETCH OUT THE VINE BRANCH AS MOCKERS.</p> <p>18 THEREFORE WILL I DEAL WITH THEM IN WRATH: MY EYE SHALL NOT SPARE, NOR WILL I HAVE ANY MERCY!</p>	<p>John 4:22 YOU WORSHIP WHAT YOU DO NOT KNOW WE WORSHIP WHAT WE KNOW, FOR SALVATION IS FROM THE JEWS.</p> <p>23 BUT AN HOUR IS COMING, AND NOW IS, WHEN THE TRUE WORSHIPERS WILL WORSHIP THE FATHER IN SPIRIT AND TRUTH; FOR SUCH PEOPLE THE FATHER SEEKS TO BE HIS WORSHIPERS.</p> <p>24 THEOS (The Alpha & Omega) IS SPIRIT, AND THOSE WHO WORSHIP HIM MUST WORSHIP IN SPIRIT AND TRUTH."</p> <p>(All Scriptures = The Alpha & Omega Bible. The most accurate bible translation in thousands of years.)</p>

Deut. 12:30 TAKE HEED TO YOURSELF THAT YOU SEEK NOT TO FOLLOW THEM AFTER THEY ARE DESTROYED BEFORE YOU, SAYING, 'HOW DO THESE NATIONS ACT TOWARDS THEIR GODS? I WILL DO LIKEWISE.'

31 YOU SHALL NOT DO SO TO YOUR THEOS (The Alpha & Omega); FOR THEY HAVE SACRIFICED TO THEIR GODS THE ABOMINATIONS OF JESUS WHICH HE HATES, FOR THEY BURN THEIR SONS & THEIR DAUGHTERS IN FIRE TO THEIR GODS.

32 EVERY WORD THAT I COMMAND YOU THIS DAY, IT SHALL YOU OBSERVE TO DO: YOU SHALL NOT ADD TO IT, NOR DIMINISH FROM IT!

Matt. 15:9 'BUT IN VAIN DO THEY WORSHIP ME, TEACHING AS DOCTRINES THE COMMANDMENTS OF MANKIND.' "

The Assyrian Syrian Origin of the Trinity Doctrine

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/trinity.html>

The Trinity doctrine says that The Father, The Son and The Holy Spirit or Holy Ghost are 3 different persons or 3 different God Heads but yet they are still one GOD. What is the Truth about this? Is GOD 3 different persons, Does GOD have 3 different heads?

First of all, let me say that I DO believe in the Holy Ghost, I am NOT denying the Holy Ghost!. However GOD is not a Trinity and the Holy Ghost is NOT a 3rd person. Please Don't jump to conclusions. Please read this entire article before deciding that I am right or that I am wrong. Get your Bibles out. Don't believe me. Believe the Bible. I am NOT saying that anyone is lost just because of how they believe on this issue. I am just teaching the Truth without condemning anyone. We all must grow in the knowledge and wisdom of the LORD. Don't JUST read this article but also FAST AND PRAY!

If the Holy Ghost is a 3rd person, in a Trinity, What is his name?

The Father's name is: [Jesus. "Jesus" was originally written as the Father's name in the Old Testament.](#)

The Son's name is: [Jesus](#).

What's the Holy Ghost' name? Jesus! According to John 14, The Holy Ghost is Jesus returning to dwell inside of us.

If The Father and the Son are two different persons and The Holy Ghost is a 3rd person, What position does The Holy Ghost or Holy Spirit hold in this family unit?

Father, Son, _____?

.....brother?

.....Grandfather?

.....Uncle?

Elohim?

Many people claim that the word "God" in the Old Testament was the word "Elohim" and they claim that Elohim means more than one. However, first of all, Elohim can be used as either singular or plural. It is used both ways in Scripture and that cannot be denied. "Elohim" can also mean "plural of majesty", "plural of excellence" and "plural of attributes". It does NOT have to be "plural of persons or beings". And again, can also be used only as singular. Second, "Elohim" is NOT Hebrew, but Assyrian Aramaic and was written in the Assyrian, Babylonian Targum translation, NOT the original Scriptures! The KJV and Strong's Concordance points to the very corrupted Babylonian, Assyrian translation of Scripture.

In both the more reliable Greek Septuagint Old Testament and the Greek New Testament, the word "God" was "Theos" which is singular and means "The Supreme Spirit" or "The Alpha & Omega" and CANNOT imply a Trinity. Theoi is the plural word they would have used, but did NOT. We see a singular GOD in true Hebrew, English and Greek in [Genesis 1:1](#) and throughout all of Scripture. There is nothing in the Syrian, Aramaic, Hebrew or Greek that teaches a tribune god or 3 heads or 3 beings or 3 persons. It only teaches ONE GOD who is One being, One person, One spirit who manifests Himself in many more than 3 ways.

Why did the Apostle Paul ALWAYS leave out the Holy Ghost when referring to both of the roles/manifestations of The Father AND Christ Jesus?

[Ephesians 1:1](#) Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus:

[2 Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. 3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ:](#)

He mentions the Father AND He mentions Jesus Christ! But He DOES NOT mention the Holy Ghost? WHY? Because it's NOT a third!
Notice Again:

[Ephesians 5:20](#) Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;

And again:

Ephesians 6:23 Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

And Again:

Galatians 1:1 Paul, an apostle, not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;

2 And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia:

3 Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ,

And again:

Philippians 1:2 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

Why is it that every time Ezekiel and John see the Throne of GOD, they NEVER mention seeing The Holy Ghost? OR a third throne? Where is the Holy Ghost seated? Beside Jesus?

You may bring up 1 John 5:7 "For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one."

However, according to the Scofield Commentary and MANY other Experienced Well Qualified Sources, "It is generally agreed that (1Jo_5:7) has no real authority, and has been inserted."

It is Documented FACT that the original Greek writings did NOT say what it says today in the King James!!!

"The Epistle of St John" by Brooke Foss Westcott (1892) Page 202 says:

"...THE WORDS ARE NOT FOUND:

(1) In any independent Greek MS (more than 180 MSS and 50 Lectionaries are quoted). Both the late MS which contain it have unquestionably been modified by the Latin Vulgate.

(2) In any independent Greek writer. The very few Greek writers who make use of the words derived their knowledge of them from the Latin (not in Ir Cl.Al Orig Did Athan Bas Greg. Naz Cyr.Al).

(3) In any Latin Father earlier than Victor Vitensis or Vigilius Tapsensis (not in Tert Cypr Hil Ambr Hier Aug Leo).(4) Not in any ancient version except the Latin; and it was not found in the Old Latin in its early form (Tert Cypr Aug), or (b) in the Vulgate as issued by Jerome (Codd. Am fuld or (c) as revised by Alcuin (Cod. Vallicell.)"

This scripture was added into the bible by men who held the trinity doctrine and wanted to influence peoples thinking in that direction. The original writings said: " 6. This is he that came by water and blood, Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness because the Spirit is truth. 7. For there are three that bear witness, the Spirit, the water, and the blood; and these three agree in one. 9. If we receive the witness of man, the witness of God is greater".

Even if you believe that the 1611-1887 King James translation is 100% accurate, It doesn't say that there are three god heads. Its says, these three ARE ONE. As a male, I can be a father AND a son AND a soul/spirit within my one flesh. I can be all three, a father, son & soul without being three persons/heads/beings. So much more, The Creator is a singular Spirit that fills the entire universe & is the ultimate Father of all, Yet HE is also the son of man, Yet also the Son of The Holy Spirit (The Greater Measure of His Spirit that did not enter Mary) AND HE is the Holy Ghost of the One who was crucified, resurrected & gloried.

You might try to claim that GOD would never allow anyone to remove or add to the bible, that the bible is 100% correct with no errors. However the bible says differently! Notice:

Rev 22:18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

Rev 22:19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

In other words, God gave a curse against anyone who would add to or remove from the bible. If God would not allow man to do so, then why would He warn of this? It's clear that He knew men would do so.

What about Matt. 28:19 ?

Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost.
First of all, that verse has been corrupted. The Catholic church added to that scripture.

However, even if that verse were not corrupted, Notice what this verse does NOT say: "baptizing them in the nameS". We are NOT to baptize in 3 names! There is ONE GOD, with ONE Name/Authority. The One GOD manifests Himself as our Father, as the Son of Man and as The Holy Spirit. It is NOT telling us that GOD is 3 beings or 3 persons. It's telling us to baptize in His NAME (which Acts tells us that there is ONLY ONE NAME by which man may be saved by AND by His Authority. Every time in the Bible that the disciples baptized, the only pronunciation/wording/phrase that they used was "JEsus". They NEVER said "I baptize you in the Names of the Father and of Jesus and of the Holy Ghost". Search the scriptures and see! Why then does it say "Father and of the Son and of the Holy Ghost"? Because it is telling us to baptize in THE NAME/Authority of The Father, His Son (Jesus) and of Him Crucified and Resurrected (Ghost). His Spirit/Ghost is NOT a third person, it's His Ghost. His Ghost is still Him, it's not another person. It's Him.

1 Cor.12:13 "For BY ONE SPIRIT (NOT 3) are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink INTO ONE SPIRIT".

John 14:16 "ANOTHER COMFORTER": Does NOT mean ANOTHER GOD! There is Only One GOD! NOR does it mean another person. But the word "GOD" is singular plural, meaning one entity with more than one member. There is only one GOD but Jesus and the Father are both GOD, both are parts/manifestations of GOD. NOT Jesus Only! The Father and Jesus are One in that they are both part of that one GOD. He did not send a third god. He sent another manifestation of himself, that is that He sent the Holy Spirit to dwell within man, thus the Holy Ghost inhabiting the vessel of man. You can say that the Holy Ghost is another manifestation of the same one GOD, but you can't say that it's a third, because He also had already manifested himself in King Melchizedek, the fire in the burning bush, The Angel of the LORD many, many times, etc. Yet all these are manifestations of the One Eternal GOD.

John 14

16 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter (another manifestation of comfort, see verse 21, NOT another person), that he may abide with you for ever;

17 Even the Spirit of truth (Who is the Spirit of Truth? Notice verse 6! Jesus said "I AM THE WAY, THE TRUTH!") whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

18 I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you. (Who will come? Who is the Comforter? I WILL COME TO YOU!)

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also.

20 At that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you. (Why did Jesus NOT say "the Father in you, i in you and the Holy Spirit in you"? There are only 3 people in this verse, the Father, Jesus and YOU!)

21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of **MY FATHER AND I** will love him, and will MANIFEST MYSELF to him. (how? by HIS Spirit) (how many people are in this verse? The Father and Jesus!)

22 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt MANIFEST THYSELF unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

The Holy Ghost could not be sent until the Son, Jesus, returned to the Father in Heaven. In other words, the Holy Ghost could not be sent until after Jesus died, resurrected and ascended back into Heaven so that He could return as His very own Ghost within the hearts and souls of humans. Jesus Living inside of us is called the Holy Ghost. He has always been the Word of God. In the beginning there was the Word and the Word was God and came to dwell among men. The Holy Ghost/the Living Word teaches us and reminds us of what HE/Jesus said! Jesus and the Holy Ghost are one and the same person! The Holy Spirit is the Spirit of GOD when it is outside of us and it's translated as the Holy Ghost when He is dealing with mankind. In Acts, they spoke with other tongues (in the Holy Ghost) as His Spirit gave utterance. In Greek, the words "spirit" and "ghost" is the SAME word but the English

translators translated it as "Holy Ghost" when the Holy Spirit is working in the vessels of mankind to show the Power of GOD abiding in man. To understand more about about this, please see my [What is the Holy Ghost](#) article.

Accusation: 3 people at Jesus baptism:

Matthew 3:16 And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: **17** And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

Answer: The Spirit OF GOD is the Spirit of GOD. It's not a 3rd person. There is NO WAY that this scripture can be used to prove a trinity. I am not saying there is not a Holy Spirit. He clearly does exist! But He is NOT a Third person, He is Jesus and the Father.

Accusation: 2 Cor. 13:14 shows 3 people:

Answer: **2 Corinthians 13:14** (KJV) The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

GOD is everywhere. HE is HUGE. HE is on every planet and every moon and every star and every solar system. HE is ONE SPIRIT which fills the universe. AS I am one person but i have two arms and two feet and ten toes but I am still just one person. my brain talks to and communicates with my arms, toes and feet. but my arms legs feet toes are not separate people. Jesus is the manifestation of GOD which walked on Earth and went back to Heaven. The Father is the larger manifestation of GOD that stayed in Heaven while Jesus walked on Earth. My head is in the sky but my feet are on the ground. but I am still one person. GOD is still one being but with many manifestations. The Holy Ghost is HIM manifesting Himself within us but it's still that one same GOD, not a different being. this verse shows some of the different ways GOD manifests Himself. It does NOT show 3 people.

GOD is ONE

John 1:1 In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. **2** The same was in the beginning with God. We do NOT find ANY thing about a trinity in GOD in this very clear Biblical description of GOD.

Ephesians 4:4 There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; **5** One Lord, one faith, one baptism, **6** One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

1 Corinthians 12

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that JESUS IS THE LORD, but by the Holy Ghost.

4 Now there are diversities of gifts, BUTTHE SAME SPIRIT.

5 And there are differences of administrations, BUTTHE SAME SPIRIT

6 And there are diversities of operations, but IT IS THE SAME GOD which worketh all in all.

7 But the manifestation of THE Spirit (**NOT PLURAL**) is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by THE SAME SPIRIT;

9 To another faith by THE SAME SPIRIT; to another the gifts of healing by THE SAME SPIRIT;

10 To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh THAT ONE AND THE SELFSAME SPIRIT, dividing to every man severally as HE will.

12 For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ. (**ONE BODY, NOT 3, ONE HEAD, ONE GOD HEAD, CHRIST IS THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH, HE IS NOT A 3 HEADED MONSTER**)

13 For BY ONE SPIRIT (NOT 3) are we all baptized into ONE body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink INTO ONE SPIRIT.

JESUS AS THE FATHER

Isaiah 43:10 (NASB) You are MY (not our) witnesses, declares THE LORD (originally JEH) and MY servant whom I (not we) have chosen, so that you MAY KNOW and believe Me (not us) and UNDERSTAND THAT I AM HE. (not them). (who is speaking? The Father? The son? whoever is speaking is alone) BEFORE ME THERE WAS NO GOD FORMED. AND THERE WILL BE NONE AFTER ME. (there would never become another God formed. Jesus is not a new creation. HE always existed and created everything. Jesus is JEH with us. GOD with us. He is not a different God) I EVEN I AM THE LORD. (There is only ONE LORD. Jesus is LORD). AND THERE IS NO SAVIOUR BESIDES ME. (only Jesus is Saviour). Look at verse 13: Even from eternity I AM HE...Look at 44:24 Thus says THE LORD YOUR REDEEMER and THE ONE who formed you from the womb. I THE LORD AM THE MAKER OF ALL THINGS. stretching out the Heavens BY MYSELF and spreading out the earth ALL ALONE.

John 1:1-3 In the beginning was The Word. and The Word was with God (my voice is with myself but I am still one person. This Jesus was the voice/breathe of GOD. It is HE who spoke everything into creation and breathed life into mankind) and the Word WAS GOD. (not a separate person). All things came into being through Him. and apart from Him nothing came into being that has come into being.

Revelation 1:8 I AM the Alpha and The Omega says THE LORD GOD WHO IS AND WHO WAS AND WHO IS TO COME THE ALMIGHTY. (That is Jesus speaking!) **21:7** He who overcomes will inherit these things and I WILL BE HIS GOD and he will be MY SON.

Also read **Hebrews 12:5-11** notice the word THE LORD. There is only one LORD. This speaks of Jesus. Notice the repeated use of the words sons which refers to us. if we are the sons, HE is our Father. HE created us. Who created us? The Scriptures says that Jesus created all things.

Isaiah 9:6 For a child will be born to us, a son will be given to us, and The Government will rest on His Shoulders and His Name will be called Wonderful Counselor MIGHTY GOD ETERNAL FATHER Prince of Peace.

John 14:8 Philip said to Him, LORD Show us The Father and it is enough for us. Jesus said to him, HAVE I BEEN so long WITH YOU and yet YOU HAVE NOT COMETO KNOW ME philip? HE WHO HAS SEEN ME HAS SEEN THE FATHER...

So in conclusion, It's very clear in Scripture that we serve One God and Lord, His Name is Jesus. He is The Father and The Son. He is the Holy Spirit. He is The Holy Ghost. He is THE KING of Kings. Is there a King greater than Him? No. so why does the Scriptures also describe Him talking to and interacting with The Father as if The Father were another being? Because GOD put a part of Himself into Mary. That part became known as GOD WITH US (Jesus). The larger measure of Himself that stayed in Heaven is known as The Father. The smaller part of Himself that became flesh remained loyal and submissive to The Larger Measure of His Spirit, plan and purpose. That smaller part of Himself still remains submissive to The Father. But once all things are fulfilled (devil destroyed, angels judged, wicked perished, righteous rewarded, new Heaven new Earth) HE will be whole again and will not be submissive to anyone. i now share with you a mystery that you have never heard before yet is revealed in scripture. When everything is completed, Jesus will subject Himself unto His larger measure of His Spirit and they will no longer be two manifestations.

1 Cor. 15:20-28. last words of verse 28 all in all. means to be made one again or made whole. am i saying that Christ will cease to exist? NO. But HE Will merge back to being His Word. HE will manifest Himself as ONE. HE shall be our GOD and we shall be His People. We won't be serving two or three beings. Only One. so currently we can say "Jesus AND The Father" and we say "Jesus is The Father". Both are true statements. But these two manifestations are One and Same Spirit/deity which shall again become One manifestation.

HE came to reconcile the world unto Himself. but HE could only do so by becoming a servant to us in the flesh. HE gave part of Himself to save His Own Children. JESUS is the express image of The Father. like looking in a mirror. We see the image of The Father. but He is not just a reflection. He is a manifestation or part of Himself. long enough to accomplish all things and make all things complete. It's amazing and beautiful. even more beautiful than believing HE is one manifestation. but these two manifestations are the same being using both mind and body to get the job done.

2 Cor. 5:18-19 notice the words repeated "to himself". via Christ which is Himself come in the flesh.

check out **John 2:19-21** who raised Christ from the dead. HE did. yet other verses in the Bible says GOD did. The Holy Spirit did.

John 10:18 NASB confirms Jesus raised Himself from the grave. by commandment of The Father, the larger measure of Himself which had stayed in

Heaven while his flesh body walked on Earth.

Col. 1:13-20 notice to Himself. thru him means thru his own flesh. we can only be Saved by the blood of GOD in the flesh. the blood of a man could not do it because all men were born with a sinful nature. Christ (God in the flesh) had to die for us.

Origins of the Trinity is in Paganism, then adopted by the Catholic Church, passed down to the protestant churches

The trinity doctrine originates in pagan cultures such as the Assyrians, babylonians, egyptians, mayans & hinduism. Many times, it was represented by a triangle or by an eye inside a triangle.

The Assyrian origin of the Trinity doctrine & it's connection to the Son of Perdition (Anti-Christ)

"The Assyrians believed in the god Ashur, who was formed by nine different characters. They also had the Trinity as the basis of their faith. According to ancient Assyrian belief, it was through the Trinity that the balance of the cosmos was maintained, i.e. through the father and mother in heaven together with the Assyrian king as their representative on earth. When the foundations of Christianity were established during the childhood of the new doctrine, the Assyrian representatives made sure that the Trinity was incorporated into the tenets of the Christian faith".

The son of perdition, bashar assad of Syria, is of the Alawi Sect of islam, which is the only sect of islam that teaches the trinity doctrine. The trinity is THE CENTRE of Alawi worship and rites. It will be their proclamation of the trinity that will capture many christian believers. It is the trinity doctrine that will be the brainwashing tool that the antichrist will use to convince people that he can be god, since the belief is that god is not one.

What happens when you die? What is the Total Truth about Heaven and Hell?

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/hell.html>

Let's not guess, let's not accept what we have been taught by man. Let's go to the Holy Scriptures and see what it says happens when we die.

Ecclesiastes 9:5-10 "For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten. Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun. Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works. Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment. Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun. Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest."

Ecc. 12:7 "Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it." The Bible places NO DIFFERENCE about where you go when you die based upon whether you lived righteous or wickedly. Your eternal fate is decided at the Resurrections and the Great White Throne Judgment. Keep Reading for Proof!

Psalm 146:4 His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts perish.

Daniel 12:2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

Job 14:10 But man dieth, and wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he? **11** As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up: **12** So man lieth down, and riseth not: till the heavens be no more (**Resurrections**), they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

Psalm 115:17 The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.

Isa. 38:18 For the grave cannot praise thee, death can not celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

What Happened to the wicked and righteous men of the old testament when they died? Did they go to Heaven and be awake and praise GOD in Heaven after their death or did they go to sleep? What happened to the wicked, did they go to hell and scream every day and every night and every second for all these thousands of years since then OR are they asleep. What does the Bible say?

1 Kings

- **2:10** So David slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David.
- **11:43** And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.
- **14:20** And the days which Jeroboam reigned were two and twenty years: and he slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.
- **14:31** And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And his mother's name was Naamah an Ammonitess. And Abijam his son reigned in his stead.
- **15:8** And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead.
- **15:24** And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.
- **16:6** So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned in his stead.
- **16:28** So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.
- **22:40** So Ahab slept with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.
- **22:50** And Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

2 Kings

- **8:24** And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.
- **10:35** And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son reigned in his stead.

- **13:9** And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: and Joash his son reigned in his stead.
- **13:13** And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.
- **14:16** And Jehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his stead.
- **14:22** He built Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.
- **14:29** And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Israel; and Zachariah his son reigned in his stead.
- **15:7** So Azariah slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.
- **15:22** And Menahem slept with his fathers; and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead.
- **15:38** And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.
- **16:20** And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.
- **20:21** And Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.
- **21:18** And Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.
- **24:6** So Jehoiakim slept with his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

2 Chronicles

- **9:31** And Solomon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.
- **12:16** And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: and Abijah his son reigned in his stead.
- **14:1** So Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years.
- **16:13** And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.
- **21:1** Now Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.
- **26:2** He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.
- **26:23** So Uzziah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.
- **27:9** And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.
- **28:27** And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Jerusalem: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.
- **32:33** And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honour at his death. And Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.
- **33:20** So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

Isa. 57:1 The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come. **2** He shall enter into peace: they shall rest in their beds, each one walking in his uprightness.

What about the New Testament?

Matt. 27:52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

John 3:13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.

John 11:11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.

John 14:2 In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. (**He is PREPARING IT.**

It's not yet ready to be entered by man and not yet entered by man.)

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. (**Jesus says He will come get us! The Saints that have already died are not yet with Him in Heaven. Jesus must come get us).**

Acts 2:29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day. (**DEAD AND BURIED: NOT walking around eating grapes in Heaven!**)

Acts 2:34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

Acts 13:36 For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:

Acts 7:59 And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. **60** And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

1 Cor. 15:20 But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.

1 Cor. 15:51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,

1 Thes. 4:14 For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

So what the bible really says about death is that your body returns to the earth (**grave**), and your spirit returns to God! But you do not know or do ANYTHING (**Eccles. 9:10**) in that state of sleep. That IS what the Bible says! That is where you are (**asleep**) until Jesus returns and the Resurrections start occurring.

First Resurrection

The 1st Resurrection is the Resurrection of the Saints (those that have been called in this life, heard the Gospel of Jesus Christ and accepted that calling and stayed faithful until the death or until the Coming of The LORD). This is a Resurrection to Spirit. **1 Cor. 15**.

Rev 20:1 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till (**until**) the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection. (**This shows that the rest of the people, everyone else who does not take part in the 1st Resurrection WILL BE risen again AFTER the 1000 years**)

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death (**Romans 6:23**) hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

Second Resurrection

Rev. 20:7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out to deceive (**those that just rose in the 2nd Resurrection, see verse 3**) the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, (**a spiritual title given to rebellious nations, NOT the same as in Ezek. 38**) to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

(**We see here that during this short season (100 years), Jesus And the Saints are all here on Earth but also is the devil. The devil is allowed to deceive people again. Each physical human being that rose in the 2nd Resurrection will continue to have the choice (freewill) to decide to go with the devil or to go with GOD.**)

The 2nd Resurrection is for everyone that did not rise in the first Resurrection. This includes anyone who was not called in the first life OR who never heard the Name of Jesus (Africa, South America, Native American Indians, Chinese, Russians or even Americans who never received the truth), And those who did hear the Name but Never received the Truth or was deceived AND those that died young, 11 year old kids, babies and those murdered in abortion AND for those people who in this life had mental disabilities. The Second Resurrection includes EVERYONE who had not yet been Born Again of

both Water Baptism AND The Holy Spirit in Jesus Name. That will include EVERYONE who ever lived before Jesus was born. It will include everyone from old testament times because no one was saved under the old covenant animal sacrifices. ONLY JESUS Sacrifice saves. But the person must know of and accept that sacrifice. Not only must they accept that sacrifice of Jesus Christ but they also must be born again of water baptism by full immersion of water and receive the indwelling of the Holy Spirit which is then also sometimes called the Holy Ghost when it is within man.

Matthew 19:28 "And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the REGENERATION when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

29 And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

30 but many that are FIRST SHALL BE LAST AND THE LAST SHALL BE FIRST.

Jesus spoke of another generation. Re-generation= Strong's G3824 - paliggenesia = new birth, reproduction
The disciples would rule with Jesus in a time when there are new births occurring, during another generation. The First shall be last and the last shall be first. What does that mean? It means that the first people called, the prophets of old, everyone in old testament times, will be last into the Kingdom! That is exactly what it means! They will NOT rise in the first resurrection. Some of them may have been great people, they may have known of GOD, they may have even known ABOUT Christ, his human birth and death. But they were UNABLE to be born of His Spirit until after Jesus had sent the Promise of the Holy Ghost, which would STAY/DWELL/ABIDE within mankind. That was impossible before Christ's human birth. Those baptized before Christ came and those baptized under John the baptizer's baptism MUST be re-baptized. **Acts 19:1-7** Even John the Baptizer had need to be baptized in JE-sus Name. **Matthew 3:14** "But John forbade him, saying, I HAVE NEED to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?" John recognized that he wasn't fully saved before baptism in JE-sus Name. We do not have any record of John being baptized by JE-sus and His disciples. John was the last of the old covenant prophets. He must return in the 2nd resurrection to be baptized of JE-sus.

Now, Let's finish reading Matthew. Originally, there were no separation between **Matthew 19** and **Matthew 20**. There were no chapters numbers and verse numbers. So, Jesus continues to speak about this subject and explains about the first shall be last and the last first.

Matthew 20:1 "For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.

3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,

4 And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way.

5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house,

12 Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

15 Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good?

16 So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

Matthew 20:16 speaks of the same as **Matthew 19:30**. It ties the two together. **Matthew 19:30** is part of the conversation/subject/context of **Matthew 19:28** of the re-generation. Jesus has explained that those that were hired first, called first, came first (those of old testament times) will be

given the same wages (Eternal Life) but will enter into the Kingdom last. That is because they must be re-born, that is re-born spiritually. They must accept Jesus crucified, resurrected and glorified. They must enter into that via water baptism which is spiritually partaking of his death and resurrection. They must receive the indwelling of the Holy Spirit/Ghost.

John 3:3 "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God".

It was impossible to be born again during old testament times. Jesus was the first born. He was the firstfruits. He was born again when He got baptized in water.

John 1:31 "And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water".

32 And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.

When the Holy Spirit came upon Christ, It didn't just come and leave. It aboded, it stayed. The Holy Spirit did not ascend back upwards. Christ was born again of Water and Spirit. He gave a description of a person who is born again:

John 3:8 "The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit".

Then in **John 8:14** He gave a description of HIMSELF that perfectly fits the description of someone born again!

"Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go".

Very clearly then, Jesus had been born again. Was He not born as a human? Did He not die as a human? Did He not get baptized as a human? YES, so He must also have been born again, **John 3:3** "Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God". **John 3:5** "Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God". Jesus was GOD in the flesh as a human, He was required to be born again before He could have been glorified again.

Some people argue that we are born again when our physical body is turned into Spirit. They are both wrong and correct at the same time. First of all, we are considered spirit, born again/saved immediately upon repentance/conversion/baptism/receipt of The Holy Spirit. **Romans 8:9** "But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his". However, at the same time, it is also true that Salvation and birth is a process. Salvation/Birthing is continual until the very moment it is completed when we are fully turned to Spirit and no longer have any physical body to dwell in. **Matthew 24:13, 1 Cor. 15:21-58**. Nevertheless, we are still considered born again and saved at the moment of conception. Life is there at conception. We are a new creation at conception. We are in the process of re-birth immediately and the birthing has begun and we are considered born again already by the Spirit and not by the flesh. We ARE in the Spirit if we are His! Please read the articles [Ye must be Born Again](#) and [Salvation, When are we saved?](#)

This Second Resurrection is NOT a second chance but rather it is part of the overall great and complete plan that GOD has. It is the second harvest. There is the First Fruits Harvest represented by the Day of Pentecost and then there is the autumn Harvest represented by the Feast of Tabernacles. The autumn harvest will be a greater harvest. Those that were born again in the new testament time era, will be the first fruits following Christ Jesus. No one gets a free ticket to Heaven/Fullness of the Kingdom, just because they died young or was mentally disabled. Jesus is THE way into the Kingdom and there is NO OTHER WAY! Jesus is the Doorway. There is NO OTHER DOORWAY! (**John 10:1-7**) Salvation was never in the blood of goats. Salvation was not available in old covenant times, therefore it's impossible for humans to be in Heaven right now. If babies and mentally disabled people were to get a free ticket to Heaven or into the Kingdom, then there would be MILLIONS of people in the Kingdom who never learned any lessons (tried and tested) and never accepted Jesus as Saviour!

Everyone will get their chance to accept Christ as Savior and have a good mind to do so with as well as the time to do so. This is a resurrection to Physical flesh and blood. **Ezek. 37**

Matthew 25 Proves Some People Will Get Saved in Second Resurrection

Matt. 25:31 When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:

(People assume that verse 31 is speaking about the very day that Jesus comes to Earth. But if you look at the context of the previous verse and of the entire chapter and of the entire bible outline of events including the book of Revelation, then you come to understand that Judgment Day (Great White Throne Judgment) is after the short season of 100 years, which is after the 1000 years. Verse 31 is worded the way it is because 1000 years is as one day to THE LORD and to make us search and study Scripture).

32 And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

(There is NO separation on the left and right on the very day of Christ Return. There is no Scripture to compare with this verse that would lead you to believe that the separation between left and right occurs on the day of His Arrival. All comparative Scriptures indicate that the separation between the wheat and the chaff occurs at the very end of this Earth when it's cast into the Lake of Fire, GOD's Presence, and the wicked finally destroyed).

33 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

35 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

36 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

37 Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.

46 And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

Therefore in **Matthew 25**, we see that in this second Resurrection Judgment, The Great White Throne Judgment Day, after 100 years, that there will be people who DID get Saved during that time, who had NOT been in the First Resurrection but who inherit eternal life at the moment that the wicked will be cast into the Lake of Fire at the moment of transition from this Earth to the New Earth.

1 Cor.5:5 Proves people get saved in the 100 years after the Second Resurrection

1 Cor. 5:5 "To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus".

Paul is talking about a man who was committing the immorality (fornication) of having sex with his dad's wife in verse one. The context shows that Paul was going to disfellowship/excommunicate this man from the church. By putting this man out of the church, Paul was effectively delivering the man over to satan, resulting in death in this life. But the man would hopefully be saved in the next life (the 100 years). This verse PROVES that it is possible for a person to die in their sins and yet still be saved in the future.

Now, Let's Get Back to The book of Revelation concerning that Second Resurrection:

Rev. 20:7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out to deceive (those that just rose in the 2nd Resurrection, see verse 3) the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, (a spiritual title given to rebellious nations, NOT the same as in Ezek. 38) to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

(We see here that during this short season (100 years), Jesus And the Saints are all here on Earth but also is the devil.

The devil is allowed to deceive people again. Each physical human being that rose in the 2nd Resurrection will continue to have the choice (freewill) to decide to go with the devil or to go with GOD.)

9 And they (those that decide to go with the devil) went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. (we will do a study on the words "for ever" in just a few minutes.)

At the End of the 100 Years:

Great White Throne Judgment:

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead (those that rose in the second resurrection of Verse 5), small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. (This is the Great White Throne Judgment of Matthew 25:31-46)

Let's review what just happened. At the end of the 100 years/short season, there is a battle attempt. NOT a real war. The devil convinces the deceived people (humans who are able to be devoured by fire) to try to overthrow the Kingdom of GOD, just as the devil also convinced 1/3 of the angels to try to overthrow the Kingdom of GOD before the 6-7 day re-creation period of Genesis 1. So anyway, at the end of the 100 years, these deceived people are destroyed. They do NOT live forever in fire. This is the Second Death. Eternal Death is the opposite of Eternal Life. Romans 6:23. You either Live or Die. One or the other, NOT both. The Saints Live and the Wicked die. As we see in Psalms 37. But those people who do decide to go with GOD, they will be turned into Spirit as were the original Saints and they too will receive Eternal Life and inherit the Earth and the Universe, but NOT Heaven. Now in Rev. 20:13-15 we will Review what just happened in verses 7-12.

Rev 20:13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell (greek word Hades which means the grave) delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

(This is saying that at the 2nd Resurrection, everyone is risen from their graves and then eventually they do come to the Great White Throne Judgment at the end of the second season / short season / second life.)

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death (Romans 6:23).

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

Now i must ask you, WHERE did these people come from? Did they come from Heaven and/or a burning Hell to be judged? Had they already been judged to go to Heaven or Hell and then be brought back from those judgments for re-trial? NO. They came up from the grave, even from the sea. Those that died on the Titanic will come up from the Titanic, from the sea, to finish their 100 years and be Judged.

Proof of Short Season being 100 years

Isa. 65:17 For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

(This is referring to Rev. 20:11 and all of Rev. 21/22.)

18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

19 And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

(Was still referring to Rev. 21/22, NO more crying, and we also know NO more death. Rev. 21:4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away).

20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be accursed (cut off/destroyed).

WHAT? Why is it talking about sinners and death?

In verse 20, it is talking about the period leading up to the beginning of this New Earth. The reason there will be no pain, no crying and no death in the New Earth is because ALL sinners would have been removed leading up to this point. Verse 20 is talking about the Short Season which starts at the

moment of the Second Resurrection. In NO OTHER TIME IN ALL OF HISTORY has the human race been given a PROMISE that they will NOT die before 100 years old EVEN if they sin! Wow! Did you get that?

There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days

They both fill their days. They both live 100 years! They both also END their physical life at the end of the 100 years!

the child shall die an hundred years old; but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be accursed

Does GOD give some people 100 years to repent and others only just 21 years and others just a few hours on Earth and then others 13 years and 55 years and 93 years? NO. Everyone that rises in the second Resurrection, gets that final 100 years to make it right! What about those that lived more than 100 years in the first life? What if they lived to be 103? OR what about those that lived to be 1000 yrs old in the old testament times?

If they were never born again, saved, baptized and Holy Spirit filled and perfected/purified, REGARDLESS OF AGE, they will rise in the second Resurrection and live for 100 years in that re-generation. Then Judged at the White Throne Judgment at the end of the 100 years.

Now this does NOT mean that you can sin all you want in this first life and think you can just make it right in the next life! When you sin in this life, there are physical, mental, emotional and spiritually consequences in this life AND in the life to come! What goes around, comes around. You WILL be Judged according to EVERYTHING you have done! Also, you need to pray to escape the Wrath of GOD that is about to come soon to the inhabitants of this Earth! It is a Fearful thing to fall under the Wrath of GOD! We want to attain to the First Resurrection which is the Better Resurrection ([Hebrews 11:35](#)) in which the second death hath no power ([Rev. 20:6](#)). It is impossible for those who are risen in the first Resurrection to die. They have attained. They have finished their course and crossed the finish line. If you rise in the 2nd Resurrection, you have no promise that you will inherit eternal life. You might make it and you might not. You should not rely on the 2nd R, as if you did not make it in the 1st life, then you might also not make it in the 2nd life. It is very important that we try our best to make it in the 1st R, wherein is the Promise of Eternal Life. We need Salvation NOW, with which comes Peace, Joy, Comfort and Strength. Don't put off until tomorrow what you can have today!

The Rewards of the Righteous and of the Wicked

Malach 4:1 For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. **2** But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. **3** And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the LORD of hosts.

Psalms 37:20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away.

Why does it say the fire shall not be quenched?

Because the fire will not be quenched, that is to say it will not be put out, it will burn until there is nothing left to burn and will go out on its own! No one will put it out, it will burn until all the wicked is consumed away into smoke and nothing of them is left, neither root nor branch!

What happens to the righteous?

Matt. 5:5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

If we will live forever in Heaven, then why does the new Jerusalem come down to the Earth instead of us going up there to it? If you think your eternal home is going to be Heaven, you're going to be aweful lonely there because the scriptures are clear that BOTH Jesus and the New Jerusalem will be on Earth!

Rev. 3:12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new

name.

Rev. 21:2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

What about the man on the cross in Luke 23:43 and Jesus said to him, Today you will be with me in Paradise?

Read that again my friend. IN the original writings, there was NOT a comma. So if the comma was inserted in the wrong place, it could make all the difference in the world. Read it like this: "Verily I say unto you today (right now), You shall be (will be) with me in Paradise."

Bullinger's Companion Bible notes says; "I Say unto thee to day". "To day. Connect this with "I Say", to emphasize the solemnity of the occasion; not with "shalt thou be". See the Hebrasim in note on **Deut. 4:26**.Punctuation also as we have it to-day is entirely absent... The text reads on without any divisions between letters or words until MSS. of the ninth century...when there is seen for the first time a single point which separates each word. None of our modern marks of punctuation are found until the ninth century and then only in the Latin versions and some cursives. ...From this it will be seen that the punctuation of all modern editions of the Greek text and of all versions made from it, rests entirely on human authority and has not weight whatever in determining or even influencing the interpretation of a single passage....

Is there another verse in the bible that tells us whether or not that man did go to Paradise THAT day? YES!!! He did NOT go that day AND neither did Jesus that day!!! Notice: **John 20:17** "Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God."

Wow, this was AFTER the resurrection and Jesus basically says that HE had not yet been to Heaven during the 3 days and 3 nights that He was in the tomb of the earth. If Jesus had not yet gone to Paradise, then neither did the other man on the cross!!! The man WILL BE with Him in Paradise at the 1st Resurrection. And didn't Jesus say that HE WOULD be IN the belly of the earth for the entire 3 days and 3 nights as the sign of who He is?!?!

Matthew 12:40 "For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth". Jesus was in the earth (grave) all 3 nights and all 3 days! He did not go to a burning hell nor did He go to Heaven in those 3 days. He was in the grave ALL 3 days and ALL 3 nights!

Some people contend that "paradise" refers to a layer of hell, the upper portion of Hades.

That was the Babylonian belief, later transferred to Greeks, then later to the Pharisees, then later on this Babylonian doctrine was transferred to the Catholics.

NEVER does the Bible say there are layers of hell nor that Jesus did anything during his 3 days and 3 nights of sleep. Bullinger's Bible explains that paradise is a garden with trees. (NOT underground, NOT in the grave/Hades. There is NO garden inside Hades). It then explains, that the Paradise of **Luke 23:43** is the Fullness of the Future Kingdom of GOD (**when the entire Earth will be the Garden of Eden Rev. 2:7, 22:1-2**). Jesus was telling the man on the Cross, basically, Thou SHALL BE with me in the Fullness of the Kingdom upon the Newly remodeled Earth after the White Throne Judgment.

Rev. 2:7 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God

Rev. 22:1 And he shewed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. **2** In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

Righteous/Loving Judgment

As far as hell goes, We Know GOD is the most righteous Judge of all time of course. What if an unrepentant person killed someone 5,000 years ago and went to a burning hell when they died? Then Adolf Hitler comes along and kills millions of people and dies and he goes to hell. Then the man who killed only 1 person burns 5,000 years longer than Hitler!!!! Oh come on people, The Gospel is Simple. Let us use some common sense and all the bible scriptures. The Bible is very very clear on this matter. You just have to let go of the false teachings you have always accepted. GOD is truly Just and righteous and will judge and punish Fairly. This is NOT to minimize in ANY way the fate of the wicked, they will still burn but they will also be put out of their misery! God loves even the most wicked sinner and will punish them righteously and lovingly by removing them as the bible teaches in many many very clear scriptures.

Psalm 37:9 For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

10 For yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

Psalm 37:20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off.

28 For the LORD loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints: they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

Revelation 5:10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Common Sense in the Account of Lazarus of John 11

In John 11, Jesus rose Lazarus from the dead. Lazarus had been dead for 4 days! When Lazarus rose from the dead, he walked out of the tomb. Where had Lazarus been for those 4 days? Was he in hell? Was he in Heaven? If he was in a burning hell fire then surely Jesus would not have brought him back in order to be thinking about that torture for the rest of his days! That would be an awful life to live! AND IF he had been in Heaven, Would Jesus deny Lazarus of his rewards? Would Jesus pull this man out of paradise and make him live on this old earth again after getting such a good 4 day taste of paradise? That would not be very kind of Jesus to do such! Of course Lazarus was neither in a burning hell NOR was he in Heaven. He was simply asleep in the grave. Thus, His resurrection was a good thing!

I have a more detailed explanation of the story of Lazarus & the rich man further down the page.

The English Word "Hell":

The word "hell" is a English Word. The prophets and apostles NEVER heard this English word! They spoke Hebrew, Greek and Arabic.

Old Testament (Hebrew) for "hell" is H7585 shé'owl sheh-ōle' = the grave or a pit. This word SHEOL always means the grave so that when we come across the word "hell" in the Old Testament it ALWAYS means the grave. For example: "The sorrows of hell compassed me about, the snares of death prevented me" (2 Samuel 22:6). David in this verse is speaking about his narrow escape from death.

And Jonah: "I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the belly of hell cried I, and thou hearest my voice" (Jonah 2:2). Jonah was in the whale's belly, NOT a burning hell.

New Testament (Greek) for "hell" is THREE DIFFERENT WORDS!

G86 hadēs hä'-dās = the grave. This means exactly the same as the Hebrew word SHEOL i.e. the grave. It is found 11 times and is translated "hell" 10 times and "grave" once.

- G1067 geenna ge'-en-nä = Valley of Hinnom, Jer. 7:22, which was burning in Jesus Day, But is NOT burning today.
- G5020 tartaroō tär-tä-ro'-ō = This word is used only in 2 Peter 2:4 and refers to the place for the fallen angels, not man.

Denying the Mercy of GOD

The ideal/theory/teaching of a ever burning hell where you never never die is a lie from the devil to deny the mercy of God! And I have proven it here. Yes, some wicked people will burn in hell. Yes that is biblical. But let us remember that the Bible is written in the English language today and that it was originally written in Hebrew and Greek. "Hell" is an old English word which means "a hole in the ground" or "grave". But when Jesus spoke of a burning hell in the Greek scriptures, He used the word "Gehenna". At the time, Gehenna or the Valley of Hinnom was on fire. It was where all of Jerusalem burned their trash. But that place is no longer burning at the current time!

Here is a picture of Gehenna today!



One Hundred years after the 2nd resurrection, Gehenna, the Valley of Hinnom and the entire earth SURFACE will be burned to destroy the wicked. And the wicked will be destroyed eternally. That is to say that they will die. That is to say that their punishment will be everlasting as in final. They will not live forever in that fire because the fire will go out on its own when everything is devoured. Then God will renew the surface, that is what is meant by a new earth. This earth will not disappear and another one pop up some wheres else in the universe! The Bible says the earth will abide forever! Yes, the Bible teaches 2 resurrections! Most churches only teach one.

God's plan of salvation and his mercy is so great and awesome that only a relatively few people will ever get to be cast into the lake of fire. He is not willing that any would perish but that all would be saved. But some will perish because of their out-right refusal to obey Him.

Jesus did NOT go to a burning hell!

Many ministers, churches, denominations teach that when Jesus died, He went to a burning hell! What could be more absurd! These same people say He also went to Heaven when He died. They are basically saying that Jesus traveled back and forth! They also say that Jesus wrestled with the devil and took the keys of death and hell away from the devil! How ridiculously! LOL!!!!!!

I want you to LOOK in the Bible! Search for the words "wrestled, wrestling, wrestle, fight, fought, fit, fighting, key, keys, death and hell". You will NOT find ANY such story/account in the entire Bible! In fact, you will NEVER find any wheres in the Bible that even says that the devil at any time ever had the keys to death, hell or the grave! When Jesus died on the Cross, His work was accomplished! It was done! He did NOT NEED to fight anyone! Where people get this ridiculous story is from twisting the words and context of Acts chapter 2. **Acts 2** proves that Jesus went to the Grave! NOT a burning hell. People need to realize that the Greek Word for Hell in **Acts 2** is Hades which means the Grave, NOT Gehenna. Gehenna refers to a burning place, NOT Hades! **Acts 2** also proves that King David did NOT go to Heaven! He is still buried!

Matt. 12:40 "For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth".

Jesus was in the Grave/Hades (NOT a burning hell) for ALL 3 days and all 3 nights! A full 72 hours! He did not travel back and forth those 3 days!

Words NOT found in the Bible:

- "you will live forever in hell without ever dying"
- "when you die you go to heaven or hell"
- "the reward of the wicked is everlasting life"
- "the wages of sin is everlasting life"
- "the meek shall inherit heaven"
- "you shall reign in heaven"
- "you shall live in heaven"

Examples where "eternal", "everlasting" and "for ever" DO NOT MEAN the same in English:

Jer. 17:4 "And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall **burn for ever**.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath day; then will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it **shall not be quenched**".
Is Jerusalem still burning today? NO!

Jude 1:7 "Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire".

The towns of Sodom and Gomorrha were sit on ETERNAL Fire BUT those fires ARE NOT burning today! If so, where? You say in Hell. But this verse is talking about the CITIES!!! NOT the people. Plus there is no scripture that proves a fire in burning ANYWHERE today! The Hebrew and Greek for "Eternal" and "for ever" do not mean the same in English as in their original writings. The Hebrew and Greek words actually mean "AGE" or "until completeness" or "to the fullness" or "not cut short".

Eph. 1:21 "Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come"

The Greek Word for "world" in this verse is **G165 "aiōn"**. This is the same word translated "ever" 71 times, world 38 times, never + 3364 + 1519 + 3588 6, evermore 4, age 2, eternal 2, misc 5. We see in **Eph. 1:21** that it is talking about a TEMPORARY world, therefore is it incorrect to say that the Greek word "aion" or English words "forever", "everlasting" or "eternal" always means the same as we have been taught in English.

In the Old Testament, A servant who desired to stay with his master, was to serve him "forever [olam]." (See **Ex. 21:1-6.**) How could a servant serve a master to endless time? Will there be masters and servants in the world to come? Jonah, describing his watery experience, said, "The earth with her bars was about me forever [olam]." **Jonah 2:6**. Yet this "forever" was only "three days and three nights" long. **Jonah 1:17**.

Liddell and Scott's Greek Lexicon gives the following as the meanings of aion:

"A space or period of time, especially a lifetime, life. ... Also one's time of life, age: the age of man. ... 2. A long space of time, eternity. ... 3. Later, a space of time clearly defined and marked out, an era, age ... this present life, this world."

Adam Clark, in commenting on Gehazi's leprosy (**2 Kings 5:27**), remarks:

"The forever implies as long as any of his [Gehazi's] posterity should remain. This is the import of the word le-olam. It takes in the whole extent or duration of the thing to which it is applied. The forever of Gehazi was till his posterity became extinct."

Matthew 24:3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world (**Greek 165 "aion"**)

Matt. 25:41 "Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting (**Greek 166 "aions"** basically the same word in **Matt. 24:3** which shows that this word does NOT always apply to something without end) fire, prepared for the devil and his angels"

Colossians 1:26 "Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages (**Greek 165 "aion"** Same as in **Matt. 24:3**) and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints"

Has the Mystery of the GOD ALWAYS been hidden from all eternity. No. There is a END to the hiding. It has been Revealed. The words Aion and Aions does NOT mean for all of eternity!

Exactly What Is The Lake Of Fire? What is the source of the fire? Should we be baptized with fire?

John said "I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire". [Matthew 3:11](#)

Most people think that is a good thing and that we should seek to be baptized with fire. But they need to read the whole context!

[Matthew 3:4-12](#)

- 4 And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.
- 5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judaea, and all the region round about Jordan,
- 6 And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.
- 7 But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?
- 8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:
- 9 And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.
- 10 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.
- 11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:
- 12 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.

John was speaking to sinful people and the whole context of his statement was one of condemnation and warning! "He will baptize you with the Holy Spirit and fire" meant that GOD would consume them in the Lake of Fire! The reason that the Holy Spirit was connected with the Lake of Fire is because GOD IS THE LAKE OF FIRE! [Deut. 4:24, 9:3 Exodus 3:2, 13:21, 24:17. Isa.30:27, 33:14. Hebrews 12:29 Rev.19:20 and 2 Thes.](#)

2:8

The wicked cannot live in the presence of GOD. GOD is a consuming fire. It is the very presence of THE HOLY SPIRIT/GOD who will baptize the wicked in the LAKE of Fire. Baptism of Fire is NOT good! Yes on the day of Pentecost, they saw tongues of Fire. But they were NOT baptized with fire!

So once we understand that GOD is The Lake of Fire, then we come to understand that although the fire is eternal, He consumes the wicked and the wicked will perish. The lake of Fire is not a place underground where the devil rules. That is just pagan mythology.

Objections

If you have any verses that you think PROVE that we do go to Heaven WHEN WE DIE or that we will live forever in Heaven or that the wicked do burn forever in fire without dying, please use the [contact form](#) and we will add them to this page with the answers. Thanks.

Objection: [1 Thessalonians 4:17](#) Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

ANSWER: This verse says we shall be forever with the Lord. It does NOT say we will be with Him forever in Heaven. Where will Jesus Be?

[Zech. 14:4](#) And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

[Rev. 20:4](#) And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

[Revelation 5:10](#) And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Also read [Rev. 21 and 22](#) to see that Jesus will be right here on Earth. We will be with Him on the Earth!

Objection: 2 Corinthians 5:8 We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.

ANSWER: Like it says in Eccles. 12:7, when we die, our spirits return to GOD. Everyone's spirit goes back to GOD. But GOD is EVERYWHERE ALL PLACES AT ALLTIMES. But our spirits will be asleep! Until we awake in the Resurrections. When we are asleep, we do not know ANYTHING and we will NOT know that we are with GOD, until we awake to be judged and sentenced either to eternal death or eternal life.

AND actually this passage in 2 Corinthians 5:8 is NOT talking about where we go as soon as we die. But rather the eventual reward of the saints. See context vs. 1-10.

Objection: 2 Corinthians 5:1 For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. **2** For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

ANSWER: It is not talking about us living forever in Heaven. It is talking about us eventually putting on immortality (vs. 4).

Objection: Rev. 7:9-17 People who have been thru the Great Tribulation are shown in Heaven.

ANSWER: Let's Read that: Revelation 7:9-17:

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them. (Compare: Rev. 21:3; And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.)

16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. (Compare: Rev. 21:6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely. Rev. 21:23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.)

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. (Compare: Rev. 21:4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.)

It is clear from the comparisons of Rev. 7 and Rev. 21 that the context is that this Great Multitude has come out of the Great Tribulation and is at the Throne of GOD on Earth AFTER all things are completely fulfilled and NOT in Heaven.

Objection: The soul is eternal/immortal.

ANSWER: That is the lie of the devil! The serpent said "you will not die"!

What the scriptures say: Matt. 10:28 "And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell"!

That that are teaching that people live forever in Hell fire & are NEVER destroyed, they are preaching 100% opposite of the Words of Christ!

ONLY GOD is immortal!

1 Tim. 6:15 Which in his times he shall shew, [who is] the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; **16** Who only hath (the only one that has) immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: (we can only see a manifestation of Him, such as in the burning bush even though all of GOD was not in the bush, OR like Jesus as a manifestation of GOD in the Flesh but not all of GOD was in the Flesh, the Father was still in Heaven) to whom [be] honour and power everlasting. Amen.

Objection: **Matt. 25:46** "And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal".

Yes, that is correct! When the unrepentant wicked get cast into the Gehenna Lake of Fire at the end of the short season, 100 years, their punishment will be everlasting because they will die. Their death will be final. Their punishment, death, will last forever, they will never again be resurrected.

Objection: **2 Thes. 1:9** "Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power"

Their destruction will be everlasting. Once they are destroyed, they will never again be renewed.

Objection: **Matt. 18:8** "Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting (Greek 166 aiōnios) fire"

The effects of the Gehenna Fire (Lake of Fire) will be everlasting. The people will burn up says **Malachi 4**. The people will die and never be brought back to life therefore the effects of the fire is everlasting. The fire itself is also everlasting in that it is not quenched, that is to say, it is not put out before it's time. It last until it has completed it's job, to the fullness of it's term.

Objection: **Rev. 14:11** "And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name".

The words "for ever and ever" in this verse are associated with the SMOKE, and is NOT associated with how long the person themselves stay in the Lake of Fire. In fact, this verse does not even apply to the lake of fire! But rather it is talking about the **45 day Wrath of GOD** that leads up to and including the battle of Armed at Meggido. See vs. 10 to see that it is talking about this torment occurring during the Wrath of GOD! **Rev. 14:10** "The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb". Therefore it is saying that during the 45 day Wrath of GOD, the unrepentant wicked who have received the mark of the beast, those people will be tormented day and night, without rest until they are destroyed at the battle of armed at Meggido and the feast of raptor birds. The smoke is associated with their cries and pains and will forever ascend up for as long as this condition persist. Please see the study above on the words "forever" and "eternal".

Objection: **Rev. 20:10** "And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever".

Read it again, it is talking about the devil and the beast and the false prophet, NOT about normal everyday humans! Plus we can again ask ourselves "what does Forever mean?".

Objection: **Matt. 3:12** "Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire"

Mark 9:43 "And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched"

The fire is unquenchable, that is to say, no person can put this fire out! The Eternal Fire Of GOD will completely consume the wicked and there be nothing left of the person to burn. No one can quench The Fire Of GOD, but the wicked will perish and not burn forever.

Objection: **John 5:29** "And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation".

The Greek word for damnation in this verse in KJV is **κρίσις** krisis and means "a trial" or "judgment". It is the same word in **John 5:22** and was

translated "Judgment"! Verse 29 is NOT saying it is a resurrection to burning forever in hell fire. It means to be judged. That is what we see occurring in Matt. 25:31-46 And Rev. 20:7-15 is that the people are resurrected in the second resurrection, then given a short season (100yrs) and then at the end of the short season, they are all separated on the left and right at the Great White Throne Judgment. Those on the right will inherit eternal life. Those on the left, the goats, will receive eternal death, the second death by fire and consume away into smoke and be no more, Psalm 37 and Malachi 4.

The bible never says "Second Resurrection", but it says "First Resurrection" in Rev.20. If there's a 1st, then there must be a 2nd. When would the 2nd R occur? At the end of the 1000 years, according to Rev.20:3,5-15.

"Resurrection to Judgment"= If it's not a resurrection to life for a second chance, then it must be a resurrection to be thrown into the lake of fire without a second chance. In that case, there is NO hope for any of these people if it's a resurrection to destruction. And therefore there is NO hope for babies who were aborted, children who died young, people who never heard of the name of Jesus, or anyone who lived in Old Testament times. They are all doomed to death in the resurrection to judgment. Because the ONLY way to be saved is to hear the name of Jesus, accept it, be baptized into Jesus with full understanding of what it means and receive the Holy Ghost, ALL of which was impossible to billions of people who have already lived and died.

Matt. 25:31-46 is talking about the people who rise in the 2nd R. Some of them are cast into the Lake of Fire. So we KNOW they rose in the 2nd R because the only people who rose in the 1st R was the Saints. Right?

So then notice that some of them in Matt.25 are NOT cast into the fire, but are saved and inherit eternal life. So if they rose at the same time as the people who are being cast into the Lake of Fire, then they must have gotten saved! They must of had a second chance. It's impossible for them to be people who rose in the 1st R. Because the people who rise in the 1st R will NOT stand at the Great White Throne Judgment of Matt.25 and Rev.20. But rather we enter eternal life at the 7th Trumpet BEFORE the 1000 years. So the time frame is totally different. And our resurrection in the 1st R will NOT be flesh and blood. Whereas the 2nd R MUST be flesh & blood according to Ezek. 37 and due to the carcasses of dead bodies cast into the fire.

Matt.25:31-46 cannot be in the 1000 years. Because humans are not thrown into the lake of fire until the Great White Throne Judgement AFTER the little season of Rev.20.

Notice also Rev.20:3,7,8 says that after the 1000 ends is over, that the devil will go to deceive people again. Will he deceive EVERY PERSON who rises in the 2nd R? No because Matt.25:31-46 shows that some of these people get saved during that time. Also Ezek.37 makes this resurrection to look like a resurrection of hope and restoration.

Isa.65:20 is also a time of hope, since everyone is given 100 years to live without possible death before 100 years. Why would EVERY flesh & blood person on Earth be promised exactly 100 years & NOT a day less, ONLY to be cast into the fire for Judgment? If it's not talking about the "little season" of Rev.20, then when is it talking about???? Why would every human be promised 100 years INSIDE of the 1000 years, & then later MORE time in the short season? IF the 100 years is in the 1000 years, then they get 3 chances, not 2. They would get the chance in this life, PLUS 100 years in the 1000 yrs, & then the short season after the 1000 years. It's much more logical for the 100 yrs to be the immediate doorway to the new heavens & new earth time period as shown in the context of Isa.65.

Considering all of this, it's better to translate "resurrection to damnation/judgment" as "Resurrection to being Judged" which would point to Matt.25 and Rev.20 and Isa.65:20 and Ezek.37.

If it points ONLY to the Lake of Fire, then GOD is unfair, cruel and a horrible monster. Plus, such a theory would have LESS scriptural support than the list shown above for a resurrection of hope and opportunity to be saved.

<https://www.blueletterbible.org/lang/lexicon/lexicon.cfm?Strongs=G2920&t=NASB>

In the above link, you can see that "damnation" or "Judgment" in John 5:29 means "the college of judges" or "a trial". So it means to be brought before the Great White Throne Judgment. It can also mean "a separating" such as being separated on the left & the right at the White Throne Judgment. It really does NOT mean destruction, although the Judge's decision can lead to that. But the Judge can also declare the person saved. So we shouldn't

read it in our minds as "a resurrection to damnation". It's just a resurrection to eventually come to the Judgment Seat. How long passes between the 2nd R and the Judgment Seat? Rev.20:3 says "little season" in KJV or "Short time" in NASB. That's in comparison to the much larger 1000 years. 100 fits the description. 100 yrs would be a short time in comparison to 1000. Otherwise, the length of time would be totally a mystery, unknown to us. Why would it be unknown??? The Scriptures reveal 30 days of fleeing + 1,260 days of Great Tribulation + 45 days of Wrath = total 1,335 days in all. Then it reveals 1000 years. It even tells us about the 7th Trumpet catching up. So going with the theme of scripture always telling us the length of time, it would only make sense that scripture also reveals the length of time of the short season. It would be very odd and out of sync for it to NOT reveal the exact time length of the short season, when it DOES reveal all of these other time lengths.

NASB 1 Cor. 15:20 But now Christ has been raised from the dead, the first fruits of those who are asleep. 21 For since by a man came death, by a man also came the resurrection of the dead. 22 For as in Adam all die, so also in Christ **all will be made alive**.

23 **But each in his own order:** Christ the **first fruits**, after that those who are Christ's at His coming,

24 then comes the end, when He hands over the kingdom to the God and Father, when He has abolished all rule and all authority and power. 25 For He must reign until He has put all His enemies under His feet. 26 The last enemy that will be abolished is death.

This passage of scripture is not easy to understand. But clearly it shows more than one resurrection to life. Everyone will live again. That's clear in this scripture. The first R is at the 7th Trumpet which is actually 45 days before Jesus lands on Earth. But it groups the resurrection and the coming together since it's so close together.

Then there is the 2 R at a later time. It says it happens at "the end". That would NOT be in the 1000 years, but rather AFTER the 1000 years which is very clear and easy to see in Rev.20.

Again it combines time and different events together in verses 24-26 it combines the 2nd R, the short season, and the Great White Throne Judgment. So passage is a very quick, brief summary, not a very detailed explanation as Rev.20 is. But nevertheless, my point is that this passage views both R's as a resurrection to life and does make the 2nd R seem as a R to death and punishment. This passage presents both R's are harvests of souls to JESUS. If the first R is represented as "first fruits" which means "first harvest", then why wouldn't there be a second harvest?????

That doesn't make sense for there to be only one harvest and have the word "first fruits". Why not call it "the only fruits"? If there is a FIRST fruits, then there MUST be a SECOND fruits.

Objection: The Eternal Worm Theory:

Mark 9:44, 46 "Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched".

Isa. 66:24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcasses (corpse/DEAD BODIES) of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

Okay, if the worm NEVER dies, then the worm is Eternal! Wow, wouldn't that be something! We have already learned that men are NOT eternal, they CAN die. GOD CAN destroy BOTH their soul AND body in Hell (Gehenna)/Lake of Fire. Matt.10:28. But yet this worm never dies? What kind of worm is this? What is it feeding upon? It is feeding upon the dead flesh of a sinner. NOT his soul! It's feeding upon a physical human being who is being punished and cut off from this Earth. It is a maggot! What happens to maggots? They do NOT die!

FACT: Maggots do NOT Die! They never die UNLESS you happen to come across them in time to destroy them before they get the chance to turn into flies, but usually even then, people usually do not kill the maggots! Usually people just throw away the diseased, infested product. The maggots usually end up in the local dump yard OR turn into flies even before you ever knew the maggots were there! Maggots do not usually die, Rather, They turn into Flies! The person that is thrown into the fire continues to exist long enough (10-14 days. Isa. 66:24 shows there is enough time for the Saints to look upon the carcasses/dead bodies of the wicked) for maggots to eat at their flesh and for the maggots to turn to flies, then eventually there is nothing left for the worms/flies to eat because the fire was never quenched, no one put out the fire, it burns and consumes the wicked and there is nothing left but ashes. Malachi 4. Psalm 37:20.

Objection:

Rev.14, Rev.15, Rev. 19

Answer: These are explained in detail concerning the 45 day Wrath of GOD. The Saints WILL be in Heaven for the Marriage Supper and then they return to Earth with Jesus.

In conclusion, Gods plan is much better than anything man can come up with. I'd rather be a king and priest for God on earth rather than sitting around on a cloud in Heaven doing nothing while my brothers and sisters are screaming and yelling burning in hell for ever and ever. Praise God for HIS plans and not ours!

I know the churches and people have taught you something much differently! You owe it to yourself to actually read the Bible and fast and pray about this! DO NOT IGNORE all the verses that have been listed on this article!!! You cannot deny the FULL WORD OF GOD!

Objection:

Matthew 17, the mount of Transfiguration, did not Moses already rise in heaven??

Answer: The account of the transfiguration was a VISION. Peter, James and John saw a VISION that represented the future resurrection, the first resurrection. They did not see Moses or Elijah in Heaven but rather on Earth during a future time. Start reading in **Matthew 16:21** and read to **Matthew 17:13**. Then read **2 Peter 1:12-18**. Notice in **Matt. 16:28** "...see the Son of man coming in his kingdom"!

Notice in **Matt. 17:9** "...THE VISION...".

Peter was among the three that shared this vision. He writes what he learned from it in **2 Peter 1:12-18**.

Notice **2 Peter 1:14** "knowing that shortly i must put off this my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me"! Remember the reference to "tabernacles" in **Matt. 17:4**.

Was it really just a VISION and not something seen with physically eyes?

Let's study the word "vision" of **Matt. 17:9**.

Strong's Number Greek#3705 "horama", which occurs 12 times in 12 verses in the Greek concordance of the KJV. It is used 11 times in **Acts** and once in **Matt. 17:9**.

The word is never used for anything other than the super(GOD)natural. It is clearly a VISION, not something just seen. Moses and Elijah did not physically appear on the mount. They did not come down from Heaven nor up from the grave. It's a vision of the future.

Objection: Where was Abraham when he talked to the man in hell found in **Luke 16**, Lazarus and the rich man?

ANSWER: The story of Lazarus and the rich man is NOT an actual event. It is NOT literal. Neither is it a parable.

It is actually a well known ancient fable on which the Pharisees based their own false doctrines.

Christ was using their own false traditions against them. Let's take a close study of this story:

Luke 16:14- 31

14 And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

(NOTICE that Jesus was speaking to the Pharisees. This is very important! Jesus was NOT speaking to the disciples or any of his followers!)

16 The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.

(Notice verse 31 of Moses {the law} and the Prophets! Everyone leaves out verse 14-18, but they are part of this address to the Pharisees)

17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery.

(the pharisees were making void the law and the prophets by their talmudic traditions, concerning divorce and concerning the state of the dead)

19 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; (Notice here first, "carried by angels". The Pharisees taught that the dead were carried by angels. That is NOT Biblical Teaching! No where does the Bible teach that the dead are carried by angels into heaven or hell. When we die, our souls go immediately to GOD, who is everywhere, without assistance from the angels. Then, We rise in the Resurrections. We are not carried by angels at the Resurrection nor at the time of death. But the Pharisees had Babylonian oral traditions known as the Talmud. These were evil false teachings that contradicted the Holy Scriptures. Among their false teachings, they taught that the dead were carried into Abraham's Bosom, Paradise, under the Throne of Grace or into Hell. No where does the Bible teach a place called "Abraham's Bosom". It was a doctrine of the Babylonian Talmudist!)

23 And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

(Again, no where does the Bible teach that people in hell can see people in heaven. This was a doctrine of the evil Talmudic Pharisees! Jesus is not teaching such a doctrine here. He is using their own false doctrine against them. The Pharisees taught that people in hell and people in Abraham's Bosom could see each other and talk to each other! What kind of heaven would that be? Not a very good heaven if people in hell could talk to you! Not a very good heaven if you could see people in hell!)

24 And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

(In the Talmud, there was a story that goes, "There was a good man and a wicked man that died. As for the good man, he had no funeral rites solemnized, but the wicked man had. Afterward, there was one saw in his dream the good man walking in gardens, and hard by pleasant springs: but the wicked man with his tongue trickling drop by drop at the bank of a river, endeavouring to touch the water, but he could not".

Sound familiar? It should! It's the story of Lazarus and the rich man!!!!!!! Wow! Yes, Jesus was using the Pharisee's own stories against them!)

25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

(There was a parable of the Talmudist that says "there are wicked men that are coupled together in this world. But one of them repents before death, the other doth not: so the one is found standing in the assembly of the just; the other, in the assembly of the wicked. The one seeth the other and saith, "Woe! and alas! here is accepting of persons in this thing; he and I robbed together, committed murder together; and now he stands in the congregation of the just, and I, in the congregation of the wicked.")

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

27 Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

29 Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

Who rose from the dead? No one rose from the dead in this story. They both stayed where they were, in Abraham's bosom and in the grave. But Later Jesus rose a man named Lazarus from the dead in John 11 and later Jesus Himself rose from the dead. But neither time were the Pharisees Persuaded!

The Lazarus from John 11 is NOT the same Lazarus in the story. (The dead do not see anything. Eccles.9:2-10. Notice in Eccles.9:2-10, that it mentions both the wicked and the righteous). Jesus chose to use Lazarus' name so they could learn a lesson when the real Lazarus rose. He also used the name because it had connections to a famous gentile servant of Abraham! The Lazarus that rose very soon after Jesus spoke of this ancient Babylonian fable, is not the SAME Lazarus of the story. But Jesus inserted Lazarus' name into this ancient fable because HE knew that HE was about to raise Lazarus and prove his point!

Jesus was telling the Pharisees that even in their own stories/fables, there was no hope for them if they refuse to believe the Law and the Prophets (the true spiritual purpose of) and the Witness of People Rising from the dead. The Pharisees could not learn from their own stories and they could not learn from real life events either! 2 Tim.3:7, 2 Cor. 3:16

John Lightfoot was a man who lived in the 1600's and was an expert on the Jewish Babylonian Talmud. Although the Talmud was not written until the 1400's, the fables of the Talmud were well known even before Jesus' birth.

Quote from http://wesley.nnu.edu/fileadmin/imported_site/biblical_studies/parables/ma-lkl6_19-31.htm

"This is the Egyptian folk-tale of the journey of Si-Osiris, the son of Setme Chamois to the under-world, which concludes with the words: 'He who has been good on earth, will be blessed in the kingdom of the dead, and he who has been evil on earth, will suffer in the kingdom of the dead.' Alexandrian Jews brought this story to Palestine, where it became very popular as the story of the poor scholar and the rich publican Bar Ma'Jan. ... [In a dream] the fate of these two men in the next world was seen: 'A few days [after both men were buried the poor scholar was seen] in gardens of paradisal beauty, watered by flowing streams. Bar Ma'jan the publican was seen standing on the bank of a stream and trying to reach the water, but unable to do so (Hultgren 183)".

E. W. Bullinger in the Bullinger's Companion Bible says:

"This commences the second part of the Lord's address to the Pharisees, against their tradition making void God's word as to the dead, which may be seen in Pss. 6:5, 30:9, 31:17..... It is not called a parable because it cites a notable example of the Pharisee's tradition which had been brought from Babylon. See many other examples in Lightfoot, vol.xii, pp. 159-68. Their teaching has no structure".

J. F. Witherell wrote in his 1843 book "Five Pillars in the Temple of Partialism Shaken and Removed",

"It may be proper to remark in this place, that this story was not original with the Saviour, but was simply used by him to illustrate his subject. The story was probably familiar to his hearers and our Saviour for that reason took occasion to make a practical application of it. In "Paige's Selections," we find the following from Dr. Whitby—"That this is a parable, and not a real history of what was actually done, is evident

(1) Because we find this very parable in the Gemara Babylonicum whence it is cited by Mr. Sheringham, in the preface to his Joma.

(2) From the circumstances of it, viz. The rich man's lifting up his eyes in hell, and seeing Lazarus in Abraham's bosom, his discourse with Abraham, his complaint of being tormented with flames, and his desire that Lazarus might be sent to cool his tongue; and if all this be confessedly parable, why should the rest, which is the very parable in the Gemara, be accounted history!".

Many other references to prove that the Story of Lazarus and a Rich Man is only an ancient fable can be found. If you pray and fast about Luke 16 and Lazarus, GOD will confirm to you that it was only a Babylonian fable that Jesus was using against the Pharisee's own false doctrines. You cannot ignore all the evidence that I have presented on this page!

Objection: Why does the bible say we are seated in heaven with Christ?

ANSWER: Eph. 2:6 "And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly [places] in Christ Jesus"

i ask you, ARE YOU IN HEAVEN? NO, of course not! You are on earth. But i AM seated in heavenly places spiritually here on earth, a have authority, i am a representative of the Heavenly Kingdom, but i am NOT in Heaven! "HATH RAISED US UP..." Have you been resurrected yet? NO. ONLY in the SPIRITUAL SENSE. This is very clearly taking spiritually, NOT about us going to heaven when we die. Don't take it out of context!

Objection: Who are the 24 elders in heaven?

They could be angels or they could be humans that have already been resurrected when Jesus died in Matthew 27:52. Which in itself proves again that the saints were not in Heaven already. The 24 elders are a mystery. Even if the elders are human, that does not mean that every saint goes to Heaven at death. These saints in Matthew 27 were resurrected. We won't be resurrected until Jesus returns. That is very clear in Matt. 24, 1 Thes. 4 and 1 Cor. 15 and the book of Revelation.

Objection: Christ entered hell and preached to the spirits in hell in 1 Peter 3:18-19.

ANSWER: NO HE DID NOT!!! Look at how verse 19-20 are connected. For one thing, it does not say "hell", it says "prison". It is saying that Christ/GOD worked thru Noah and that Noah went into the prisons during the 120 years between the time that GOD told Noah to build the ark and the time that The Flood came. GOD moved in Noah to preach repentance in the prisons and in his region, to forewarn the people and give them a chance to repent.

Many more could have entered the Ark with Noah and his Family. GOD is merciful. GOD waited 120 years for more people to repent. But they were all disobedient. [1 Peter 3:18–20](#) is ALL about GOD working thru Noah. Period.

Objection: Dreams, Visions & Near Death Experiences of Heaven and Hell.

When a person has been brainwashed their entire life with their religious beliefs of heaven and hell and then that person comes to the point of death or near death or traumatic event, the mind & brain have a way of dreaming up imaginations to correspond with what they are going through. Also, the devil can implant dreams and visions to keep the person under deception as well as to use that person to then go evangelize these deceptions. The devil wants to keep everyone deceived into thinking that everyone is given different treatment in time allowed to get right, that GOD tortures sinners for all eternity and that there is no need for resurrections, that you just go immediately to your reward, instant gratification. Also interesting to note, is that everyone sees THEIR religious version of heaven and hell. They don't all see the same thing. The Hindu sees the Hindu version. The muslim sees the muslim version. The christian believer sees the popular version that they have been taught and brainwashed with. We cannot go with just dreams and visions. We must go with the written Word of GOD.

One of the most famous stories of a boy that came back from Heaven was a lie. He now admits it and now confesses that it isn't biblical.

Objection: The 24 Elders were in Heaven BEFORE Jesus was on the cross.

ANSWER: You would have to prove that to me. I don't see anything saying they were already there. Even if so, we have no proof they are human. And if humans, who have been resurrected, That does not mean ALL humans have been going to heaven without resurrection. If the elders are the people from [Matt.27](#), then they are firstfruits of the the early rains. We do not have our harvest yet.

Objection: What about Elijah and Enoch? They went to Heaven?

ANSWER: No, Elijah and Enoch are NOT alive in Heaven.

However, It is true that the Saints will temporarily enter Heaven for a period of ONLY 45 days for the Marriage Supper of the Lamb of GOD. Please read the [1335 days Revealed](#) article.

Why Buddhism Cannot Be True

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/buddhism.html>

Many people all across the world are in the search for truth concerning what is the true religion. Buddhism, Hinduism, Christianity, Islam, Atheism or what? What is the truth? A careful examination of each of these belief systems should result in understanding the truth if the person is sincere about really wanting the truth & not just what fits their appetite/desires. But that's the problem. Most people want what pleases them, NOT the truth.

The Christian scriptures have insight into this problem:

2 Tim.4:3 FOR THE TIME WILL COME WHEN THEY WILL NOT ENDURE SOUND DOCTRINE; BUT WANTING TO HAVE THEIR EARS TICKLED, THEY WILL ACCUMULATE FOR THEMSELVES TEACHERS IN ACCORDANCE TO THEIR OWN DESIRES,

4 AND WILL TURN AWAY THEIR EARS FROM THE TRUTH AND WILL TURN ASIDE TO MYTHS.

1 Thes.5:21 BUT PROVE ALL THINGS CAREFULLY; HOLD FAST TO THAT WHICH IS GOOD.

(All scriptures in this article are from "The Alpha & Omega Bible", the most accurate Christian bible translation, translated from the most dependable ancient manuscripts. A link for more information about this bible translation is provided at the bottom of this article.)

Buddhism is Atheism

The most important thing about Buddhism is that it is NOT a religion of worshipping a higher deity or creator. Buddhism does not believe in GOD. Buddhism is Atheism. Buddhism denies that there is an all powerful, eternal GOD that created all things. And thus, there is also not a Messiah or a Savior. Buddhism does not believe in eternal paradise or eternal punishment or eternal death. The person just gets reincarnated into a better or worst life depending on their deeds & mentality. People who are the most happy and successful are considered to be in the god realm for that moment until their positive energy runs out. But the teaching is that there is no such thing as an eternal all powerful creator that rules all things forever without end. Thus Buddhism suffers the same major flaw as the traditional scientific theory of evolution and the "big bang". Where/How was the beginning? How can everything evolve from nothing? How can an explosion result in organized creation? How can water creatures evolve into highly intelligent humans? Why is there a spiritual realm and why is there evil and good? Buddhism leaves more questions than answers!

No Final Solution

If there is no creator who knows all things and judges all people and will bring a final judgment day, and final fate for each person, then we are left being reincarnated over and over and over forever and continuing to suffer sickness, pain, disappointment, trials & death over and over again. In Buddhism, each person is trying to do good things and think positive so that they can have a better life both now and in the next life, but yet their positive energy cannot exist forever. They will eventually suffer again and die again and have to learn things over again. They can learn faster each time, but they still have to learn again and suffer again and do it all over again. There's NO REAL and lasting hope without a real and eternal savior!

Satanic Motto: Do As You Want

In Buddhism, people are taught that if there is ANY part/teaching of Buddhism that you do not like or do not agree with, you don't have to believe it, and you don't have to practice that part of Buddhism. You can just believe and practice whatever parts of Buddhism that you want. You just create your own religion and your own rules like going to a buffet restaurant, take what you want and leave the rest. Thus you are not required to do anything, no laws, no rules, if that's the way that you want it. All you have to do is to just try to be a good person. Many people love Buddhism because you are not commanded to do anything. You are basically your own god, and you are your own boss, and it's your own beliefs and your own home made religion. But a religion this weak, without any 100% solid rules and commandments, leaves mankind with no solution to man's problems. One person can say

that something is good and acceptable, while another person can say that we shouldn't do the same action, thus this results in confusion and lack of order, and chaos. There are different "schools" of Buddhism that teach different things, like there is in traditional false Christianity which has many denominations which teach different things, and as there is in Islam different sects such as Sunni and Shiite that teach different things. "Do As You Want" is the satanic motto followed by satanists.

The Bible says this about the Creator:

1 Cor. 14:33 FOR THEOS (The Alpha & Omega) IS NOT A LEADER OF CONFUSION BUT OF PEACE, AS IN ALL THE CONGREGATIONS OF CALLED OUT ONES OF THE SAINTS.

You Can Be GOD

Even though Buddhism doesn't believe in an eternal, all knowing, all powerful creator that sets rules, commandments, requirements, judgment & punishment, Buddhism does believe that each and every person has the ability to gain enough enlightenment to become the next Buddha/Shakyamuni (until he dies again and enters another human flesh at birth.) Thus, every person has the ability to be the highest, most intelligent, best, most holy, most wonderful, most powerful, more authoritative being/deity. And the fact that you can establish your own rules and determine your own fate, even choose the next place to be born, even choose the next flesh to inhabit, makes humans out to be gods, even if it's not the exact same as the almighty creator GOD.

Demons in Paradise

In Buddhism, there is a deity/spirit being that is called "Amitabha". Amitabha exists beyond the limits of time & space. He is the "Buddha of Infinite Light". He is known as Ami-to-fo in Chinese, Amida in Japanese. He dwells in paradise. People can enter this paradise by being born into it, but in order to be born into it, the person doesn't have to attain full enlightenment first. Instead, the person can achieve full enlightenment after getting there. Yet, this paradise is as close as your own heart! In the teachings of Buddhism, it's not necessarily a REAL place, it's more of a mental fairy tale in your mind. All you have to do to enter this mental paradise is to have unwavering faith in this deity called Amitabha who will appear at your death bed with other deities. If you enter this paradise at death, you will enter in & then sit inside a giant flower (LOL !!!!) and bathe in the infinite light of Amitabha. If you faith in Amitabha wavers, you might still be reborn into this paradise but you would have to spend some time inside a closed flower before you can experience the fullness of the light of Amitabha. There are other paradises as well. And other spirit deities that can reward you. If you don't like one deity, you can pursue a different deity and his paradise instead! All of these deities are demons. All of them are antichrist. Jesus is the Light!

John 8:12 THEN JESUS AGAIN SPOKE TO THEM, SAYING, "I AM THE LIGHT OF THE WORLD; HE WHO FOLLOWS ME WILL NOT WALK IN THE DARKNESS, BUT WILL HAVE THE LIGHT OF LIFE."

John 10:1 "AMEN, AMEN, I SAY TO YOU, HE WHO DOES NOT ENTER BY THE DOOR INTO THE FOLD OF THE SHEEP, BUT CLIMBS UP SOME OTHER WAY, HE IS A THIEF AND A ROBBER.

2 "BUT HE WHO ENTERS BY THE DOOR IS A SHEPHERD OF THE SHEEP.

3 "TO HIM THE DOORKEEPER OPENS, AND THE SHEEP HEAR HIS VOICE, AND HE CALLS HIS OWN SHEEP BY NAME AND LEADS THEM OUT.

4 "WHEN HE PUTS FORTH ALL HIS OWN, HE GOES AHEAD OF THEM, AND THE SHEEP FOLLOW HIM BECAUSE THEY KNOW HIS VOICE.

5 "A STRANGER THEY SIMPLY WILL NOT FOLLOW, BUT WILL FLEE FROM HIM, BECAUSE THEY DO NOT HEARKEN TO THE VOICE OF STRANGERS."

6 THIS FIGURE OF SPEECH JESUS SPOKE TO THEM, BUT THEY DID NOT UNDERSTAND WHAT THOSE THINGS WERE WHICH HE HAD BEEN SAYING TO THEM.

7 SO JESUS SAID TO THEM AGAIN, "AMEN, AMEN, I SAY TO YOU, I AM THE DOOR OF THE SHEEP.

8 "ALL WHO CAME BEFORE ME ARE THIEVES AND ROBBERS, BUT THE SHEEP DID NOT HEARKEN UNTO THEM.

9 "I AM THE DOOR; IF ANYONE ENTERS THROUGH ME, HE WILL BE SAVED, AND WILL GO IN AND OUT AND FIND PASTURE.

10 "THE THIEF COMES ONLY TO STEAL AND KILL AND DESTROY; I CAME THAT THEY MAY HAVE LIFE, AND HAVE IT ABUNDANTLY.

11 "I AM THE GOOD SHEPHERD; THE GOOD SHEPHERD LAYS DOWN HIS LIFE FOR THE SHEEP.

1 John 2:22 WHO IS THE LIAR BUT THE ONE WHO DENIES THAT JESUS IS THE CHRIST (God in the flesh)? THIS IS THE ANTICHRIST, THE ONE WHO DENIES THE FATHER AND THE SON.

23 WHOEVER DENIES THE SON DOES NOT HAVE THE FATHER; THE ONE WHO CONFESSES THE SON HAS THE FATHER ALSO.

1 John 4:3 AND EVERY SPIRIT THAT DOES NOT CONFESS JESUS IS NOT FROM THEOS (The Alpha & Omega); THIS IS THE SPIRIT OF THE ANTICHRIST, OF WHICH YOU HAVE HEARD THAT IT IS COMING, AND NOW IT IS ALREADY IN THE WORLD.

2 John 1:7 FOR MANY DECEIVERS HAVE GONE OUT INTO THE WORLD, THOSE WHO DO NOT ACKNOWLEDGE JESUS CHRIST (*The Messias, GOD in the flesh*) AS COMING IN THE FLESH. THIS IS THE DECEIVER AND THE ANTICHRIST.

(Meaning is that anyone that denies that JESUS is GOD is antichrist and a liar. Buddhism & Hinduism both deny and reject Jesus as GOD and as anything more than just a human prophet. Buddhist easily believe in the existence of many supernatural spirit beings/deities without any kind of proof that these beings ever existed. They fully believe in their power. But yet these same people reject all of the available proof that the bible is true and that Jesus is God. It takes much more blind faith to believe in Buddhism than it does to believe in Jesus who we know without doubt actually existed and walked on this Earth. We have the historical records of Josephus and other first century A.D. writers who testified about the existence of Jesus. Buddhism, Islam, Hinduism, Judaism & Christianity ALL agree that Jesus was real, even if they deny his power. But only Buddhist & Hindus believe in the fairy tale existence of the many deities of Buddhism, without any proof.)

Praying to Demons

Buddhists call upon a female or transgender goddess demon called "Kuan-yin". This demon is sometimes seen as a male with effeminate characteristics. Other times actually in the female form. Buddhists call upon her for blessings as well as for help in difficult times. But if the spirit that you are praying to or calling out for is not the ALL powerful, all knowing, GOD that is present in all locations at the same time, you could find yourself in trouble without a Savior!

Deity Yoga

In Buddhism, you practice what is called "Deity Yoga" which is meditation including making sounds until you are able to actually think that your teacher and some spirit and the Buddha and your mind are all the same ONE being/spirit. In other words, you seek demon possession! Yoga is related to Hinduism, and we see many other connections between Hinduism & Buddhism. They are really just different divisions of the same demonic cult, and are both descended from Islam. Both Buddhism and Hinduism descended from Islam, regardless of what anyone tells you. You can see the same images, the same demons, the same designs, the same postures in Yoga, some of the same fairy tales and the same end result: Death & deception!

Use of Buddha Statue = Idolatry

"Many Buddhist practices require the follower to visualize a particular Buddha to receive that Buddha's blessings. In fact, in one of the most basic Buddhist practices, visualization of Buddha Padmasambhava is used to confer blessings on the entire world. Because of the intense focus on the images of the Buddhas themselves, statues were originally created to ensure proper visualization. In practice, they are not held or physically used in any way, but rather followers chant and recite mantras before the statues, which serve as a source of light and peace for the practitioner to visualize.".

Followers of Buddhism don't understand that if you are visualizing a person or spirit, chanting and calling upon that deity to answer your prayers or petitions, you ARE honoring that deity as your god & you are inviting it into your life. Since these beings are NOT the true GOD, then they are demons. And people don't understand that even Satan himself can give people money, jobs, careers, girlfriends, boyfriends, cars and other "blessings". But with the "blessing" comes a curse that the person doesn't recognize.

Matthew 4:8 AGAIN, THE DEVIL TOOK HIM TO A VERY HIGH MOUNTAIN AND SHOWED HIM ALL THE KINGDOMS OF THE WORLD AND THEIR GLORY; **9** AND HE SAID TO HIM, "ALL THESE THINGS I WILL GIVE YOU, IF YOU FALL DOWN AND WORSHIP ME."

EXO 20:1 AND JESUS SPOKE ALL THESE WORDS, SAYING:

(These are The Words of JESUS. This is not Moses talking. This is not Old Covenant Ordinances.)

2 "I AM JESUS YOUR THEOS (Alpha & Omega), WHO BROUGHT YOU OUT OF THE LAND OF EGYPT, OUT OF THE HOUSE OF BONDAGE.

3 YOU SHALL HAVE NO OTHER GODS BESIDE ME.

4 YOU SHALL NOT MAKE TO YOURSELF AN IDOL, NOR LIKENESS OF ANYTHING, WHATEVER THINGS ARE IN THE HEAVEN ABOVE, AND WHATEVER ARE IN THE EARTH BENEATH, AND WHATEVER ARE IN THE WATERS UNDER THE EARTH.

2 Cor. 11:14 NO WONDER, FOR EVEN SATAN DISGUISES HIMSELF AS AN ANGEL OF LIGHT.

A Beginning & A Judgment Day

Despite the teachings of Buddhism & Hinduism, the fact is that there is an ultimate source for all goodness and all evil. If there be a spiritual realm, and if there be good and bad, positive and negative, Yin & Yang, light and darkness, love and hate, then there must have been a beginning and source of all of this. The holy scriptures declare the only answer: An all powerful creator who always existed who declared what is right, what is wrong, what is good, what is evil. Human laws and policies and principles of "don't murder", "don't steal", "don't do people wrong", etc. all came from a law giver & policy maker who will also be the ultimate judge at the end of our cycle. The cycle of life cannot continue infinitely being born over and over again. Sooner or later, the wickedness and wicked souls must be destroyed. Only the souls who have chosen to live right/good can be allowed to live forever without having to learn everything again, and without having to endure life a million times over. There must be a final judgment day to set all things right! A supernatural eternal GOD who created all things makes much more sense than having humans being born a billion times without any beginning point or a beginning in a big bang explosion that resulted in water and mud creatures that evolved into highly intelligent spirit beings that inhabit fleshly bodies over and over again with no final paradise. And who would believe all of the fairy tales in Buddhism such as laying inside a giant flower? ONLY brainwashed people who were programmed with the fairy tales from birth, and ignorant Americans who don't do their research and/or don't use common sense or perhaps live in an alternative psychedelic realm of Disney cartoons. How can anyone think that it's easier to believe all of the insane fairy tales of Buddhism or Hinduism or Islam, yet not believe the bible with all of the tons of biblical archaeological PROOF that we have that the bible is true?!

Proof in the Fulfillment of Prophecy

America will attack the president of Syria, Bashar Assad, in an attempt to remove him from power, but will be unsuccessful. Instead, this will cause WW3. Assad is a fallen angel, a demon who will appear in the sky, actually in Heaven, during the middle eastern war. Assad will claim to be God. MANY people around the world will believe he is God. But it will be a fake coming of Jesus. 30 days after he appears in the sky, Russia, Syria & Iran will invade Israel. Over time, he will also invade Egypt and other nations. At some point of time, the USA will also be invaded & conquered by Russia & China. These prophecies are all in the holy bible of true Christianity. You can read about the true doctrines of true Christianity on this website, as well as to learn about why traditional Christianity isn't true, but actually also came from Islam just like Buddhism and Hinduism. The fulfillment of these MAJOR, HUGE prophecies will prove that I Saw The Light Ministries has learned and heard from The One TRUE Creator, Almighty GOD and that The Alpha & Omega Bible translation is true. All Glory to The Father in Jesus Name!

Buddhism is for people who want to follow the most easy religion that doesn't require anything other than "be good", and have a good imagination. But who defines what is "good" without a creator who is the law giver? Who was the first to establish what is good? Who was the first to define wisdom? Who was the first to attain knowledge? Who was the first to walk on the planet? Buddhism cannot answer these questions without acknowledging the existence of an eternal, all wise, all powerful GOD.

It's the religion for those who are too lazy to sincerely examine the evidence of the accuracy of the bible. They don't believe because they don't WANT to believe the truth!

Buddhism is for rebellious people who don't want to obey or love their creator. They would rather live by the satanic motto of "Do as you want". They would rather believe that they are their own master/god, rather than to submit to the creator of the universe. Buddhism isn't a religion at all. It's a delusion of one's one mind! And it's the coldness of their heart, they refuse their heavenly Father!

2 Tim.4:3 FOR THE TIME WILL COME WHEN THEY WILL NOT ENDURE SOUND DOCTRINE; BUT WANTING TO HAVE THEIR EARS TICKLED, THEY WILL ACCUMULATE FOR THEMSELVES TEACHERS IN ACCORDANCE TO THEIR OWN DESIRES, **4** AND WILL TURN AWAY THEIR EARS FROM THE TRUTH AND WILL TURN ASIDE TO MYTHS.

1 Thes.5:21 BUT PROVE ALL THINGS CAREFULLY; HOLD FAST TO THAT WHICH IS GOOD.

Speaking in Tongues

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/tongues.html>

1 Peter 2:9 "But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:"

Some churches allow any and all speaking in tongues and even say that speaking in tongues must be done in order to prove you have the Holy Ghost. Then other churches forbid speaking in tongues saying either that it was reserved only for the Day of Pentecost almost 2000 years ago and/or that it is of the devil. What is the truth?

Look in the Bible for yourself. It's really simple.

Acts 2, 10, 19:1-7

1 Cor. 12, 14 and don't forget 1 Cor. 14:39 That cannot be ignored or erased!

Mark 16:17

Speaking in tongues is a Real Gift from GOD. Sometimes some people speak false gibbish, some times people speak in devil tongues BUT other times some people do correctly use the real gift from GOD known as speaking in tongues. IF and when done from/of God, it is Biblical. The ministers that forbid it are going against **1 Cor. 14:39 "forbid not to speak with tongues"**! Paul's solution to the tongues problem in the Corinthian Church was not to forbid tongues, but to correct the improper use of the gift from GOD. It was not for just the day of Pentecost. Pentecost happened in **Acts 2**. But speaking in tongues was continued in **Acts 10** and **Acts 19**. No where in the Bible does it say that it stopped being allowed or that it was reserved only for the early days of the church. In fact, it says it will also be for the end times! And if it was for the early days AND the end times, then it is also for the in-between times! **Acts 2:16-20**.

If you live in fear and don't allow the Spirit of God to move in your services, how is God going to manifest this end time speaking in tongues and seeing visions that the Bible does speak about? You must allow people to simply say the word "Amen" and lift up their voice and praise God! You must allow the congregation to worship God and not be ashamed or embarrassed to openly worship and praise God. Let God do what God wants to do!

However, there are also tongues of the devil as well of course. I have heard both. I have received tongues and I have interpreted tongues. Tongues must not be focused on as being the only evidence of having received the Holy Ghost/Spirit. It is NOT the only evidence! **1 Cor. 12:10, 27-31** Everyone does not receive the gift of speaking in tongues. Just as we must not forbid it, we must also not require it. The Bible does NOT say that speaking in tongues is required and it does NOT say that speaking in tongues is the ONLY evidence of receiving the Holy Ghost. However it does teach that we must receive the Holy Ghost. But there are more than one evidences of having received it.

Please see our [Worship](#) page for more information on how we can truly and respectfully worship and praise God in Spirit and in Truth. I would also recommend you do a bible study on the words "sing", "praise", "shout", "dance", etc. Do your research and do not believe us and do not believe those other churches. Believe your Bible!

Clarification: We do NOT believe in just rambling babel gibbish. That is of the devil. But we do believe the Bible when it says there IS true speaking in tongues. How can that be? Well, the Bible speaks of it!!! There is a difference. The babeling devil tongues are pretty evident and you can sense when it is fake or of evil spirits. But true tongues, when it occurs, will either be followed by interpretation OR else someone will understand in their own language without interpretation, that is, they will understand in their own language. But to others, it may sound like a foreign language. It may be meant as a message just to one person or one couple in the congregation. I have heard of that happening. And then there is also the times that the tongues is used to talk/pray to God in the Spirit. That is also biblical and does not come with interpretation or human understanding because the person is talking to God, not to the congregation. Please check out ALL the scriptures on the subject and don't just pick and choose which scriptures. Don't ignore one scripture in favor of another scripture. If we forbid all speaking in tongues, then we will never see the true tongues. If a person speaks

in a devil tongue, then the minister WILL go to that person right then and there and will rebuke the devil. I have seen that happen more than once. Please search the scriptures and pray and fast concerning this subject.

Praying in Tongues vs. Gift of Tongues, Are they the same?

1 Corinthians 14 (KJV)

1 Follow after charity, and desire SPIRITUAL GIFTS, but rather that ye may prophesy.

(This connects chapter 12 gifts with chapter 14 gifts)

2 For he that speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.

(If you are not speaking to men, but to GOD, that is called a prayer. So here praying in unknown tongues is called a spiritual gift. Also notice the phrase "IN THE SPIRIT". Compare Jude verse 20; "But you, beloved, building yourselves up on your most holy faith, praying IN THE HOLY SPIRIT." So clearly Jude 20 and 1 Cor. 14 is the one and same gift.)

3 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

(Again, speaking/praying in unknown tongue edifieth self= Jude 20 "Building yourselves up".)

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.

(NASB makes it more clear that Paul is saying that although it would be nice IF everyone could speak in tongues, it is MORE SO that everyone could prophesy. Yet we know that not everyone has the gift of Prophecy AND not everyone has the gift of unknown tongues. 1 Cor. 12:28-31. We are to seek the better gifts. And here we learn that prophecy IS the better gift, Yet, the pentecostal churches do not command that everyone prophesy. The truth is that everyone has different gifts. No one single gift is required other than the receipt fo the Holy Ghost, which is evidenced by many things, prophecy, faith, love, fruits, gifts, offices, etc. There is NOT one single evidence that must be manifested in all followers of Christ.)

6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?

(Here the person is speaking in tongues in the presence of the congregation.)

7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?

8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is without signification.

11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue pray that he may interpret.

14 For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.

(verse 14 makes it clear that verses 6-13 is STILL talking about the same spiritual gift, you must read the entire context. It never declares praying in tongues as required and never declares speaking in tongues in the presence of the congregation as required. It never separates this spiritual gift into two different gifts or two different things. The gift of unknown tongues is sometimes speaking to the congregation with intrepretation for the edification of the church. At other times, this same gift of unknown tongues is to pray only unto The Father, and not to the congregation at all. So, it can serve at least two purposes. But it is still the same gift of speaking in unknown tongues.)

15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also.

(We need to seek to understand what is being said. We desire edification and understanding. We do not seek confusion nor meaningless words. Whether we pray in the Spirit with this gift or whether we use this gift to speak in tongues to the congregation, Let's hear the Spirit is saying!)

16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all:

19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue.

(Although Paul has the gift of tongues, he realizes and teaches that there is TOO MUCH emphasis on tongues and that it's better to speak with your normal language than to speak unknown words without understanding.)

20 Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men.

21 In the law it is written, With men of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

(This is a MAJOR verse! It refers back to Isa. 28:9 Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.

10 For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

11 For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people.

(This is the verse 1 Cor. 14:21 was quoting., speaking about the Assyrians who would invade Israel/America AND speaking in a spiritual sense concerning speaking in unknown tongues in error. 1 Cor. 14:21 refers to this verse thus proving that Isa. 28:11 has at least two meanings.)

12 To whom he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

The pentecostal churches love to fall backward and they love to speak with other tongues and to stammer as drunk in a spirit. Thus they are snared and taken. It can be from GOD, yet be a curse. You do NOT want to be slain in the LORD.)

Picking back up in 1 Cor. 14

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying serveth not for them that believe not, but for them which believe.

23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or unbelievers, will they not say that ye are mad?

(Yet this is exactly what your pentecostal preacher strives for!)

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on his face he will worship God, and report that God is in you of a truth.

26 How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. Let all things be done unto edifying.

(Everyone has different gifts and callings. NOT everyone speaks in tongues, Some sing, some prophesy, some teach, etc.)

27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that by course; and let one interpret.

(Yet in the pentecostal chruches you hear several people speaking in tongues and no body understands.)

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.

(We should never go by only one verse. We must also consider Acts 2 where there were NO interpretation, some understood in their own language and did not need interpretation. Other people, the lost, did not understand. Interpretation is NOT always required. But it is preferred especially in a culture where there is too much focus on tongues and where/when there are much false tongues.)

29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge.

30 If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace.

31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.

32 And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

There MUST be an interpretation???

1 Cor. 14:28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.

Brethren, Let me ask you this question: When GOD gives you the unction to open your mouth and let the tongues flow, How do you KNOW whether or not someone else is going to give an interpretation? You don't! So how can you keep silence? You should not limit GOD by restraining yourself from obeying Him. Let His Spirit Flow! Do NOT quench the Spirit!

There are several examples of speaking in tongues in the Bible with NO interpretation!:

Acts 2, Many people all spoke in tongues, all at the same time, not one by one, and with NO interpreters. Each person heard the language in their own tongue and therefore understood what was being said without an interpretation! Yet others did NOT understand what was being said and thought they were silly drunk!

Acts 10:44 While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. **45** And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. **46** For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter, **47** Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we? **48** And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

Acts 10 doesn't say ANYTHING about an interpretation!

Acts 19:5 When they heard this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus. **6** And when Paul had laid his hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied. **7** And all the men were about twelve.

Acts 19 did not say ANYTHING about an interpretation!

"But ye, beloved, building up yourself on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost," **Jude 20**

Jude 20 is talking about using this gift of unknown tongues to pray to GOD. Why would you need an interpretation given to GOD? Why would you need an interpretation to people who you are not praying to? This is mostly done in private. But it can also be done at services. There is nothing wrong with praying in tongues at services, but should be done only by 1-2 people at a time and should hope/seek for understanding. When praying in tongues, you don't need any interpretation because you are speaking to GOD and not to the congregation, but when done during services it is preferred that a interpretation be given regardless of whether the unknown tongues was in prayer to GOD or whether it was speaking directly to the congregation.

So Why did Paul say that if there be no interpreter to keep silence?

Paul was speaking to the Corinathian Church which had let the false tongues run amonk. The church had lost control and there was nothing but confusion. So he was puting his foot down and telling those people to sit down and shut up. He was putting extre controls in place in this much needed time and location. Paul never intended to tell all churches, all christians and all church ages to NEVER allow speaking in tongues without interpretation. Pauls instructions to the corinathian church should serve as a warning to us but at the same time should not cause us to be overly legalistic about how the gift of tongues MUST be performed. True Tongues is from GOD. Let GOD have the control. Let the Holy Spirit of the law reign rather than the burden of the letter of the law. The Pastor/Bishop/Elder must be active in his duty to discern whether it was true tongues or not and then to take approiate (NOT un-appriate) action when necessary. Don't focus on just one verse. It must be here a little and there a little, line upon line, precept upon precept to get the whole picture and full understanding.

¹ **Thes. 5:19** Quench not the Spirit.

Learned Words

Many times you will hear people every sunday repeat the same unknown words every sunday. It's just 1-3 seconds long and it's always the same every

week. This is NOT speaking in tongues! That is just some gibberish words that they have learned somewhere. True speaking in tongues will last long enough to be a real message to someone in the listening area. Not just one or two words. It is a sentence. And is for edification, NOT to prove that they have the Holy Ghost! You don't Learn how to speak in tongues, it is a supernatural gift from GOD to select people, NOT to everyone!

Required?

Some people try to say that you MUST speak in tongues to prove that you are filled with the Holy Ghost. This is NOT biblical. Just because we read about people speaking in tongues at baptism doesn't mean that it must be that way with every person in every occasion. The Bible is clear that there are Different gifts and that not everyone has the same gifts and that NOT everyone speaks in tongues!

1 Cor. 12:4 Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

5 And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all.

7 But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

9 To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10 To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand (*i speak not in tongues*), I am not of the body. is it therefore not of the body?

27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

28 And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues.

29 Are all apostles? (*no*) are all prophets? (*no*) are all teachers? (*no*) are all workers of miracles? (*no*)

30 Have all the gifts of healing? (*no*) do all speak with tongues? (*no*) do all interpret? (*no*).

CONDEMNING PEOPLE FOR NOT SPEAKING IN TONGUES

i have seen where people were repeatedly told that they did not have The Holy Ghost just because they couldn't speak in tongues. these people would seek hard with tears and much prayer and follow all the steps yet never get caught up in that demonic spirit. These poor people being taught they are lost. very very sad. JESUS IS ANGRY against these pentecostal whore houses which pose as the church of God! VENGEANCE IS THE LORD'S! DON'TTREAT MY PEOPLE LIKE THAT!

Please give me the verse that says speaking in tongues is the EVIDENCE.

The verse does not exist! The word evidence is never used in the bible in relation to tongues. Your traditional denominations of man has taught you that. That's not from the bible. yes you can find instances where some people spoke in tongues upon receiving the holy ghost. but you can also find instances where they did NOT speak in tongues. To ASSUME that it MUST occur is adding to the scripture.

All gifts are available to all believers but not every gift is distributed to every believer. tongues is not distributed to every believer. All tongues are gift. we cannot do it of ourselves. so how can it ever not be a gift? When we pray in the spirit, the scripture says nothing about tongues. i was raised in pentecostal churches that believes that everyone can and must speak in tongues. i am very very familiar with it. and i do firmly believe it is a good and wonderful thing. IF GOD gives it to us. i am glad you are humble enough to learn. most are not. **1 Cor. 12:28-31** as you read, please answer outloud to yourself each question. answer yes or no to these questions of paul. the answer is no to all those questions. Which is the best gift? Find the answer in **14:5**. Read it in NASB as well. Yes it would be nice for everyone to speak in tongues. but it would also be nice if everyone could prophesy. yet we have different gifts. Where is the word TONGUES ever called anything other than a gift? no where.

Please pray after reading this article! Praise be to the Almighty!

What is the Holy Ghost?

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/power.html>

(Last updated: April 2017)

Remember the scriptures say to prove all things!

What is the Holy Ghost and is there a difference between the Holy Spirit and the Holy Ghost? You probably think you already know the truth and nothing but the truth. Do you believe in proving all things? Are you going to always accept what others tell you? Or are you always going to allow God to mold you into what He wants you to become? Let the Lord guide you!

First of all, the Bible NEVER says the Holy Spirit is a separate "person" from the Father and it never says the Holy Ghost is a separate "person". The Holy Spirit is of course the essence of the Father. It is God, His energy and His mind. It's not a separate Person with separate hands and feet. It is God's Spirit. It has always existed. GOD (Syrian Aramaic Strong's concordance word Elohim) is NOT a [trinity](#). The scripture most used for a trinity is [1 John 5:7](#) "For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one." However, that verse was not originally written in the scriptures and was added much later! Notice Scofield Bible Commentary "It is generally agreed that [\(1John 5:7\)](#) has no real authority, and has been inserted." Please see our [Why the Holy Ghost is not a Trinity](#) article.

Now, even though I am going to lose the support of even **more** of you, let's really get down to it. Is the Holy Ghost the same thing as the Holy Spirit? It is true that in the Greek translations the SAME Greek word "pneumatov" or "pneuma" is used for Holy Spirit and Holy Ghost. That would make a person think that there is no difference between Holy Spirit and Holy Ghost. But the translators of the King James Version Bible (AND other translations) realized that there is a difference in the context and so they translated the same Greek word into different English words to show this. Not only does the King James Bible use the term the Holy Ghost, but all earlier English Bibles did as well. The Holy Ghost is found in Wycliffe's translation 1395, Tyndale's New Testament 1525, Coverdale 1535, Bishops' Bible 1568, the Geneva Bible 1599, Mace N.T. 1729, Wesley's N.T. 1755, Douay-Rheims version and in more modern times it is also found in Montgomery's New Testament, the Revised Version, the KJV 21st Century version and the Third Millennium Bible.

Just because the same Greek word is used for "spirit" and "ghost" does NOT mean that it has to mean the exact same. For example, in the Chinese language the word "ma" can mean mother, hemp, horse OR scold! How is that possible? It would be according to the context in which it is used and HOW it is pronounced by the speaker. To confirm this is the case with the Greek, GOD allowed me today to use the "ma" example and then allow me to see that the greek word "pneuma" includes the "ma" within it!

New Revelations!!! I stated above that the same greek word is used. That is what everyone says and what I always learned. But now using the tools I recently added to the bible study [tools page](#), I see now that spirit and ghost come from 3 words!!! pneuma, pneumatov and pneumati! Even though it is said then that they are pronounced the same and are the same word according to Strong's Concordance. Strong's MUST BE WRONG!!! In Fact, GOD has proven that Strong's Concordance is wrong about a lot of words! (See the article on the [Name of GOD](#)). How can you pronounce pneuma the same as pneumatov! There is a difference as I had long suspected! On the tools page, use the second box and type in "holy ghost" and click "perform search". You will see all the times "holy ghost" appears AND the original greek. You will find the 3 different spellings. More revelations! Now I see that there are 6 Greek words translated as Holy Spirit and Holy Ghost!!! See <http://classic.net.bible.org/strong.php?id=4151> pneuma 158 times, pneumasin 5, pneumata 18, pneumati 91, pneumatov 96, pneumatwn 11. (Both Ghost and Spirit can be traced to ALL 6 words). Any difference in meaning is only according to HOW it is used in the sentence. It's a matter of grammar. Such as run, ran, running, etc. If it's important to use running instead of ran, then it's also important to notice the difference in the context of the Holy Spirit and Holy Ghost. The difference is really in the context, not only in the spelling.

But does the Scriptural context and accounts show that there is a difference between the two? First of all, we know the Holy Spirit (God's essence) existed in the Old Testament. And it existed in the New Testament BEFORE Christ died, resurrected and ascended into Heaven. But notice that Jesus said He would send something else!

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, **He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.**

13 And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.

15 If ye love me, keep my commandments.

16 And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you **another Comforter**, that he may abide with you for ever; (**another comforter, another manifestation of GODs Power, NOT ANOTHER GOD! NOT another Spirit, NOT a trinity**)

17 Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

18 I will not leave you comfortless: **I will come to you.** (**Jesus is the Comforter**)

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also.

20 At that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

21 He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.

26 **But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name (my authority), he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.**

27 Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how I said unto you, **I go away, and come again unto you.** If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I.

29 And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

30 Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

31 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

John 15:26 But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me: (**read that verse over and over very carefully, it says the Comforter would be sent by Jesus, from the Father, that it would testify of Jesus and is the Spirit of truth.**)

27 And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

John 16:7 **Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.** (**Notice that the Comforter would not come unless Jesus went to Heaven and then Jesus would send him**)

8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment: (**who reprove's the world of sin? Of course Jesus is the only one who died on the cross for our sins**)

9 Of sin, because they believe not on me;

10 Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

11 Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.

13 Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

15 All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.

John 7:37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

38 He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

39 But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.

Jesus had to die, rise from the dead and ascend into Heaven BEFORE this manifestation of God (that we will call "Holy Ghost" for clarification difference between what already existed before that event) could be manifested unto mankind. **John 7:39** (KJV) says this Holy Ghost was not yet given because Jesus was not yet glorified. Then in **Acts** we find that the Holy Ghost is poured out on mankind. The essence of God or the Holy Spirit has always manifested itself to (or led) mankind, Adam, Abramham, Moses, Noah, etc. Only after Jesus ascended back into Heaven could He send the Comforter, the Power of the Holy Ghost. **At his death, resurrection and ascension, there was much Power accomplished. These events changed history. We are now able to receive POWER and authority within our own bodies! We can now have God dwelling within us. God within us is not just something to sniff at! It's POWER! It's AUTHORITY!** It's not the same manifestation of The Holy Spirit that manifested to the people in the Old Testament, (Same Spirit, but different Manifestation). It's the Manifestation of The Power of the Resurrected and Ascended Spirit of Jesus Christ! It's Jesus inside of You! Jesus inside of you never existed before! Jesus has always existed in one form or another but now He has been glorified beyond what He already was. He had work to do and He accomplished it. Now He gives that Power to us! **The separation between mankind and God is gone, the veil is ripped apart, we can enter in the Holy of Holies if we accept this power!**

So yes there is a difference between the Holy Spirit that always moved upon men's lives and led Moses and Noah. They did not have the manifestation of the resurrected and ascended Power of Jesus!

John 14:12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

Matt. 3:11 I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

Luke 3:16 John answered, saying unto them all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire:

Matt. 28:19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

Acts 1:5 For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?

7 And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.

8 But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel;

11 Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

Acts 2:1 And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. (**If they had not been observing the Feast of Weeks/Pentecost on the 50th day as commanded in the old testament Holy scriptures, they would not have been there in one accord**)

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

4 And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

(Notice it says they were filled with the Holy Ghost and began to speak with other tongues AS THE SPIRIT GAVE THEM UTTERANCE, this shows that the Kings James translators realized that these are two different manifestations of GOD!)

5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

6 Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galilaeans?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judaea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia,

10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes,

11 Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this? :

13 Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judaea, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day.

16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

17 And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:

19 And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

21 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

23 Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:

24 Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;

31 He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.

32 This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

37 Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do?

38 Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

39 For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation.

41 Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

42 And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.
43 And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.
44 And all that believed were together, and had all things common;
45 And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need.
46 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,
47 Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

Acts 4:31 And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

You see, having the Holy Ghost is not something that you receive without feeling a difference. It's power! It's God within you! That's something you can feel! Have you ever witnessed a miracle? If not, you need the Holy Ghost! You need power to overcome the wicked one. God does provide and give this power to us if we accept.

Luke 10:19 Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

Do you have that Power within you? If not, you need it. Are we living in the last day or not? If we are, then we should be seeing miracles, great miracles and many mighty things happening. They are happening. I have seen many miracles. There is a great work going on here on this earth in these last days. The Lord God is building a bridge between the Pentecostal groups and the former Worldwide Church of God groups! Many Pentecostals are now starting to accept the Holy Days! And many of the former WCG peoples are now accepting the gifts of the Holy Ghost! He wants us to keep the Laws but He also wants us to learn how to Love people and how to accept His Power within us. He wants us to be Bold in our service to Him. Some groups had the laws correct, other groups had the Love part and Power and Praise parts correct. He wants us in the straight and narrow middle road, not the left and not to the right. He wants us to keep the Laws, Love another, Love Him, Praise Him and allow the Holy Ghost/Power to dwell within us.

Are you afraid of the word "Ghost"?

Many of you are saying the word Ghost means a phantom or spirit of a dead person who is not dead dead. Well, Jesus did die. And this is his ghost! This is Him after He died but yet not now dead, actually alive. It's not a third person, it's the same Jesus but after He fulfilled what He had to do on the Cross, His resurrection and His ascension. Perhaps there could be a better word but "Holy Ghost" is what we have and it works. It has no evil intention or meaning. It actually explains very well what it is. It's the Power of the one who has previously died. And I have accepted that power. What about you? If you prefer, you could say "Holy Power". It's not the actual words that matter but the acceptance of the Power from on High.

Update April 28, 2017

I just found out today, a major confirmation! I learned that in 1611 & earlier, that the word "ghost" only meant "the soul of a person who died" & it did NOT have any evil or dark meaning to it. Whereas, the word "spirit" in 1611 & before, DID have an evil, dark meaning. The word "spirit" was applied to evil spirits. Whereas "ghost" was applied to innocent souls of people who died. It was mostly Hollywood that got the meaning of these words turned upside down in more modern times. Therefore, "Holy Ghost" actually is the more accurate word to use for the soul of Jesus who died but rose again from the grave & ascended back into Heaven but has now come back to live within each of us. "Holy Spirit" should actually be translated as "Holy Breath" because the Hebrew/Greek word for "spirit" means "air, breath, wind" and NOT a soul. The Creator breathed into Adam & he became a living soul. Jesus breathed on the disciples after his resurrection & said "recieve you the Holy Ghost". We should use "Holy Breath" for the air/breath/win/spirit of the Creator before the crucifixion & whenever we are speaking of the Creator's action upon non-human objects & animals & non-saved people. And use "Holy Ghost" when referring to his soul giving us deliverance & help after the crucifixion.

Do you still believe that the Holy Spirit and the Holy Ghost are exactly the same? Notice this:

Acts 19:1 And it came to pass, that, while Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ephesus: and finding certain disciples,

(Notice that he goes to disciples, that is believers, people who have been baptized in water. These people already knew

(there was a Holy Spirit or essence of God! But then notice:)

2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, **We have not so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost.**

(Yes, these believers/disciples who knew God, knew the Holy Spirit, did NOT yet know about the Holy Ghost!)

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto John's baptism.

4 Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus.

5 When they heard this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.

6 And when Paul had laid his hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

This is NOT saying that everyone receives the gift of speaking in tongues. That is NOT the only evidence of receiving the POWER or Holy Ghost. See our article on [speaking in tongues](#). But this is saying that everyone should receive the POWER of the resurrected and ascended spirit of Jesus Christ, that is the HOLY Ghost. If you have received the Holy Ghost, you will eventually feel His Presence in you, but not necessarily the specific gift of speaking in tongues.

Another verse that proves the two are different manifestations (of the Same One Spirit GOD) is:

John 7:39 "But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified."

I could very easily go with the mainstream of the former worldwide people and keep saying that there is no difference between the Holy Spirit and the Holy Ghost. Or I could go with the mainstream of Pentecostal groups that say the Holy Ghost is a 3rd person. I could go with either one of the majorities. That would be so easy! But I have to obey my Father and Jesus and teach the Truth even no matter what. I have to obey the Will of God, not my will, not your will. But to follow Truth always.

In conclusion, the Holy Spirit is the manifestation of GOD in the form of The Father. The Holy Ghost is the manifestation of Jesus in the Spirit, manifesting Himself to mankind.

May the Power of GOD be with you. God Bless You!

UPDATE MAY 2011

I have been praying for more clarification on this subject and GOD has given it to me! Every thing written above is still correct. Here's the new edification/clarification: The Holy Spirit is GOD the GIVER. It is HIMSELF, whether it be the Father or the Son. It is HIM outside the human vessel. The Holy Ghost is still GOD but it is GOD IN US. It is the GIFT from GOD to us. It is GOD in us, As Jesus is GOD in us. It is the gift to the vessel/us, it is receiving the Power/GOD from on High. Have you received the Holy Ghost yet? Have you received the Gift of GOD dwelling in you and empowering you?

UPDATE March 2014

GOD is ONE Spirit. HE manifests Himself in many ways. The Holy Ghost is a manifestation of Jesus in the Spirit. It is NOT a third person, It is NOT another spirit. It is another manifestation of the one and same Spirit of GOD. It is a different manifestation than the "Holy Spirit", but still the same Spirit.

Confirmation March 14, 2016

When researching something in [2 Corinthians](#), I came across this wikipedia article ([Wikipedia/Papyrus_46](#)) about Papyrus 46, in which it says,:

"In several instances, the word for Spirit is written out in full where the context should require a nomen sacrum, suggesting that the scribe was rendering nomina sacra where appropriate for the meaning but struggling with Spirit versus spirit without guidance from the exemplar" ..

A "nomina sacra" is a sacred abbreviation. JE is a sacred abbreviation of JESUS. They were common in the first century. Very clearly Papyrus 46 shows that the scribe considered that pneuma (spirit/ghost) could be written in different ways in different passages. He sometimes used a sacred abbreviation, and other times did not. Context is key to the proper translation.

Also recently when I was translating the [Alpha & Omega bible](#), I wrote the following note in [John 7:39](#) "BUT THIS HE SPOKE OF THE SPIRIT, WHOM THOSE WHO BELIEVED IN HIM WERE TO RECEIVE; FOR THE GHOST WAS NOT YET GIVEN, BECAUSE JE-SUS WAS NOT YET GLORIFIED. (Ghost: JE-sus had not yet been crucified & Resurrected. See [20:22](#) for further explanation about why I translate the same Greek word as "Spirit" in some cases & "Ghost" in other places. But here, I will also explain that the Greek words for "not yet" here are also extremely important to the translation of "Spirit" or "Ghost". The first "not yet" in this verse is G3768 oupō which is used 27-29 times in Scripture. The second "not yet" is G3764 oudepō which is used only in 4 places. Here & [John 19:41](#), [20:9](#) & [Acts 8:16](#) and is always in the context of referring to after His Crucifixion. Both here & in [Acts 8:16](#) it refers to receiving The Empowerment of Eternal Life that was only made possible by His Crucifixion/Blood & The Glory of His Resurrection. See [Luke 24:49](#) "Power from on High". [Acts 1:8](#) "Shall receive Power after The Holy Ghost is come upon you."

Then in [John 20:22](#) I wrote "AND WHEN HE HAD SAID THIS, HE BREATHED ON THEM AND SAID TO THEM, "RECEIVE THE HOLY GHOST. ([Acts 2](#) was not the first time anyone received The Holy Ghost. The disciples received Him in this verse, after the Resurrection, before HE ascended back into Heaven. The Greek word for "Spirit" or "Ghost" refers to air/breath. Since JE-sus had died & been resurrected, it is appropriate to translate it as "Ghost", the soul of someone who has died, yet is alive. Many words can be translated many different ways according to context. By using the word "Holy Ghost", we relay the fact that we are receiving the Eternal Life giving Breath of He who was crucified & Resurrected. This is different than receiving The Holy Spirit during old testament times, although it is the same One Spirit of Theos, it is now with the Saving Power of The Blood of The Lamb of GOD, crucified & Resurrected, and with the Empowerment of the Son of Man in us, as we are being transformed to His Image. See [7:39](#) for more proof that it should be translated "Holy Ghost" after His Resurrection)

1 Peter 2:9 "But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:"

Worship and Praise to God is a very important topic. How are we to worship God? Is it enough to stand and sing a slow song that no body else in the world has ever heard of? Is it enough to stand still and keep our hands in our pockets? I have found an article on the internet that I believe is amazing & helps to explain what worship is. It is below. It is written by a man named Todd Elder. I provide it here for your edification.

The Actions of Worship *by Todd Elder*

Worship is an amazing thing and works on so many different levels. One level is how it effects us physically. We know that this happens. We read about it in the Bible, we sometimes see it in others, and we may do it (allow it) in ourselves. We probably all know people who seem to get into the action (act) of worship very easily and will raise their hands, dance, or even shout ... while others of us just stand around wondering what we should be doing.

I personally have to admit that this is a difficult topic to write on as I am only now learning to express myself in both group and personal settings; thus, I cannot write by much personal experience because I have not been accustomed to expressing myself in group settings (nor by myself either). Yet I have found the times that I have focused on Him and allowed myself to react to my desire to express my love for Him, it has been marvelous. It is a time of rejoicing and it brings me closer to Him.

In studying the subject of worship in the original Hebrew we find that it is a very expressive and rich language. It has many levels of meaning. For this article, the focus will be a group of words relating to worship (worship, bless, praise, kindness, etc.). What should catch your attention is that motion, the use of the body, is included within the definitions of these words. I have asked the Almighty about this in prayer and He has said that "actions are symbolic of what is in your heart". Having heard it, that statement makes complete sense to me, yet I doubt I could have come up with such a simple concept.

In our lives, in our very actions, we show what is in our hearts and how we feel about others. Do we not greet people with a handshake out of courtesy? Do we not greet family with a hug? Do we not greet our spouse with a kiss? Well ... how are we greeting the Almighty when we come to Him? Our action, or lack thereof, shows what is going on in our hearts. That we should express ourselves to the Father should not come as a surprise to us. We can read many demonstrations of this by people in the Scriptures.

To merely be an "armchair" believer who sits and cheers when good things happen is not good. Yet in the typical church we are taught just that ... to sit and listen and maybe stand for a song or two. We are made to just take in knowledge and not have an active relationship; one where there is feeling and expression. Is this what the congregation of Israel did? Doubtful. It makes sense that if we are focusing on what people around us are doing, or are fearful and embarrassed to show what we feel, then we will act fearfully. If, instead, we focus our hearts and minds on the Almighty and are wanting to praise, worship, or even sing to Him then those things we will do. Our actions do indeed show what is in our heart.

With all this in mind, let us look at some of these words in the original Hebrew (defined by Strong's Concordance) and see what a few scriptures have to show us.

Worship

The word 'worship' is a verb and This shows that we are doing something. The dictionary definition says that it is "the reverent love and allegiance accorded a deity". The definition I received in prayer is "... the assembling of one selves in reverence to the Almighty. It is the giving and the humbling of oneself to Him. It is letting Him be master. The consequences of such are dramatic and powerful because He is then free to move among believers."

Yet there is additional meaning in the Hebrew word for worship.

This is H7812 shaw-khaw' A primitive root; to depress, that is, prostrate (especially reflexively in homage to royalty or God):-bow (self) down, crouch, fall down (flat), humbly beseech, do (make) obeisance, do reverence, make to stoop, worship.

Thus when the scriptures talk of someone worshipping the Almighty, it refers to a physical action of making oneself low (in obedience to Him). Is that not how we show humbleness? Is this not how we act towards one who is above us? It symbolizes letting Him be the Master. In fact, for a human to lie face down is to put oneself in one of the most defenseless positions a person has. It places us at the mercy of any who are near. A couple Scriptural examples of this are:

Neh 8:5-6 And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people stood up:
6 And Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with lifting up their hands: and they bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with their faces to the ground.

2 Chr 20:16-18 To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, before the wilderness of Jeruel.

17 Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to morrow go out against them: for the LORD will be with you.

18 And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

It is important to note that worshipping is used only of the Almighty. Many, if not all of the other words can be used for both the Almighty and of other people. The following word is a good example of this.

Bless

We can bless the Almighty, other people, or even have the Almighty bless us. How is this possible? This is a whole other study, but basically blessing as used in this way means to say something good to or about someone or the One Most High. He can also say good things about us (and you can be sure that when He speaks, something happens). However, this word carries another connotation ... that of kneeling.

H1288 baw-rak' A primitive root; to kneel; by implication to bless God (as an act of adoration), and (vice-versa) man (as a benefit); also (by euphemism) to curse (God or the king, as treason):- X abundantly, X altogether, X at all, blaspheme, bless, congratulate, curse, X greatly, X indeed, kneel (down), praise, salute, X still, thank.

Why kneel when speaking well of another? I can only speculate that this is symbolic of giving honor to somebody (for the good they have done). Would we not honor Him both by our speaking and by our kneeling in this example?

Psa 103:2-5 Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:

3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases;

4 Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.

Here is an example of Him blessing us. **Psa 115:12-13** The LORD hath been mindful of us: he will bless us; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron. **13** He will bless them that fear the LORD, both small and great.

Kindness

Our next word is a big one to work with because it covers so much (it is also one I discovered only while writing this article). In the King James Version it gets translated into many different english words which include kindness, mercy, and favor. This word is

H2617 kheh'-sed From H2616; kindness; by implication (towards God) piety; rarely (by opprobrium) reproof, or (subjectively) beauty:-favour, good deed (-liness, -ness), kindly, (loving-) kindness, merciful (kindness), mercy, pity, reproach, wicked thing.

And comes from H2616 khaw-sad' A primitive root; properly perhaps to bow (the neck only (compare H2603) in courtesy to an equal), that is, to be kind; also (by euphemism (compare H1288), but rarely) to reprove:-shew self merciful, put to shame.

In worship (which belongs only to the Almighty) we lie down completely, in blessing we kneel, here we simply bend our neck to lower our head. This shows that we like or even love someone and want to treat them well and thus are deferring ourselves in favor of another. This can flow from person to person or from person to Almighty and back as in these examples.

Gen 24:12-14 And he said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and show kindness unto my master Abraham. **13** Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water: **14** And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that thou hast showed kindness unto my master.

2 Sam 10:1-2 And it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead. **2** Then said David, I will show kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father showed kindness unto me. And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

Praise

There are a couple words that are used for praise in the scriptures with different shades of meaning. The word I would like to focus on is the one we commonly see in groups.

H3034 yaw-daw' A primitive root; used only as denominative from H3027; literally to use (that is, hold out) the hand; physically to throw (a stone, an arrow) at or away; especially to revere or worship (with extended hands); intensively to bemoan (by wringing the hands):-cast (out), (make) confess (-ion), praise, shoot, (give) thank (-ful, -s, -sgiving).

It comes from the root word H3027 yawd A primitive word; a hand (the open one (indicating power, means, direction, etc.), in distinction from H3709, the closed one).

This word focuses on the raised, open hand. This is such an important concept and helps explain why it gets translated into several english words in the KJV. Among these are praise, thanks, and confess. What do these things have in common? They all have an element of 'lifting up' to the Almighty with our hand ... an open hand that is free to give and receive. We can lift up to the Almighty our speech by praising Him, we can lift up our thanksgiving to Him, we can lift up our confessions to Him. This word can be found often in the Psalms such as in these examples.

Psa 100:3-4 Know ye that the LORD he is God: it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves; we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture. **4** Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.

We can even lift up His very name among the people and those around us as in the following verse 8.

Psa 44:4-8 Thou art my King, O God: command deliverances for Jacob. **5** Through thee will we push down our enemies: through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us. **6** For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me. **7** But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them to shame that hated us. **8** In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever.

Sing, dance, and music

These words are of themselves actions that we do to worship the Almighty. But how expressive can we be with them? There is H7891 to sing, H7440 to shout for joy, and H7321 to make such noise as to 'split the ears'. In dancing there is H7540 to stomp or spring, H2342 to twist and whirl, H4234 a

round dance, and 3769 whirl. The music can be with singing H7892 or only instruments H2170. These are not stepping side to side, these are lively actions.

Some have asked how you can enter into the Almighty's presence and pray while singing and dancing. They say you have to be still and quiet. I believe the placement of still and quiet is placed in the wrong area. Instead of the body being still, it is stillness of mind (no distractions of work or duty) and quietness of heart. Singing and dancing can definitely take you to the Father when the focus is on Him and not on the dance steps or getting the words correct.

Singing, dancing, music, even clapping and other motions can all be used to celebrate and rejoice and praise the Almighty with as seen in these examples.

Exo 15:20-21 And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances. **21** And Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 Chr 20:20-22 And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. **21** And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the LORD; for his mercy endureth for ever. **22** And when they began to sing and to praise, the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they were smitten.

2 Sam 6:12-15 And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Obededom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obededom into the city of David with gladness. **13** And it was so, that when they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings. **14** And David danced before the LORD with all his might; and David was girded with a linen ephod. **15** So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

Psa 149:2-5 Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their King. **3** Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp. **4** For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation. **5** Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.

Psa 33:1-5 Rejoice in the LORD, O ye righteous: for praise is comely for the upright. **2** Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings. **3** Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise. **4** For the word of the LORD is right; and all his works are done in truth. **5** He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD.

I am sure there are many more examples of words with actions in them. For example, fasting H6685 comes from a root word not just meaning to go hungry but literally says to cover the mouth. We could also look at words opposite from worship. Instead of blessing we would have cursing. Instead of bowing or prostrating we would have stiff-necked. Instead of humbling (lowering) ourselves we would have being prideful (making ourselves high). These words and their actions have meaning as well. But I do not want to go into these at this time.

If you are aware of any more words like those above, I would appreciate knowing of them. In the meantime, let us take these words with their meanings and look for a reflection of them in ourselves. Do we have a relationship with the Almighty? The answer for everyone reading this article, I believe, is yes. Are we expressing this relationship to the Father? To anyone around us? As I have been reminded, actions speak louder than words. There is probably more taken in by our family, acquaintances, and even our own children by what we do than by what we say. They see our lives, not our thoughts. We all love the Most High One ... lets show it ... put a smile on His face too.

Jeremiah 7:24

But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels and in the imagination of their evil heart, and went backward, and not forward.

Dear Brothers and Sisters,

I write this much needed article at a very important time in Church History. We must press forward and NOT go backwards! I have attended many pentecostal churches. I was raised Holiness Pentecostal. I am very familiar with the denominational doctrines. I understand more than anyone the reasons that people believe they can and should be "slain" in the Lord. I know and i understand. I have been there. But as the children of GOD, we must be always willing and wanting to mature and grow in the Word and in wisdom and understanding of The LORD GOD and His Will. So with all of this foresaid, Let's take a look in GODS Own Words:

1 Samuel 4:18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat **backward** by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel forty years.

Psalm 40:14 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven **backward** and put to shame that wish me evil.

Psalm 70:2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned **backward**, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

Isaiah 1:4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away **backward**.

Isaiah 28:13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall **backward**, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

Isaiah 44:25 That frustrateth the tokens of the liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise men **backward**, and maketh their knowledge foolish;

Jeremiah 7:24 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels and in the imagination of their evil heart, and went **backward**, and not forward.

Jeremiah 15:6 Thou hast forsaken me, saith the LORD, thou art gone **backward**: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting.

Lamentations 1:8 Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth **backward**.

John 18:6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went **backward**, and fell to the ground.

Every time in the Bible that someone went backward, it was because they were NOT in the Will of GOD! Notice people who were in the Will of GOD bowed their head to the ground face down forward:

Genesis 17:3 And Abram **fell** on **his face**: and God talked with him, saying,

Numbers 22:31 (Whole Chapter) Then the LORD opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed **down** his head, and **fell** flat on his face.

Joshua 5:14 (Whole Chapter) And he said, Nay; but as captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua **fell** on **his face** to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my Lord unto **his** servant?

Joshua 7:6 (Whole Chapter) And Joshua rent **his** clothes, and **fell** to the earth upon **his face** before the ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and

the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads.

1 Chronicles 21:16 (Whole Chapter) And David lifted up **his** eyes, and saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in **his** hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders of Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, **fell** upon their **faces**.

2 Chronicles 20:18 (Whole Chapter) And Jehoshaphat bowed **his** head with **his face** to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem **fell** before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

2 Samuel 18:28 (Whole Chapter) And Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, All is well. And he **fell down** to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed be the LORD thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

Ezekiel 11:13 (Whole Chapter) And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died. Then **fell I down** upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

Matthew 26:39 (Whole Chapter) And he went a little farther, and **fell** on **his face**, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt.

Luke 5:12 (Whole Chapter) And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jesus **fell** on **his face**, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

Luke 17:16 (Whole Chapter) And **fell down** on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan.

EVERY time any one is slain, they are dead!

Strong's H2026 - harag
×"Ö, ×"Ö·×

Transliteration	Pronunciation
<i>harag</i>	hÄ¤·rag' (Key)
Part of Speech	Root Word (Etymology)
verb	A primitive root

TWOT Reference

[514](#)

Outline of Biblical Usage

- 1) to kill, slay, murder, destroy, murderer, slayer, out of hand
- a) (Qal)
- 1) to kill, slay
- 2) to destroy, ruin
- b) (Niphal) to be killed
- c) (Pual) to be killed, be slain

Authorized Version (KJV) Translation Count â€“ Total: 167

AV â€“ slay 100, kill 24, kill... 3, murderer 2, destroyed 1, murder 1, out of hand 1, made 1, put 1, slain 31, slayer 1, surely 1

1. Genesis 4:23 (Whole Chapter)
And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have **slain** a man to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt.
2. Genesis 34:27 (Whole Chapter)
The sons of Jacob came upon the **slain**, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.
3. Leviticus 14:51 (Whole Chapter)
And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the **slain** bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:
4. Leviticus 26:17 (Whole Chapter)
And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be **slain** before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you.
5. Numbers 11:22 (Whole Chapter)
Shall the flocks and the herds be **slain** for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?
6. Numbers 14:16 (Whole Chapter)
Because the LORD was not able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath **slain** them in the wilderness.
7. Numbers 19:16 (Whole Chapter)
And whosoever toucheth one that is **slain** with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.
8. Numbers 19:18 (Whole Chapter)
And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one **slain**, or one dead, or a grave:
9. Numbers 22:33 (Whole Chapter)
And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had **slain** thee, and saved her alive.
10. Numbers 23:24 (Whole Chapter)
Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the blood of the **slain**.
11. Numbers 25:14 (Whole Chapter)
Now the name of the Israelite that was **slain**, even that was **slain** with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a chief house among the Simeonites.
12. Numbers 25:15 (Whole Chapter)
And the name of the Midianitish woman that was **slain** was Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in Midian.
13. Numbers 25:18 (Whole Chapter)
For they vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their sister, which was **slain** in the day of the plague for Peor's sake.
14. Numbers 31:8 (Whole Chapter)
And they slew the kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were **slain**; namely, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Midian: Balaam also the son of Beor they slew with the sword.
15. Numbers 31:19 (Whole Chapter)
And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any **slain**, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

16. Deuteronomy 1:4 (Whole Chapter)
After he had **slain** Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Astaroth in Edrei:
17. Deuteronomy 21:1 (Whole Chapter)
If one be found **slain** in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath **slain** him:
18. Deuteronomy 21:2 (Whole Chapter)
Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is **slain**:
19. Deuteronomy 21:3 (Whole Chapter)
And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the **slain** man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer, which hath not been wrought with, and which hath not drawn in the yoke;
20. Deuteronomy 21:6 (Whole Chapter)
And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the **slain** man, shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:
21. Deuteronomy 28:31 (Whole Chapter)
Thine ox shall be **slain** before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them.
22. Deuteronomy 32:42 (Whole Chapter)
I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the **slain** and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy.
23. Joshua 11:6 (Whole Chapter)
And the LORD said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all **slain** before Israel: thou shalt hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.
24. Joshua 13:22 (Whole Chapter)
Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were **slain** by them.
25. Judges 9:18 (Whole Chapter)
And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have **slain** his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, because he is your brother;)
26. Judges 15:16 (Whole Chapter)
And Samson said, With the jawbone of an ass, heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I **slain** a thousand men.
27. Judges 20:4 (Whole Chapter)
And the Levite, the husband of the woman that was **slain**, answered and said, I came into Gibeath that belongeth to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge.
28. Judges 20:5 (Whole Chapter)
And the men of Gibeath rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have **slain** me: and my concubine have they forced, that she is dead.
29. 1 Samuel 4:11 (Whole Chapter)
And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were **slain**.
30. 1 Samuel 18:7 (Whole Chapter)
And the women answered one another as they played, and said, Saul hath **slain** his thousands, and David his ten thousands.
31. 1 Samuel 19:6 (Whole Chapter)
And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, As the LORD liveth, he shall not be **slain**.
32. 1 Samuel 19:11 (Whole Chapter)
Saul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal David's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt be **slain**.
33. 1 Samuel 20:32 (Whole Chapter)
And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, Wherefore shall he be **slain**? what hath he done?

34. 1 Samuel 21:11 (Whole Chapter)
 And the servants of Achish said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, Saul hath **slain** his thousands, and David his ten thousands?
35. 1 Samuel 22:21 (Whole Chapter)
 And Abiathar shewed David that Saul had **slain** the LORD's priests.
36. 1 Samuel 31:1 (Whole Chapter)
 Now the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down **slain** in mount Gilboa.
37. 1 Samuel 31:8 (Whole Chapter)
 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the **slain**, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilboa.
38. 2 Samuel 1:16 (Whole Chapter)
 And David said unto him, Thy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have **slain** the LORD's anointed.
39. 2 Samuel 1:19 (Whole Chapter)
 The beauty of Israel is **slain** upon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen!
40. 2 Samuel 1:22 (Whole Chapter)
 From the blood of the **slain**, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.
41. 2 Samuel 1:25 (Whole Chapter)
 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, thou wast **slain** in thine high places.
42. 2 Samuel 3:30 (Whole Chapter)
 So Joab, and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had **slain** their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.
43. 2 Samuel 4:11 (Whole Chapter)
 How much more, when wicked men have **slain** a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?
44. 2 Samuel 12:9 (Whole Chapter)
 Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast **slain** him with the sword of the children of Ammon.
45. 2 Samuel 13:30 (Whole Chapter)
 And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath **slain** all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.
46. 2 Samuel 13:32 (Whole Chapter)
 And Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have **slain** all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: for by the appointment of Absalom this hath been determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.
47. 2 Samuel 18:7 (Whole Chapter)
 Where the people of Israel were **slain** before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men.
48. 2 Samuel 21:12 (Whole Chapter)
 And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of Jabeshgilead, which had stolen them from the street of Bethshan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had **slain** Saul in Gilboa:
49. 2 Samuel 21:16 (Whole Chapter)
 And Ishbibenob, which was of the sons of the giant, the weight of whose spear weighed three hundred shekels of brass in weight, he being girded with a new sword, thought to have **slain** David.
50. 1 Kings 1:19 (Whole Chapter)
 And he hath **slain** oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the host: but Solomon thy servant hath he not called.

51. 1 Kings 1:25 (Whole Chapter)
For he is gone down this day, and hath **slain** oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, God save king Adonijah.
52. 1 Kings 9:16 (Whole Chapter)
For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and **slain** the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife.
53. 1 Kings 11:15 (Whole Chapter)
For it came to pass, when David was in Edom, and Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the **slain**, after he had smitten every male in Edom;
54. 1 Kings 13:26 (Whole Chapter)
And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath torn him, and **slain** him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.
55. 1 Kings 16:16 (Whole Chapter)
And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also **slain** the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.
56. 1 Kings 19:1 (Whole Chapter)
And Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and withal how he had **slain** all the prophets with the sword.
57. 1 Kings 19:10 (Whole Chapter)
And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and **slain** thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.
58. 1 Kings 19:14 (Whole Chapter)
And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and **slain** thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.
59. 2 Kings 3:23 (Whole Chapter)
And they said, This is blood: the kings are surely **slain**, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.
60. 2 Kings 11:2 (Whole Chapter)
But Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons which were **slain**; and they hid him, even him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Athaliah, so that he was not **slain**.
61. 2 Kings 11:8 (Whole Chapter)
And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be **slain**: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.
62. 2 Kings 11:15 (Whole Chapter)
But Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be **slain** in the house of the LORD.
63. 2 Kings 11:16 (Whole Chapter)
And they laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she **slain**.
64. 2 Kings 14:5 (Whole Chapter)
And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants which had **slain** the king his father.
65. 1 Chronicles 5:22 (Whole Chapter)
For there fell down many **slain**, because the war was of God. And they dwelt in their steads until the captivity.
66. 1 Chronicles 10:1 (Whole Chapter)
Now the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down **slain** in mount Gilboa.
67. 1 Chronicles 10:8 (Whole Chapter)
And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the **slain**, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

68. 1 Chronicles 11:11 (Whole Chapter)
And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jashobeam, an Hachmonite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred **slain** by him at one time.
69. 2 Chronicles 13:17 (Whole Chapter)
And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down **slain** of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men.
70. 2 Chronicles 21:13 (Whole Chapter)
But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast **slain** thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself:
71. 2 Chronicles 22:1 (Whole Chapter)
And the inhabitants of Jerusalem made Ahaziah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the Arabians to the camp had **slain** all the eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah reigned.
72. 2 Chronicles 22:9 (Whole Chapter)
And he sought Ahaziah: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Samaria,) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had **slain** him, they buried him: Because, said they, he is the son of Jehoshaphat, who sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdom.
73. 2 Chronicles 22:11 (Whole Chapter)
But Jehoshabeath, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were **slain**, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.
74. 2 Chronicles 23:14 (Whole Chapter)
Then Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be **slain** with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.
75. 2 Chronicles 23:21 (Whole Chapter)
And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had **slain** Athaliah with the sword.
76. 2 Chronicles 28:9 (Whole Chapter)
But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name was Oded: and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have **slain** them in a rage that reacheth up unto heaven.
77. Esther 7:4 (Whole Chapter)
For we are sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be **slain**, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.
78. Esther 9:11 (Whole Chapter)
On that day the number of those that were **slain** in Shushan the palace was brought before the king.
79. Esther 9:12 (Whole Chapter)
And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have **slain** and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done.
80. Job 1:15 (Whole Chapter)
And the Sabeans fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have **slain** the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.
81. Job 1:17 (Whole Chapter)
While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and **slain** the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.
82. Job 39:30 (Whole Chapter)
Her young ones also suck up blood: and where the **slain** are, there is she.

83. Psalm 62:3 (Whole Chapter)
How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be **slain** all of you: as a bowing wall shall ye be, and as a tottering fence.
84. Psalm 88:5 (Whole Chapter)
Free among the dead, like the **slain** that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more: and they are cut off from thy hand.
85. Psalm 89:10 (Whole Chapter)
Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is **slain**; thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.
86. Proverbs 7:26 (Whole Chapter)
For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, many strong men have been **slain** by her.
87. Proverbs 22:13 (Whole Chapter)
The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be **slain** in the streets.
88. Proverbs 24:11 (Whole Chapter)
If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be **slain**;
89. Isaiah 10:4 (Whole Chapter)
Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the **slain**. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.
90. Isaiah 14:19 (Whole Chapter)
But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are **slain**, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.
91. Isaiah 14:20 (Whole Chapter)
Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and **slain** thy people: the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.
92. Isaiah 22:2 (Whole Chapter)
Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, joyous city: thy **slain** men are not **slain** with the sword, nor dead in battle.
93. Isaiah 26:21 (Whole Chapter)
For, behold, the LORD cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her **slain**.
94. Isaiah 27:7 (Whole Chapter)
Hath he smitten him, as he smote those that smote him? or is he **slain** according to the slaughter of them that are **slain** by him?
95. Isaiah 34:3 (Whole Chapter)
Their **slain** also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.
96. Isaiah 66:16 (Whole Chapter)
For by fire and by his sword will the LORD plead with all flesh: and the **slain** of the LORD shall be many.
97. Jeremiah 9:1 (Whole Chapter)
Oh that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the **slain** of the daughter of my people!
98. Jeremiah 14:18 (Whole Chapter)
If I go forth into the field, then behold the **slain** with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest go about into a land that they know not.
99. Jeremiah 18:21 (Whole Chapter)
Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and pour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death; let their young men be **slain** by the sword in battle.
100. Jeremiah 25:33 (Whole Chapter)
And the **slain** of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

101. Jeremiah 33:5 (Whole Chapter)
 They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have **slain** in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.
102. Jeremiah 41:4 (Whole Chapter)
 And it came to pass the second day after he had **slain** Gedaliah, and no man knew it,
103. Jeremiah 41:9 (Whole Chapter)
 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had **slain** because of Gedaliah, was it which Asa the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with them that were **slain**.
104. Jeremiah 41:16 (Whole Chapter)
 Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after that he had **slain** Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:
105. Jeremiah 41:18 (Whole Chapter)
 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had **slain** Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.
106. Jeremiah 51:4 (Whole Chapter)
 Thus the **slain** shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, and they that are thrust through in her streets.
107. Jeremiah 51:47 (Whole Chapter)
 Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the graven images of Babylon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her **slain** shall fall in the midst of her.
108. Jeremiah 51:49 (Whole Chapter)
 As Babylon hath caused the **slain** of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the **slain** of all the earth.
109. Lamentations 2:20 (Whole Chapter)
 Behold, O LORD, and consider to whom thou hast done this. Shall the women eat their fruit, and children of a span long? shall the priest and the prophet be **slain** in the sanctuary of the Lord?
110. Lamentations 2:21 (Whole Chapter)
 The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast **slain** them in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed, and not pitied.
111. Lamentations 3:43 (Whole Chapter)
 Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast **slain**, thou hast not pitied.
112. Lamentations 4:9 (Whole Chapter)
 They that be **slain** with the sword are better than they that be **slain** with hunger: for these pine away, stricken through for want of the fruits of the field.
113. Ezekiel 6:4 (Whole Chapter)
 And your altars shall be desolate, and your images shall be broken: and I will cast down your **slain** men before your idols.
114. Ezekiel 6:7 (Whole Chapter)
 And the **slain** shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know that I am the LORD.
115. Ezekiel 6:13 (Whole Chapter)
 Then shall ye know that I am the LORD, when their **slain** men shall be among their idols round about their altars, upon every high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.
116. Ezekiel 9:7 (Whole Chapter)
 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the **slain**: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.
117. Ezekiel 11:6 (Whole Chapter)
 Ye have multiplied your **slain** in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the **slain**.

118. Ezekiel 11:7 (Whole Chapter)
Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Your **slain** whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they are the flesh, and this city is the caldron: but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.
119. Ezekiel 16:21 (Whole Chapter)
That thou hast **slain** my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them?
120. Ezekiel 21:14 (Whole Chapter)
Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and smite thine hands together. and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the **slain**: it is the sword of the great men that are **slain**, which entereth into their privy chambers.
121. Ezekiel 21:29 (Whole Chapter)
Whiles they see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are **slain**, of the wicked, whose day is come, when their iniquity shall have an end.
122. Ezekiel 23:39 (Whole Chapter)
For when they had **slain** their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.
123. Ezekiel 26:6 (Whole Chapter)
And her daughters which are in the field shall be **slain** by the sword; and they shall know that I am the LORD.
124. Ezekiel 28:8 (Whole Chapter)
They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are **slain** in the midst of the seas.
125. Ezekiel 30:4 (Whole Chapter)
And the sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be in Ethiopia, when the **slain** shall fall in Egypt, and they shall take away her multitude, and her foundations shall be broken down.
126. Ezekiel 30:11 (Whole Chapter)
He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the **slain**.
127. Ezekiel 31:17 (Whole Chapter)
They also went down into hell with him unto them that be **slain** with the sword; and they that were his arm, that dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.
128. Ezekiel 31:18 (Whole Chapter)
To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that be **slain** by the sword. This is Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.
129. Ezekiel 32:20 (Whole Chapter)
They shall fall in the midst of them that are **slain** by the sword: she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.
130. Ezekiel 32:21 (Whole Chapter)
The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, **slain** by the sword.
131. Ezekiel 32:22 (Whole Chapter)
Asshur is there and all her company: his graves are about him: all of them **slain**, fallen by the sword:
132. Ezekiel 32:23 (Whole Chapter)
Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them **slain**, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living.
133. Ezekiel 32:24 (Whole Chapter)
There is Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them **slain**, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

134. Ezekiel 32:25 (Whole Chapter)
They have set her a bed in the midst of the **slain** with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, **slain** by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be **slain**.
135. Ezekiel 32:26 (Whole Chapter)
There is Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, **slain** by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living.
136. Ezekiel 32:28 (Whole Chapter)
Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are **slain** with the sword.
137. Ezekiel 32:29 (Whole Chapter)
There is Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by them that were **slain** by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.
138. Ezekiel 32:30 (Whole Chapter)
There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone down with the **slain**: with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be **slain** by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.
139. Ezekiel 32:31 (Whole Chapter)
Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army **slain** by the sword, saith the Lord GOD.
140. Ezekiel 32:32 (Whole Chapter)
For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are **slain** with the sword, even Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.
141. Ezekiel 35:8 (Whole Chapter)
And I will fill his mountains with his **slain** men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are **slain** with the sword.
142. Ezekiel 37:9 (Whole Chapter)
Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these **slain**, that they may live.
143. Daniel 2:13 (Whole Chapter)
And the decree went forth that the wise men should be **slain**; and they sought Daniel and his fellows to be **slain**.
144. Daniel 5:30 (Whole Chapter)
In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans **slain**.
145. Daniel 7:11 (Whole Chapter)
I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was **slain**, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.
146. Daniel 11:26 (Whole Chapter)
Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down **slain**.
147. Hosea 6:5 (Whole Chapter)
Therefore have I hewed them by the prophets; I have **slain** them by the words of my mouth: and thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth.
148. Amos 4:10 (Whole Chapter)
I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I **slain** with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.
149. Nahum 3:3 (Whole Chapter)
The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and there is a multitude of **slain**, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:
150. Zephaniah 2:12 (Whole Chapter)
Ye Ethiopians also, ye shall be **slain** by my sword.

151. Luke 9:22 (Whole Chapter)
Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be **slain**, and be raised the third day.
152. Acts 2:23 (Whole Chapter)
Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and **slain**:
153. Acts 5:36 (Whole Chapter)
For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was **slain**; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.
154. Acts 7:42 (Whole Chapter)
Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me **slain** beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years in the wilderness?
155. Acts 7:52 (Whole Chapter)
Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have **slain** them which shewed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:
156. Acts 13:28 (Whole Chapter)
And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pilate that he should be **slain**.
157. Acts 23:14 (Whole Chapter)
And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have **slain** Paul.
158. Ephesians 2:16 (Whole Chapter)
And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having **slain** the enmity thereby:
159. Hebrews 11:37 (Whole Chapter)
They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were **slain** with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;
160. Revelation 2:13 (Whole Chapter)
I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was **slain** among you, where Satan dwelleth.
161. Revelation 5:6 (Whole Chapter)
And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been **slain**, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.
162. Revelation 5:9 (Whole Chapter)
And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast **slain**, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;
163. Revelation 5:12 (Whole Chapter)
Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was **slain** to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.
164. Revelation 6:9 (Whole Chapter)
And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were **slain** for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:
165. Revelation 11:13 (Whole Chapter)
And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were **slain** of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.
166. Revelation 13:8 (Whole Chapter)
And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb **slain** from the foundation of the world.

167. Revelation 18:24 (Whole Chapter)

And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were **slain** upon the earth.

168. Revelation 19:21 (Whole Chapter)

And the remnant were **slain** with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

The Power of Testimony

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/testimony.html>

Rev. 12:10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

A very important weapon in our arsenal against our enemy the evil one is the tool and weapon of Testimony. Some congregations say that testimony should not be done in services because some people might be in competition against one another for words and who has the best testimony. My experience with attending many different types of churches have shown that the truth is just the opposite. Most people do NOT want to stand up in front of the church and most people do NOT want to be seen or heard by the entire church. It's actually very humbling to allow yourself to share your testimony with the church. The purpose of it is to glorify God, to give witness about the power of God, to edify one another and to let others know that God is working and moving. It lets others know that if one person can be healed, another person can also be healed. It lets others know that if one person can stand up for Christ, that others can also stand up for Christ. It is setting an good example. To give a testimony is to lay aside your pride and fear and instead have courage to speak up for the behalf of the Lord and actually Witness for Him. We are all called to be witnesses. God is a King. He has a government. He is the supreme Judge. He wants us to be witnesses and to testify for Him.

What will the two witnesses be doing the last 3 and a half years? They will be witnessing! That's why they are called witnesses! A witness gives testimony. **A witness is no good if the witness does not have the courage to take the stand and give their testimony.** The scriptures clearly states that testimony's have power and that this tool/weapon will be very instrumental in the end times. **Rev. 12:10-11** says we will overcome the accuser (the evil one) by the blood of the Lamb and by the word of our testimony. Therefore it is very reasonable to say that we should give testimonies!

When God does something, we should not keep silent. We should publish and proclaim what God has done. We should run and tell everyone we know. We should tell people of His Power and Love. Do you think that in the Old and New Testaments when God did something that people held back and hid God's work? No, they ran and told people in far distant lands and spread the Word! God wants us to spread the Word and share the Word, not hold it in. We should be hot on fire for the Lord, moving, excited, sharing, doing the work He wants us to do, helping the poor and needy, NOT being lukewarm sitting still doing nothing. It is because we were lukewarm and did nothing to reach out to others and because of our pride that the Lord did Spit us out of His Mouth. We should exalt the Name of the Lord.

A few of the Miracles that GOD has performed in my life since 2004 AND things God has told me or shown me

I feel compelled to share this with you because GOD has blessed me in so many ways this year and I want people to know what God can do. He never ceases to amaze me. He has been actively speaking to me and guiding me.

Nov.19th, Sunday evening, 2006

God has within the last year told two different people to give me [Luke 10:19](#) "Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you."

Then tonight, He told me that [Matthew 16:18](#) "...I will build my church ([ecclesia, called out ones](#)) and the gates of hell ([hades, grave](#)) shall not prevail against it." goes with the [Luke 10:19](#). He says that even though the powers of hell are coming against the church, the called out ones, my family, my friends, the local congregation and congregations in other areas, that hell shall NOT prevail against us! That we have power over all the power of the enemy. That we are going to be ok. HE will be with us. Though we walk through the valley of the shadow of death we shall fear no evil for HE is with us and his rod and his staff shall comfort us. This ministry has had battles but HE has told me NOT to give up. We shall prevail.

- The time in 2004 or 2005, a woman who did not know me and did not know that I felt called to the ministry was praying for me in a parking lot. After the prayer, she said God told her to tell me that I left him but He's coming back for me and that He wants me to start my ministry. This was a big confirmation from God to do this ministry.
- After hearing at a sermon that we should tell the devil to take his hands off our finances, I did so and told the devil to take his hands off my car and he did so. This sermon also talked about Fasting and Prayer which the last sermon I heard at a different location by a different minister also talked about. Confirmed.
- The second time my old Volkswagen car broke down at about the very same spot, I borrowed mom's car to go back to get my house keys and the radio was on a certain station on which the preacher was saying "when God opens a door of a ministry for you - walk through it. Don't be afraid of starting the ministry that God has given you"
- my attention was drawn to the back of a quarter with a light house on the back of it. I asked God if it meant anything that my attention was drawn to it. Went to services and a woman sung for the very first time that she had sang it and very first time I heard it, "the Lighthouse".
- Jan. 05, 2006- Thursday Evening- At services, we had just finished prayer and everyone including myself was still at the front of the room, my pastor (at the time)then gave a testimony that many years ago at a different location she had her eyes closed when something fell into her lap. She looked and a small child had taken the prayer box from the front of their congregation and dropped it into her lap. She asked God what it meant and He told her that these are mine and now they are thine. Now, everyone whose names were written in that prayer box are now christians. So, she finished this testimony and we all returned to our seats. When I got to my seat, there was a bolt laying in my seat. It was NOT there before. No one else was around (we had all been up front) except for a small child who was laying down across the way. I asked God what this meant and he said that he was fastening me that I move not away from him ever again AND that he would bring together the pieces of the puzzle.
- Feb. 10, 2006 Friday - For a few days some words kept coming into my mind. These words were "satanic clock off Panther Creek Rd". I couldn't hardly get this out of my mind. I kept wondering if it was just my imagination or what. So, then one day I was near this road and told God that I was going to see if he was telling me something. I went down that road praying and watching. Then there was the sign that said "Clock Repair". I turned there and went for a while praying. Then there was the house. There was a pagan symbol on the front porch. I wasn't for sure this was the house at

first. I circled around and there I could see the wind strongly but yet slowly blowing, and then, There was the very very very large bird of prey up on top of a shed. Immediately I knew then that this in deed was the house. I did not know what to do next. I continued in prayer for a few hours and asked 2-3 other people to be praying about this matter. Then I got into my car at about around 8pm. Immediately as soon as I turned on the car, the minister on the radio said "Why has God led you to this house?, Why else would He lead you to this house except that you are going to lead this person to Christ. And this will be your first person you have ever led to Christ. How glorious! Why else would he lead you to this house. Why else would be put a piece of the puzzle in their back yard!"- WOW! SO, I asked God what I should do, and he said "what ministry have I given you that you are already doing?" and I said, "giving bibles to people and sending the bibles to them in the mail as you have directed me to the houses" and he said "Do it". So I did it.

- Feb. 23, 2006-Thursday - I asked God to let me know whether or not to do something and say something at church services. And God responded a very big "No" during the sermon. He answered my question.
- Jan through Feb 9, 2006 - the word "Ship" kept coming up over over and over. Then the large cruise ship sunk in the Red Sea showing me to watch the middle east and the development of the King of the South which I had been watching and that God was directing me in other ways as well.
- January 2006 - the word "volcano" kept coming to me over over over and over until I told people that God was showing me that volcano's were going to be very much active this year in stead of hurricanes.
- June 10, 2006 Saturday night, read [Matthew 1-7](#). Then woke up in the morning to a minister on the radio preaching [Matthew 5-6](#).
- June 15, 2006- Thursday - while my grandmother (age 92) was in the hospital, I was outside when this unknown woman sit down beside me. Her mother (age 93) was in the ER waiting for a room upstairs. She didn't feel like talking. So, I went to my car and prayed. God told me to give her a card that I had in the car that said "With God, all things are possible. [Matt. 19:26](#)" I had several cards in the car but this was the one that God showed me to give her. I was excited and ran to her with the card and told her that God told me to give it to her. She looked at it, smiled and said "How wonderful, Praise God! I was just here thinking "With God, all things are possible"!
- Sept. and Oct. 2007: After someone betrayed me and my ministry and many people associated with my ministry, I was very heart broken. But in every sermon from every minister for several weeks, God continued to confirm that God loves me and that He's in control and that I am in the right and that He's on my side. I'm not perfect but this person had no right to betray God and this ministry and our friendship. God comforted me through this in POWERFUL ways!
- Oct. 26, 2007 Early this morning a thought entered my mind from God. "Get a round wall clock and don't put any batteries in it and set the hands at nearing midnight and put this on the wall to show people that it is near midnight, the end of this age". Then later today, I received the phone call from Dr. Alfred Adams requesting that we do an interview on my internet radio show concerning the end times. He is the author of the book "Nearing Midnight"! And his website is www.nearingmidnight.com This is a major confirmation. The Lord speaks to me and shows me many things. I'm NOT special more than anyone else. But we're serving a GREAT God! I'm so glad He loves me, chose me, called me and still speaks to me via his grace and mercy and love. Praise God! Now that ministry is not correct on everything, for example they still believe the rapture lie, BUT God wanted me to get to know them and them me for some future purpose by Gods Great Design.

These are really just a very FEW things that God has done in front of me recently. There for many more and some very powerful ones too! But I want to hear what God has done in front of you! Email me!

Update: Jan.25,2008

Wow, I could write all day long about the MANY miracles that God continues to work in front of me, there are so many! But then my hands would hurt from so much typing. I will just share the following confirmation with you. God Bless. Also please check out the "my story/testimony" section and my [blog](#) and over 130 articles we have available on this website.

The Electrical, Petroleum & Automotive Industries Corruption Of Mankind

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/electric.html>

(Article originally published on the Roman date of 10-29 in the year of Our LORD JESUS, 2014.)

First, Let's clarify that there is NATURAL electricity which is not inherently evil, such as natural light and the electrical currents in the human brain and heart. Electricity, in and of itself, is not evil. But THE HOLY SPIRIT has given me the understanding that mans harnessing of electricity and how he abuses it, harms us and hinders us from His True Will. Therefore mankind would be better off without using electricity. MANY people MUST now prepare to have electricity removed, which at first will be considered by most people as a negative thing but in the end will be viewed as a positive step toward Paradise.

i ask that you please read the entire article to objectively examine the evidence.

Proverbs 18:13 "He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him"

i ask that you please pray BEFORE and AFTER reading the entire article so that you be led by THE HOLY SPIRIT in all truth.

If you see a word that is underlined AND the word is in a color other than black, that means you can link on that word for the source of my statement or for more information.

We must begin our study with the connection of **Daniel 12:4** with the 1st Seal of the Book of Revelation, also known as the White Horseman of the apocalypse.

Daniel 12:4 KJV "But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and SEAL the book, even TO the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased".

Daniel 12:4 NASB (New American Standard Bible) But as for you, Daniel, conceal these words and SEAL up the book UNTIL the end of time; many will go back and forth, and knowledge will increase."

Notice Daniel was instructed to shut and SEAL the book UNTIL the end times when the seals would be opened and at that time, people would go TO AND FRO, transportation would greatly increase and knowledge would be increased at the same time. The opening of the seals is directly related to increase in knowledge and transportation.

In **Daniel 12:4** we see that GOD told Daniel to SEAL the words, the book.

In **Revelation 6** we see Jesus opening the Seals. Let's look at the first seal.

FIRST SEAL: WHITE HORSE

Rev. 6:1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow (**G5115 tox'-on**, NOT a bow & arrow but rather a bow of fabric as in cloth or paper or other fabric. As in a bow on top of a present or as in the paper/parchment a document is written on OR a bow/ribbon worn around the neck which holds a gold metal) and a crown (**Strong's G4735 – stephanos**, a prize to victors in public games/races, awarded by royalty, worn on top the head or around the neck) was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

You may ask the question: "Why doesn't my copy of Strong's concordance show what you say is the Greek word for toxon?". Answer: The Greek, Hebrew and Aramaic languages are very rich languages and words have many meanings. Strong's Concordance, both online and your hard copy, gives only a very brief introduction to the most commonly applied application of the word. AND it is done so in accordance to what Mr. Strong and modern translators believe the scriptures were trying to imply. In no way, shape or form are the words limited to what Strong's Concordance says. A very indepth study of the Greek, Hebrew and Aramaic words will result in the information supplied to you via this website in each article as the Holy Spirit as directed me.

In 1901, the first Nobel Peace Prize was awarded. The winners of the Nobel Prizes receive a bow/toxon (a ribbon worn around the neck AND declaration of winning written upon special parchment), AND a crown (in the form of a metal, gold metal, etc). They have the APPEARANCE (white horse) of peace, goodness and righteousness, But all the winners of Nobel Prizes have proven to have hearts of war/evil (they go forth conquering and to conquer).

Alfred Nobel, the inventor of the Nobel Prizes, lived from Oct. 21, 1833 to Dec. 10, 1896. He was a chemist, engineer, innovator and weapons manufacturer. He invented and manufactured weapons for the [Russian/Ukraine/Crimea war of 1853–1856](#). Although he was born in Sweden, he and his family lived at times in Russia and were pro-Russian. He was the inventor of Dynamite. In his day, he was known as the "merchant of death" and "Lord of Dynamite". He once said "i should like to invent a substance or a machine with such terrible power of mass destruction that war would thereby be impossible forever". In other words, he thought a nuclear bomb would end all war. In his will, he left instructions to form the Nobel Prizes. Although many people lift him up as a man of peace, he was clearly a man of war. He rode the spirit of the White Horseman of Revelation chapter 6. To this day, Every person who receives the Nobel Prizes ride the spirit of the white horse who has a holy appearance spiritually represented by the color white, but have the heart of war.

From 1853 to 1901 and the years thereafter, Knowledge AND transportation was gigantically increased. Automobiles and airplanes were invented and people started going "to and fro" like never before. With the inventions of [Nikola Tesla \(10 July 1856 – 7 January 1943\)](#) and [Thomas Edison \(February 11, 1847 – October 18, 1931\)](#), electricity became the mainstay of modern life.

MUCH MORE INFORMATION AND PROOF that the white Horseman/1st Seal is connected to Alfred Nobel is available in the [4 Horsemen article](#).

SECOND SEAL: RED HORSE

Rev 6:3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see. **4** And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill ONE ANOTHER: and there was given unto him a great sword.

The 2nd Seal (Red Horseman) was released in 1917 with the October Russian Revolution and the invention of the Communist party and the founding of the Soviet Union. The Red Horseman is communism. MUCH MORE INFORMATION AND PROOF is available in the [4 Horsemen article](#).

THIRD SEAL: BLACK HORSE

Rev 6:5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand. **6** And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

The third seal was opened with the Great Depression and Hitler/Nazi Germany. The black horse is Nazism and it's fruit of famine.

This has a DIRECT relation to automobiles and electricity.



The Italian Ferrari was designed by Hitler's engineers who invented at least 4 different new types of cars, including also the Volkswagen whose original logo was the swastika.

Remember from Daniel 12:4 that transportation to be increased with the opening of the Seals!

Other than yellow, the Ferrari symbol/logo also includes the colors of white, red, black and green, the colors of the 4 horsemen!



The Porsche automobile was designed by Hitler's engineers. Notice the black horse again. Also red, the color of the horse that preceded it. Nazi Germany consisted actually of both horses. Nazism is Socialism.

The 4th Seal (4th Horseman) is the Pale Horse which is actually Green, the sacred color of Islam. The Green Horseman is Islam and its fruit of Ebola.

For more information about the Pale Green Horse and all 4 seals, please see the very detailed article about the [4 horsemen](#).

Islam controls the modern oil and gasoline industry.

The Automobile Industry's Role in the 3rd Seal/Black Horse: Hitler.

Hitler had major connections with Henry Ford, FORD and GM. They wrote and published literature in support of Hitler and against the Jews. They also greatly funded Hitler and his regime. The automobile industry was built upon the blood of Jews and many other victims of the black horsemen who are Henry Ford, Hitler and all the other founders and owner/operators of car manufacturers.

Henry Ford published at least 91 articles preaching hate toward the Jewish people. Quotations from [Wikipedia](#) as of Oct. 22, 2014:

"The International Jew is a four volume set of booklets or pamphlets published and distributed in the early 1920s by Henry Ford..."

"In Spring 1920, Ford made his personal newspaper The Dearborn Independent chronicle what he considered the "Jewish menace". Every week for 91 issues, the paper exposed some sort of Jewish-inspired evil major story in a headline. The most popular and aggressive stories were then chosen to be reprinted into four volumes called The International Jew..."

"At the Nuremberg Trials, Baldur von Schirach mentioned that The International Jew made a deep impression on him and his friends in their youth and influenced them in becoming antisemitic. He said: "... we saw in Henry Ford the representative of success, also the exponent of a progressive social policy. In the poverty-stricken and wretched Germany of the time, youth looked toward America, and apart from the great benefactor, Herbert Hoover, it was Henry Ford who to us represented America." [2] In 1922, The New York Times reported that Adolf Hitler's office contained a large picture of Ford. [3] A well-thumbed copy of the International Jew was found in his library. [3]".

Automobile Industry Logos Are Satanic.

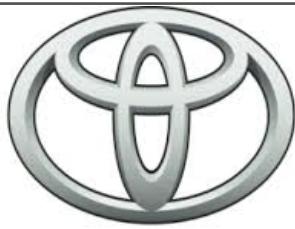
- Audi Logo, Volkswagen logo, VW logo exposes their Nazi history.

- The swastika was on American cars (e.g. the Krit Motor Car Company of Detroit, Michigan from 1909 to 1915) years before it was associated with German cars and the Volkswagen VW.

Below are some symbols/emblems/logos and hood ornaments of the automobile & Motorcycle industry. The hood ornament is basically a **crown** (as in Rev. 6:2) for the horsepowered (4 horsemen spirit behind) vehicle.



satanic horns and wings in the Honda symbols.



TOYOTA

satanic horns in the Toyota symbol.



Ford Cobra



The Ford Mustang Symbol/Logo again reflects the presence of the 4 Horsemen in the automobile industry.



Chrysler hood ornament 1951.
For many more antichrist Chrysler emblems, click [here](#)



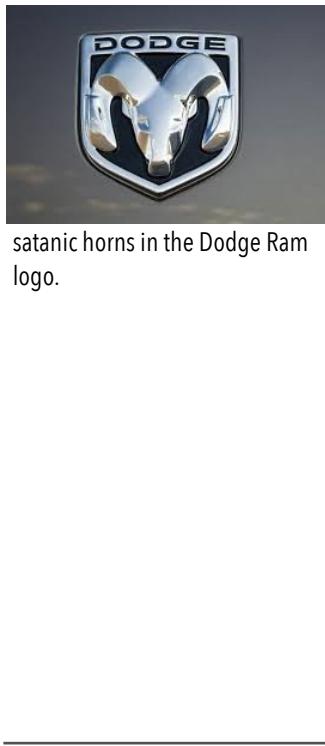
Harley Davidson Antichrist wings



Crysler PT Cruiser, Looks like a mini Hearse,
(popular with witches, pagans, homosexuals)



Mobil oil. The logo is the pegasus **horse**.



satanic horns in the Dodge Ram logo.



Ford Raptor. Birds are a symbol of the Assyrian son of perdition (antichrist). Also a reference to the fairy tale pre trib rapture.



Pontiac Firebird. Pontiac is of course a type of horse. The firebird is a common Antichrist Bird symbol.



The Scion xB box cars, (popular with witches, pagans, homosexuals) made by Toyota, have a very strong evil presence about them. This one i spotted in a parking lot has the gay rainbow symbol and a sticker that says "Mischief managed", a slogan made more popular by the Harry Potter witchcraft movies and books.

Also, the Saturn automobile named after the planet Saturn. Saturn is a very popular planet for pagans. Saturn worship is connected with much of the evil in the world.

During the 2013 Superbowl, Mercedes Benz aired a [commercial](#) where a man is offered a Mercedes Benz, girls and fame if he sells his soul to the devil. The man decides to just buy the car instead of making the deal. But the commerical is a perfect example of hollywood and the automobile industry's brainwashing upon society.

True Camping



Modern Camping



RV's

and golf carts, Complete with television and satellite. The picture of the golf cart is a divine confirmation in itself.

i did NOT realize that the golf cart shown is in the shape of a car until after i already uploaded the picture to the website!

Wow, What a confirmation!

Names of RV's/Campers include: Inferno, Neptune, Outlaw, Phantom, Phoenix, Prowler, Rage'n, Raptor, Road Warrior, Shadow Cruiser, Shamrock, Space Craft, StarCraft, Starflyer, Starwood, Stealth, Storm, Titan, Trilogy.

The Oil Industry's Role in the 4 Horsemen

The modern oil/petroleum industry began with [Edwin Drake](#)'s oil well in 1859 near Titusville, Pennsylvania in the United States. From 1859 to 1940's, the United States set the worlds oil prices and led the world in the industry. Also involved in oil dealing in the 1800s was John Wilkes Booth, the man whom the Catholic Church hired to kill Republican President Abraham Lincoln.

The first successful oil tanker, the Zoroaster, was built in 1878 in Sweden, designed by Ludvig Nobel, the older brother of Alfred Nobel !!!!!!!! Yes, the Nobel family was in the petro industry and the war industry, invented weapons and created sea transportation for the oil industry! Ludvig and his other brother Robert operated Branobel, an oil company in Baku, Azerbaijan which at one point produced 50% of the world's oil. He is credited with creating the Russian oil industry!

The United States and Russia battled for world domination of the petroleum/oil/gasoline industry. Eventually, the middle eastern nations got into the running with discoveries of oil much larger than the Russian and American oil fields. The torch got passed from the Nobel family to Russia, to Hitler to the Muslim Nations.

In the 1940's, America gave control of the oil industry and oil prices to the muslim nations of the middle east. The oil industry came under control of the [seven sisters](#).

In 1951, King Saud of Saudi Arabia made a deal with American President, a democrat, Harry Truman. The deal was that the Saudis and the Gulf States will supply oil to America and its allies on the condition that America keeps the Arab ruling families in power.

In 1960 the worlds oil came under control of the oil cartel called OPEC. QUOTE from [Wikipedia](#) Oct. 22, 2014: OPEC (Organization of the Petroleum Exporting Countries) is an international organization and economic cartel whose mission is to coordinate the policies of the oil-producing countries. The goal is to secure a steady income to the member states and to collude in influencing world oil prices through economic means.[2][3]

OPEC is an intergovernmental organization that was created at the [Baghdad Conference on 10-14 September 1960, by Iraq, Kuwait, Iran, Saudi Arabia and Venezuela](#). Later it was joined by nine more governments: Libya, United Arab Emirates, Qatar, Indonesia, Algeria, Nigeria, Ecuador, Angola, and Gabon. OPEC was headquartered in Geneva, Switzerland before moving to Vienna, Austria, on September 1, 1965.[4]

OPEC was formed at a time when the international oil market was largely dominated by multinational companies, the 'seven sisters'. UN-QUOTE.

Between [OPEC](#) (Organization of Arab Petroleum Exporting Countries) and Opec (Organization of the Petroleum Exporting Countries), muslim nations now dominate the oil industry and thereby control also the automotive & airline industries as well as the war machine.

Detroit: The Example

Detroit, Motor City USA, home to Ford Motor Company and General Motors is now also the largest muslim population in the United States. Coincidence? I think NOT! Islam controls Detroit and the auto industry. As a result, Detroit is failing as a city, plagued with poverty and crime and other typical heartaches of a major metropolitan city dependant upon electricity. Detroit is the perfect example of what electricity/petroleum/car industry has done to America and the world. It was founded on July 24, 1701, by the French explorer and adventurer Antoine Laumet de La Mothe, sieur de Cadillac. Yes, his name was CADILLAC, as in the name of the car! The spirit of antichrist was working in the very founding of the city. William H. Murphy and Henry M. Leland, founders of the Cadillac auto company, named the auto company after him.

Follow The Money/Oil

[1 Timothy 6:10 NASB \(New American Standard Bible\)](#) "For the love of money is a root of all sorts of evil, and some by longing for it have wandered away from the faith and pierced themselves with many griefs".

They say to follow the money and you will see where something leads. In this case, follow the oil.

Start with the discovery of oil and the battle between the United States and Russia for oil dominance during the life time of the Nobel family. The Nobel family helped to propel Russia into its oil superiority while the known oil fields in America became less productive. It goes from the white horse (Nobel family) to the red horse (Russia, communism), to the black horse, Nazism/Hitler, and the oil industry's and the automotive industry's support of Hitler. Then you come to the Green horse = Islam, with its role in world domination via the oil industry (& the automobile industry keeps the petro industry going) and its fruit of pestilence including Ebola.

Electricity provides the ways and means to mass produce automobiles, motorcycles and other gasoline, electrical and nuclear powered vehicles (ships, submarines, spacecraft, etc). The spirits of the 4 Horsemen fuel all these industries. The footprints of the 4 Horsemen can clearly be seen in the [Industrial revolution](#) (1780-1840), Technical revolution (or Second Industrial Revolution of 1880-1920), Scientific-technical revolution (1940-1970) and Information and telecommunications revolution (1985-2000).

The term "horsepower" is used for measurement of power for both electricity and vehicles, as well as many machines. HORSEpower: Machines powered by the 4 Horsemen.

These REVOLUTIONS are spiritual and physical warfare against your soul.

The definition of Revolution is a forcible overthrow of a government or social order in favor of a new system. synonyms: rebellion, revolt, insurrection, mutiny, uprising, riot, rioting, insurgency, seizure of power, coup. These revolutions are powered by the same spiritual powers that were behind the Oct. 1917 Soviet Revolution, the Islamic revolutions and Arab Spring.

History of Electricity

In the late 1880s, George Westinghouse and Thomas Edison were at war with each other, competing for who would lead the world's discoveries of how to use electricity. Edison carried out a campaign to discourage the use of alternating current (AC), including publicly killing animals. Then he invented the electric chair to promote the idea that alternating current was deadlier than DC (direct current) which Westinghouse and Nikola Tesla engineered. Tesla invented the death ray, satellite weapons (The Star Wars program), lasers and the technology to control the weather, create storms, hurricanes and earthquakes. Today, Russia and America still have the technologies created by Tesla. The technology created the 2011 Fukushima/Tohoku 9.0 earthquake and tsunami in Japan on March 11, 2011 which today is still poisoning America and the entire planet with nuclear radiation. And of course we know the history of the Hiroshima nuclear bombing during WW2. Alfred Nobel has once said "I should like to invent a substance or a machine with such terrible power of mass destruction that war would thereby be impossible forever". His dream of a nuclear weapon came true. The war industry of which the Nobel family was very much part of, and the petroleum industry control the world. And it all rides on the back of electricity.

Computers Role in the Black Horseman/3rd Seal

During the Hitler regime, IBM provided him with the first counting machine punch cards to keep track of the Jews and others who were being enslaved and murdered by the German soldiers. The people captured, enslaved and murdered by Hitler, was required to have a tattoo on their arm to correspond with the IBM punch cards.

In 1946, ENIAC was the first fully functional digital computer. It used IBM punch cards.

In 1953, IBM released the first mass produced personal computer.

Artificial Intelligence, Robotic Man

Artificial intelligence is the intelligence exhibited by machines or software. The field was founded on the claim that human intelligence can be so precisely described that a machine can be made to simulate it. Creating robotic man (androids) is now the next step in the technology industry. They want robots to replace manual labor. And they want humans to become robots. They are playing GOD. They are trying to create super humans, like the "six million dollar man" and the "bionic woman" television series of the 1970's. Movies like Star Trek brainwash the society into accepting robotic mankind like Data.

Many people have contacted me over the years and shared with me their dreams and visions of the future which include people who are partially robots or who act like robots. The meaning of these dreams are two fold:

1. Most people today are brainwashed and programmed, just like robots. Television PROGRAMMING, the music industry, advertising campaigns, magazines, drugs, medicines, fluoridated water & digital singals have programmed people to think as the government wants them to. A lot of people have basically become robots which will easily follow the son of perdition (anti-Christ).

2. It is among the evil goals of the islamic/communist/Nazi controlled new world order "elite" to transform mankind into a hybrid of data like androids.

This is part of the fruit of the electrical industrial revolution which has very much corrupted mankind and added to his sins.

Elon Reeve Musk, inventor, CEO and chief product architect of Tesla Motors, founder of SpaceX and co-founder of PayPal & Tesla Motors, said "We are summoning the demon' with artificial intelligence". He is also a chief advocate of cars smart enough to park and drive themselves. He tweeted that artificial intelligence is "potentially more dangerous than nukes." So this guy, although a proponent of advanced technology, understands that artificial intelligence can be very, very dangerous. If he only knew!

Space Travel NOT Acceptable to GOD

The planets and stars were NOT created in vain. They are our future rewards. i believe every star in the sky and in this vast universe are not just something to look at in vanity. In the fullness of The Kingdom of GOD in the New Heavens and New Earth, i believe Jesus will give each person an allotment of territory to take care of. One person may receive a town, a state, a county, a planet, a star, a solar system, a galazy, etc. according to their rewards. (Romans 8:17-21, consider also how lucifer was previously given the Earth).

Space travel and exploration is trying to get a jump on our rewards and explore regions that are not intended for this current time frame. Evidence is strong that mankind already achieved and surpassed the current level of techology in pre Flood times. i believe there is a strong possibility that mankind was building a space travel vehicle (rocket lauch) at the tower of Babylon. i believe that GOD did NOT want them entering outer space (or perhaps returning to outer space) and that contributed to His decision to destroy the tower and scatter man.

Genesis 11 (NASB) **1** "Now the whole earth used the same language and the same words. **2** It came about as they journeyed east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar and settled there. **3** They said to one another, "Come, let us make bricks and burn them thoroughly." And they used brick for stone, and they used tar for mortar. **4** They said, "Come, let us build for ourselves a city, and a tower **whose top will reach into heaven**, and let us make for ourselves a name, otherwise we will be scattered abroad over the face of the whole earth."

i don't think the people could actually build a skyscraper whose top would actually exit the Earth's atmosphere. Even if it was such a building, Why would GOD be angry at an attempt to build such a tall building? The words "whose top will reach into heaven" refers to something lifting up off the ground. Space travel spreads sin into the heavens. There is sin on the International Space Station. There was sin inside all the space shuttles.

Past, Present, Future

Mankind started out in the Paradise/Garden of Eden, without electricity and without technology. It was Paradise. They had everything they needed. Then sin entered in. Although they were without electricity for many generations thereafter, mankind did just fine without our modern technologies. Eventually as the carnal knowledge of men grew, sin grew along with it. Now, huge wooded areas have been bulldozed and covered over with concrete. Technology now holds man captive. Technology only increases the sin in man's lives. The old timers were right. Electricity is of the devil, television is of the devil and Elvis Presley and all your hollywood idols are of the devil.

War and the killing of millions is now much easier, at the push of a button. Soon, the 5th Seal will be opened (if it's not open already). The hydroelectric dams will fall which will result in the loss of electricity and running water for millions of people. This is what Jesus has revealed to me in dreams and divine confirmations. America will strike Assad, the president of Syria, the [son of perdition](#). WW3 will commence. Russia and China will invade America. One of the very first things the invaders will do is to turn off the electric, one way or another, perhaps a EMP (ElectroMagnetic Pulse). Millions MORE people will be without electric. So, whether you voluntarily or involuntarily lose your electric, You ARE going to lose your electric, sooner or later. This article is to prepare you for that reality. Although the loss of electricity and modern conveniences will at first seem catastrophic, It will turn out to be a great blessing in disguise. You will be delivered from the corruption called modern technologies.

When Jesus Returns to this Earth, Agriculture will replace the industrial revolution. When we eventually get to the New Heavens and New Earth, there will NO LONGER be any curse and there will NO LONGER be any electrical lights.

Revelation 22 (NASB)

1 "Then he showed me a river of the water of life, clear as crystal, coming from the throne of God and of the Lamb, 2 in the middle of its street. On either side of the river was the tree of life, bearing twelve kinds of fruit, yielding its fruit every month; and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. 3 There will no longer be any curse; and the throne of God and of the Lamb will be in it, and His bond-servants will serve Him; 4 they will see His face, and His name will be on their foreheads. 5 And there will no longer be any night; and **they will not have need of the light of a lamp nor the light of the sun, because the Lord God will illumine them; and they will reign forever and ever**".

The Fruit of Man's Use of Electricity, Petroleum & Automobiles and Vehicles

(Other than what is otherwise covered in the article)

- Ground & water pollution by oil spills, gas, chemicals, etc;
- Air pollution, smog,
- Loud Noises which cause deafness via trains, airplanes, loud music, speakers, etc.
- Blindness caused by automobile headlights, computer screens, cell phone screens, television screens, etc.
- Hollywood's brainwashing of entire generations,
- The music industry's brainwashing of entire generations,
- Thousands killed by automobiles in car accidents, airplane crashes,
- people killed by accidental electrical shock every year,
- people killed by machines, tractors, electrical saws, chainsaws, etc.
- Ebola and other diseases, are easily spread across the globe via air travel,
- bugs, insects, foreign invading species can easily spread into other nations via mass transit,

- Destruction the worlds oceans and sea life and waterways via mercury, pharmaceuticals, chemical spills, oil spills and Japan nuclear melt downs and under water nuclear testing.
- Killing of sealife via sonar.
- Mass production of porn,
- Electronic and digital signals in the air, carrying all manners of evil such as homosexuality, beastility, pedophilia, porn, etc. All these dirty, evil images are constantly floating in the air around your head, even if you can't see them, the images are being sent thru the air from Satellite to your neighbors smart phones and computers. It passes right thru your house. The spiritual warfare is very intense.

Divine Confirmations

i received several divine confirmations to write this article. Among those confirmations, one day i observed that a friend of mine had posted online a statement that caught my eye and really confirmed the writing of the article. She did NOT know anything at the time about the article which i was being led to write. i will share here her comment, with her permission, Name withheld to protect:

"Our house is pretty much only used for eating, sleeping, and bathing we are a family who loves to be out and about..! No matter what the weather is even in the rain we will still get out of the house always finding fun in everything we do and see. Right now as my little ones are taking naps and rocking them to sleep i couldn't stop thinking about how important is is to get out and praise God where ever you are! Play, learn, laugh, run, scream, sing!!!!...!!!! As a kid all i could remember was how the t.v and all sorts of electronics would consume our lives i see so many people living in a electronic artificial world they don't seem to understand how much that can suck up your life. I am blessed that i can do so much with my little ones and show them that there are other ways to go about with your day instead of taking the ways of the world. It's something that i have learned in my walk with the Lord He has shown us that we don't need any of these things we used to have these things actually the cell phones, the iPads, the t.vs, even the computer if we don't be careful as to how we have these things and use them then they can become idols. Im thankful that we have set those away for good. Had to learn the hard way actually lost most of those things out in public but.. it was for the best. Our responsibility as Christian parents is to see our children attached to Christ by teaching Him His word let us let go of the things of this world and live a simple life to learn how to live out side of all the amusement parks, tv's, videos, and what ever else that does nothing but consume your time. Let us keep our little ones close to us as much as we can so that they learn to please God. Don't be lazy i say this not to be rude because i to once was like this pray that the Lord gives you strength so that you can go about your day without getting tired He gives me the strength every day i always feel as if i have the same energy as my little ones".

What About The Author of This Article, Is He Not Using Electricity?

Yes, i am using electricity and a computer to write this article. So is that hypocritical?

Just like everyone else, i have been found in bondage to electricity and the modern technologies of man. i am enslaved to the very thing that i hate. But that is going to change. i am using this opportunity to share with you what i have now come to see and understand via The Holy Spirit, with many powerful confirmations from Jesus. But hopefully soon i will be completely off the grid and will be delivered from all of this corruption. Until then, i will continue the work of the Gospel online for as long as i can take advantage of the convenience and opportunity. But again, i am enslaved by the very thing that i hate, electronic madness.

In the NASB (New American Standard Bible) it says in **Romans 7: 14** *For we know that the Law is spiritual, but I am of flesh, sold into bondage to sin.* **15** *For what I am doing, I do not understand; for I am not practicing what I would like to do, but I am doing the very thing I hate.* **16** *But if I do the very thing I do not want to do, I agree with the Law, confessing that the Law is good.* **17** *So now, no longer am I the one doing it, but sin which dwells in me.* **18** *For I know that nothing good dwells in me, that is, in my flesh; for the willing is present in me, but the doing of the good is not.* **19** *For the good that I want, I do not do, but I practice the very evil that I do not want.* **20** *But if I am doing the very thing I do not want, I am no longer the one doing it, but sin which dwells in me.* **21** *I find then the principle that evil is present in me, the one who wants to do good.* **22** *For I joyfully concur with the law of God in the inner man;* **23** *but I see a different law in the members of my body, waging war against the law of my mind and making me a prisoner of*

the law of sin which is in my members. **24** Wretched man that I am! Who will set me free from the body of this death? **25** Thanks be to God through Jesus Christ our Lord! So then, on the one hand I myself with my mind am serving the law of God, but on the other, with my flesh the law of sin.

Objection: "Much GOOD has come from electricity and the internet".

Many people would say that much good has come from electricity, automobiles, internet, etc. They would say that it's just all in HOW you use it. And they are correct that you can use these things for the good as well. I am using the computer right now to share the truth with people all around the world. But we must look at the big picture. Can anyone of this planet come to the same understanding and revelation that I have come to WITHOUT electric, computers and reading this article? YES. Every person on this planet has the same opportunity as I do to fast, pray and seek in a personal relationship with Jesus The Christ. Anyone can receive the Holy Spirit and receive divine revelation and understanding if they will FULLY Follow Jesus Christ. Anything any person has ever learned online that really counts toward eternity can be learned without any electricity and computers. Yes, they can be helpful. But they are NOT required. It would be much better if each person would just seek and learn in their own personal relationship with Jesus. Online, MANY MORE people are learning FALSE doctrine & ridiculous theories and teachings. Personally, I will be very glad when the day comes that people will no longer be able to get their doctrines off the internet. Then, people will return to reading the Scriptures and studying the Word of GOD for themselves.

Although medical science has been greatly helped by electricity, Jesus had already provided mankind with every kind of natural medicine that we need for any ailment. Many of our modern diseases are actually caused by the toxic chemicals and radiation that have resulted from technological advances. Man created electricity in itself causes disturbances in our human brains and hearts. High-Voltage power lines cause cancers and other ailments. Electrical smart meters which are now on most peoples houses emit harmful radiation into your homes. Microwaves cause cancer and other health problems. Remote controls, video games and television have created generations of overweight, lazy people. People have forsaken the great outdoors and healthy exercise.

Although automobiles/airplanes make things easy, They pollute our environment and propel harmful toxic fumes into our lungs. They fuel Islamic terrorism. Every dollar you spend at the gasoline pump provides financial support to the muslim nations and their world domination with the mark of the beast of Islam. You are funding the antichrist.

Although electrical & oil heat is very convenient, It makes you totally dependant upon man's government for your survival.

Although telephones are very convenient, They now cause harmful effects to your brain, overall health and now even track your every move. Now, we have millions of people glued to their phones. REAL Person to Person social interaction suffers. They have developed a generation of androids, and I do NOT mean the android phones. I mean mindless electronic robotic people. Math skills suffer as the result of calculators, smart phones and computers. Language skills suffer as the result of online acronyms.

The prophetic writings of the book entitled "1984" have come true. Big Brother (man's government) now watches your every move via electronic surveillance. Your purchases are monitored and your location is monitored. Your habits, your family, your friends, everything is on record. The majority of the population is addicted to the very things (facebook, twitter, etc.) that the government monitors you with.

The Evil of man's use of electricity, computers, petroleum & technology, FAR outweighs the good. Mankind always was and will be much better off without all these technologies.

Okay, What Must I Do?

I am NOT saying that using electricity or driving a car is a sin. What I am saying is that these things are not in the perfect will of GOD and that these things are destroying us. Mankind has corrupted society with their use of electricity and petroleum. Mankind has corrupted society with their inventions.

Whether you agree OR NOT, that these things are evil, the bottom line is the same, you must prepare to lose all these luxuries. Like it or not, the electric will go out. You will not be able to purchase any gasoline in the Great Tribulation without the mark of the beast (submitting to Islamic sharia law). Even WITH submission to the NWO (New World Order), electricity and gasoline will be scarce in many areas. You need to prepare now Spiritually, mentally, emotionally and physically for the reality of the Great Tribulation. There is NOT going to be any pre-trib rapture. NOT GOING TO HAPPEN! So get ready!

Read and learn how to live off the land, how to get off the grid, natural herbs and survival skills. But above all else, Accept Jesus The Christ as your

personal LORD and Savior. Follow Him and Obey Him. That requires full submission to JESUS, not to bashar assad, not to the pope. You must reject islam and the catholic church and all their daughter denominations of man. Come out of all of mans traditional denominations. Following Jesus is NOT a religion. It is a very personal every day relationship. i encourage you to read as much of this website as possible, as it will direct you to the Scriptures and encourage you to test and prove everything via fasting and prayer.

2 Corinthians 7:1 Therefore, since we have these promises, dear friends, let us purify ourselves from everything that contaminates body and spirit, perfecting holiness out of reverence for God.

UPDATE: 10-31-2014: ZOROASTER

Praise Jesus! In the above article, i mentioned that the first successful oil tanker, the **Zoroaster**, was built in 1878 in Sweden, designed by Ludvig Nobel, the older brother of Alfred Nobel. Now, Jesus has revealed what the name Zoroaster means!

Zoroaster is another name for Nimrod and is related to the son of perdition (who most people call the anti-christ) and the religion of the son of perdition.

UPDATE: 11-2-2014; SCI-FI IS EVIL, AND CONCERNING MATTHEW McCONAUGHEY

In recent days, the actor [Matthew McConaughey](#) has been on my mind, And his 1999 movie called EdTv.

After releasing this article, Jesus started showing me some things about him and his movies. The movies, Dallas Buyers Club (2013) and his brand new movie of 2014, Interstellar, came to my attention.

In the movie, [Dallas Buyers Club](#), he is an electrician. I just released the article about the evils of the electricity! Also in the movie he illegally sells experimental AIDS drugs in Dallas, Texas. i believe that not only is Jesus pointing me to the fact that Matthew is an electrician in the movie but also to the experimental anti-virus drugs in Dallas, Texas. Currently, the Ebola epidemic is a major event in the world and in America is centered in Dallas! Also, the followers of this ministry know that i was saying in the recent weeks BEFORE Ebola came to Dallas that Jesus was constantly showing me TEXAS. Matthew McConaughey is from Texas! AND in the movie, he is also a Texan. Ebola is connected to the HIV virus. It has been shown that HIV meds help against Ebola. Both are virus diseases which originated from American Bio labs in Africa. Experimental vaccines and medicines are currently in trial for Ebola. i believe some of these drugs will be very harmful to people just as the first HIV drugs also were.

His birthday is this week on the Roman date of Tuesday, Nov.4, Electron Day.

His new movie, [Interstellar](#), is coming out this week, on the Roman calendar date of Friday, Nov.7, 2014. He plays an astronaut. Houston we have a problem. In the new article I released, I also spoke against space travel! He also traveled to Rome to promote his new movie.

His 1999 Movie, EdTv, gives a spiritual clue about Big Brother, video surveillance.

Sci-Fi is Evil

The point of movies like "Interstellar" is to deceive and brainwash people. In this movie, as in all sci-fi, there is no God. If the planet is ever destroyed, it would be by scientifically provable physical reasons such as astroids. And not as the result of sin, not from Judgment from God. And if there is be a rescue, it would come from our own making, our technology which we have created. In sci-fi, we are the Savior. We are gods. This is the lesson of sci-fi. In part of the movie, he defends medical technological advances/machines and how they have saved lives. In the article, this is the very objection I wrote that people would have. This movie brain washes people to love, support and worship technology as their healer and deliverer. Also in the news this week is the explosions of TWO American space projects. Notice how the american space projects keep failing. There is a spiritual reason! Space travel is NOT acceptable to GOD. Space travel and sci-fi are idols to the people.

There is a LOT of brainwashing/programming going on via hollywood and the government. But also via the internet. Many people are too gullible to hoaxes, false conspiracy theories and ridiculous internet teachings such as "planet x" and the theory that there is going to be a fake pre trib rapture where the government is going to say aliens kidnapped the people and/or that the son of perdition (anti-Christ) will claim to be an alien. People MUST be delivered from all this foolishness. There will NOT be any alien invasion or any fake alien invasion! They will NOT say people were kidnapped by aliens. The antichrist WON'T claim to be alien. Those are all sci-fi misinformation deceptions programmed into your mind. BE DELIVERED IN JESUS NAME!!!!

UPDATE: 11-7-2014; WHITE HORSE AND ALFRED NOBEL

I mentioned in the article above how Alfred Nobel is directly related to the White Horse, First Seal, of Revelation chapter 6. In the 4 Horsemen article, released a couple of years ago, i give even more proof. But now, Jesus has provided additional proof! It turns out that Alfred Nobel owned 2-3 white horses and that his ownership of those white horses is directly related to the existence of the Nobel prizes! In fact, it would be impossible for any of the Nobel Prizes to exist if Alfred Nobel did not own horses! He traveled to different countries and had more than one residence. When he died, his last will and testament was in debate and would not have been followed under France law and the Nobel prizes would not have been created EXCEPT that France law declared that a mans home is where his horses are. His horses were in Sweden. And so his will was enforced under the laws of Sweden which allowed the creation of the Nobel Prizes in accordance to his will. If Nobel did not own those horses (White Russian Stallions), the Nobel prizes would not even exist!

PETRO WARFARE

In the article i mentioned that greek word for "bow" in Rev. 6:2 is the word "toxon". As mentioned, the Greek, Hebrew and Aramaic languages are very rich languages and words have many meanings. Jesus has now led me to learn that the greek word "toxon" can be used in reference to poisonous darts/arrows. But the poison is derived from plants and animals and their byproducts which as petroleum. The word "toxon" can also refer directly to the [toxon \(poison derived from plants and animals\)](#). Petroleum is a toxon. Petroleum is the [byproduct of ancient plants and animals including dinosaurs](#). History shows that ancient peoples placed [Petroleum on their darts/arrows as poison and as weapons of fire](#). [Additional information about petro warfare history](#).

It also turns out that most of Alfred Nobel's "assets proved to be linked to Nobel's holdings in the Russian oil company Baku Petroleum and a hundred or so ammunition and dynamite factories in Europe, North and South America, Australia and South Africa. Nobel also had substantial shareholdings in various mining companies, including gold mines, as well as revenues from his 355 international patents. In addition he owned a yacht – the first in the world with an aluminium keel – a stud farm for riding horses...."

So not only did his brother create the first oil tanker, a seed of fire and transportation, but also Alfred Nobel owned the first aluminium yacht. That's very interesting! They were pioneers in transportation and petroleum. We now also see that it wasn't just his brothers in the business of oil. Alfred himself was part of the industry.

Isn't it wonderful how The Holy Spirit teaches us all things and teaches us a little at a time so that we can understand better! Praise Jesus!

UPDATE: 1-28-2015 Rockefeller Revelation

Praise JESUS. JESUS just took me on a trip to Florida to show me John D. Rockefeller's connection to the 4 horsemen! JESUS took me to the Ormond Beach House of John D. Rockefeller, where they now give tours of his house. After leaving the house, i very soon met a man from Norway. He was at the very next museum that I visited which is extremely close to the Rockefeller house. We talked for a long time and it was very clear that our meeting was not coincidence. Norway is where the Nobel prizes are awarded.

This is directed related to the 4 horsemen article as well as the Electrical, Petroleum & Automotive industries corruption of mankind.

Rockefeller started the Standard Oil Company, which was a major part of the start of the Oil Industry.

He was connected with Henry Ford (of the auto industry) and Thomas Edison (of the electrical industry).

He was also involved with the early years of car racing. This is connected with the Racing component of the 4 Horsemen. In Fact, NASCAR would never

have started in Daytona Beach, FLA if it had not been for John D. Rockefeller. Today, Millions of men are in bondage to the spirit of the 4 horsemen via NASCAR.

Rockefeller also received the very first Ford V-8 that came off the assembly line.

Rockefeller Empire money (including his partner Henry Flagler) helped to fund the Hitler Nazi Regime.

GOD inflicted a disease upon him which removed all hair from his entire body.

He was the richest man on earth. He loved christmas. In Fact, he was fasinated with christmas.

His grandson, Nelson Rockefeller built the World Trade Center Towers while he was governor of NY State. In Fact, the two towers were nicknamed "Nelson" and "David" after the 2 Rockefeller brothers.

Later, after the Kennedy Assassination, he created the 25th Amendment to the USA Constitution. In fact, it is called the Rockefeller Amendment. This Amendment declares that whenever the Vice President becomes President, that the empty seat of the VP can be filled by appointment by the new President. The new Vice President does not have to be part of any election. He/She is just appointed by the President. Nelson Rockefeller was actually appointed as the new vice President under Gerald Ford! He was appointed into office via the very amendment to the constitution that he created!

Wow. When JESUS recently took me to Florida to learn about John D. Rockefeller's connection to the 4 Horsemen, I stayed over one night in Savannah Georgia, where I saw a huge ship. I just now looked up about what kind of ship it was. Found out that it is a shipping company based in Norway. In the greater Oslo Norway area. It is one of the largest shipping companies to transport cars, electrical power stations, trains etc.. Wow. Another MAJOR confirmation of the 4 horsemen! Remember that I recently spoke about meeting a man from Norway while I was in Florida! This article tells you about this company and shows you pictures of the ship that I saw! http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wallenius_Wilhelmsen_Logistics

Biblical Reasons For The Judgment Of The Jewish, African & Native American Peoples.

FIRST: Please realize that I am part Jewish Race and Part Native American. I Love Israel. I Love the Jewish, African and Native American peoples. My very best friends which I consider as part of my real (spiritual) family are black people, Mexicans, Asians, etc. In NO WAY, shape or form is this article being written in the heart of hate or prejudism. But rather, the purpose of this article is to share what The Holy Spirit has revealed to me. This is the suppressed Truth. Whether you accept or deny, I ask that you pray BEFORE and AFTER reading this article. Let us NOT be led by personal feelings, emotions, tradition or political correctness. But let's truly examine the real history of what really happened and why, AS GOD SEES IT.

We have been taught that the Jewish, Native Americans and the African people were unrighteously slaughtered by white people with no motive other than power, money and land. We have been taught that the Jews, Native Americans and Africans did NOT do anything to bring any of this about. They were just simply innocent victims of horrible atrocities.

But THE ALMIGHTY CREATOR sees and hears everything. How does HE view these historical events?

First, Let's realize and remember that in the Bible, every time ANY nation forsook GOD and followed after false gods, paganism and deceptions, they were eventually Judged via invasion and many of their people were killed, including women and children and babies.

Genesis 19:27 Now Abraham arose early in the morning and went to the place where he had stood before the Lord; **28** and he looked down toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the valley, and he saw, and behold, the smoke of the land ascended like the smoke of a furnace. **29** Thus it came about, when God destroyed the cities of the valley, that God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when He overthrew the cities in which Lot lived.

Deuteronomy 7:1 When the Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou; **2** And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

Joshua 6:21 And they utterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

Joshua 8:25 And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ai. **26** For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.

Joshua 9:24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lord thy God commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

Joshua 10:28 And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah as he did unto the king of Jericho.

29 Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and fought against Libnah:

30 And the Lord delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho.

31 And Joshua passed from Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:
32 And the Lord delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.
33 Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.
34 And from Lachish Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:
35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.
36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto Hebron; and they fought against it:
37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein.
38 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and fought against it:
39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.
40 So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the Lord God of Israel commanded.
41 And Joshua smote them from Kadeshbarnea even unto Gaza, and all the country of Goshen, even unto Gibeon.
42 And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, because the Lord God of Israel fought for Israel.
43 And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

Joshua 11:12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, as Moses the servant of the Lord commanded.

1 Sam. 15:3 Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and sucking, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

In the bible, We see that GOD even judged Israel. He sent Assyria and Babylon to invade them. Many Israelites were killed including children and woman. GOD does not eternally withhold Judgment from any nation (Psalm 103:9) which lives in sin. Sooner or later, Judgment has always come to those that lived in wickedness. He drove these people off the lands in which they inhabited. He sent them into slavery. He had many of them killed. All mankind belongs to GOD ALMIGHTY. HE created us. HE is in Control. HE has all right and authority to destroy His Own creation. (**1 Cor. 6:19, Jer. 18**) HE even destroyed every man, woman and child on Earth except just 8 souls in the great Flood. And HE will again Judge everyone on Earth.

THE JUDGMENT AGAINST THE JEWS, 1935-1945

Again, Let me remind you that I am a Jew! I have Jewish blood in my veins. I do NOT hate the Jewish people. In Fact, I support the Nation of Israel and their right to exist and prosper. But we must see things with the Eyes of GOD, in a biblical prospective! The Jews, as a people, as a nation, rejected Jesus Christ. They are therefore ANTI-Christ until they accept Jesus as their Savior and as GOD come in the flesh. (**1 John 2, 1 John 4, 2 John 1:7**) The same is true for everyone on Earth, regardless of their nationality/race. I am NOT making any difference between them and myself. If I reject Christ as GOD, then I too would be anti-Christ and must be Judged!

1. The Jews rejected Christ.
2. They embraced witchcraft via Jewish kabbalahism.
3. They committed spiritual fornication and embraced the false gods of Assyria and Babylon.

In the 1930s and 40's, they were STILL in witchcraft and idolatry. Jesus sent prophets unto them to warn and give them a chance to repent. Jesus sent person after person, repeatedly, unknown numbers of messengers to warn them and try to get them to repent. (**Jer. 7:13, Amos 3:7, 2 Kings 17:13** GOD does NOT change!) They refused. They rejected all the warnings. They refused to heed the Word of GOD. Judgment Came.

Hitler was evil. Nazism is evil. Hitler was one of many antichrists. There was NOTHING good about the Holocaust. But we cannot deny that the Jews were rebellious against GOD and were thus Judged. If they had been following Christ and worshipping Christ instead of Assyrian witchcraft gods, they would not have been Judged. GOD would have protected His People.

BLESSINGS AND CURSES

Deuteronomy 28 ; New American Standard Bible (NASB)

1 "Now it shall be, if you diligently obey the Lord your God, being careful to do all His commandments which I command you today, the Lord your God will set you high above all the nations of the earth. **2** All these blessings will come upon you and overtake you if you obey the Lord your God:
3 "Blessed shall you be in the city, and blessed shall you be in the country.
4 "Blessed shall be the offspring of your body and the produce of your ground and the offspring of your beasts, the increase of your herd and the young of your flock.
5 "Blessed shall be your basket and your kneading bowl.
6 "Blessed shall you be when you come in, and blessed shall you be when you go out.
7 "The Lord shall cause your enemies who rise up against you to be defeated before you; they will come out against you one way and will flee before you seven ways. **8** The Lord will command the blessing upon you in your barns and in all that you put your hand to, and He will bless you in the land which the Lord your God gives you. **9** The Lord will establish you as a holy people to Himself, as He swore to you, if you keep the commandments of the Lord your God and walk in His ways. **10** So all the peoples of the earth will see that you are called by the name of the Lord, and they will be afraid of you. **11** The Lord will make you abound in prosperity, in the offspring of your body and in the offspring of your beast and in the produce of your ground, in the land which the Lord swore to your fathers to give you. **12** The Lord will open for you His good storehouse, the heavens, to give rain to your land in its season and to bless all the work of your hand; and you shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow. **13** The Lord will make you the head and not the tail, and you only will be above, and you will not be underneath, if you listen to the commandments of the Lord your God, which I charge you today, to observe them carefully, **14** and do not turn aside from any of the words which I command you today, to the right or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

(Consequences of Disobedience)

15 "But it shall come about, if you do not obey the Lord your God, to observe to do all His commandments and His statutes with which I charge you today, that all these curses will come upon you and overtake you:
16 "Cursed shall you be in the city, and cursed shall you be in the country.
17 "Cursed shall be your basket and your kneading bowl.
18 "Cursed shall be the offspring of your body and the produce of your ground, the increase of your herd and the young of your flock.
19 "Cursed shall you be when you come in, and cursed shall you be when you go out.
20 "The Lord will send upon you curses, confusion, and rebuke, in all you undertake to do, until you are destroyed and until you perish quickly, on account of the evil of your deeds, because you have forsaken Me. **21** The Lord will make the pestilence cling to you until He has consumed you from the land where you are entering to possess it. **22** The Lord will smite you with consumption and with fever and with inflammation and with fiery heat and with the sword and with blight and with mildew, and they will pursue you until you perish. **23** The heaven which is over your head shall be bronze, and the earth which is under you, iron. **24** The Lord will make the rain of your land powder and dust; from heaven it shall come down on you until you are destroyed.
25 "The Lord shall cause you to be defeated before your enemies; you will go out one way against them, but you will flee seven ways before them, and you will be an example of terror to all the kingdoms of the earth. **26** Your carcasses will be food to all birds of the sky and to the beasts of the earth, and there will be no one to frighten them away.
27 "The Lord will smite you with the boils of Egypt and with tumors and with the scab and with the itch, from which you cannot be healed. **28** The Lord will smite you with madness and with blindness and with bewilderment of heart; **29** and you will grope at noon, as the blind man gropes in darkness, and you will not prosper in your ways; but you shall only be oppressed and robbed continually, with none to save you. **30** You shall betroth a wife, but another man will violate her; you shall build a house, but you will not live in it; you shall plant a vineyard, but you will not use its fruit. **31** Your ox shall be slaughtered before your eyes, but you will not eat of it; your donkey shall be torn away from you, and will not be restored to you; your sheep shall be given to your enemies, and you will have none to save you. **32** Your sons and your daughters shall be given to another people, while your eyes look on

and yearn for them continually; but there will be nothing you can do. **33** A people whom you do not know shall eat up the produce of your ground and all your labors, and you will never be anything but oppressed and crushed continually. **34** You shall be driven mad by the sight of what you see. **35** The Lord will strike you on the knees and legs with sore boils, from which you cannot be healed, from the sole of your foot to the crown of your head. **36** The Lord will bring you and your king, whom you set over you, to a nation which neither you nor your fathers have known, and there you shall serve other gods, wood and stone. **37** You shall become a horror, a proverb, and a taunt among all the people where the Lord drives you.

38 "You shall bring out much seed to the field but you will gather in little, for the locust will consume it. **39** You shall plant and cultivate vineyards, but you will neither drink of the wine nor gather the grapes, for the worm will devour them. **40** You shall have olive trees throughout your territory but you will not anoint yourself with the oil, for your olives will drop off. **41** You shall have sons and daughters but they will not be yours, for they will go into captivity. **42** The cricket shall possess all your trees and the produce of your ground. **43** The alien who is among you shall rise above you higher and higher, but you will go down lower and lower. **44** He shall lend to you, but you will not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you will be the tail.

45 "So all these curses shall come on you and pursue you and overtake you until you are destroyed, because you would not obey the Lord your God by keeping His commandments and His statutes which He commanded you. **46** They shall become a sign and a wonder on you and your descendants forever.

47 "Because you did not serve the Lord your God with joy and a glad heart, for the abundance of all things; **48** therefore you shall serve your enemies whom the Lord will send against you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in the lack of all things; and He will put an iron yoke on your neck until He has destroyed you.

49 "The Lord will bring a nation against you from afar, from the end of the earth, as the eagle swoops down, a nation whose language you shall not understand. **50** a nation of fierce countenance who will have no respect for the old, nor show favor to the young. **51** Moreover, it shall eat the offspring of your herd and the produce of your ground until you are destroyed, who also leaves you no grain, new wine, or oil, nor the increase of your herd or the young of your flock until they have caused you to perish. **52** It shall besiege you in all your towns until your high and fortified walls in which you trusted come down throughout your land, and it shall besiege you in all your towns throughout your land which the Lord your God has given you. **53** Then you shall eat the offspring of your own body, the flesh of your sons and of your daughters whom the Lord your God has given you, during the siege and the distress by which your enemy will oppress you. **54** The man who is refined and very delicate among you shall be hostile toward his brother and toward the wife he cherishes and toward the rest of his children who remain, **55** so that he will not give even one of them any of the flesh of his children which he will eat, since he has nothing else left, during the siege and the distress by which your enemy will oppress you in all your towns. **56** The refined and delicate woman among you, who would not venture to set the sole of her foot on the ground for delicateness and refinement, shall be hostile toward the husband she cherishes and toward her son and daughter, **57** and toward her afterbirth which issues from between her legs and toward her children whom she bears; for she will eat them secretly for lack of anything else, during the siege and the distress by which your enemy will oppress you in your towns.

58 "If you are not careful to observe all the words of this law which are written in this book, to fear this honored and awesome name, the Lord your God, **59** then the Lord will bring extraordinary plagues on you and your descendants, even severe and lasting plagues, and miserable and chronic sicknesses. **60** He will bring back on you all the diseases of Egypt of which you were afraid, and they will cling to you. **61** Also every sickness and every plague which, not written in the book of this law, the Lord will bring on you until you are destroyed. **62** Then you shall be left few in number, whereas you were as numerous as the stars of heaven, because you did not obey the Lord your God. **63** It shall come about that as the Lord delighted over you to prosper you, and multiply you, so the Lord will delight over you to make you perish and destroy you; and you will be torn from the land where you are entering to possess it. **64** Moreover, the Lord will scatter you among all peoples, from one end of the earth to the other end of the earth; and there you shall serve other gods, wood and stone, which you or your fathers have not known. **65** Among those nations you shall find no rest, and there will be no resting place for the sole of your foot; but there the Lord will give you a trembling heart, failing of eyes, and despair of soul. **66** So your life shall hang in doubt before you; and you will be in dread night and day, and shall have no assurance of your life. **67** In the morning you shall say, 'Would that it were evening!' And at evening you shall say, 'Would that it were morning!' because of the dread of your heart which you dread, and for the sight of your eyes which you will see. **68** The Lord will bring you back to Egypt in ships, by the way about which I spoke to you, 'You will never see it again!' And there you will offer yourselves for sale to your enemies as male and female slaves, but there will be no buyer."

THE JUDGMENT AGAINST THE AFRICANS

The African people were in witchcraft, paganism and spiritual fornication. We CANNOT deny this. THE ALMIGHTY CREATOR GOD always sends warnings

before Judgment. Always. HE does not change. HE is very merciful and does NOT seek to harm. HE always gives everyone a way of escape if they will repent. HE sent prophets, many prophets into Africa AND among the African people, to warn them of Judgment if they do not repent. They rejected the warnings. They rejected His Prophets. They rejected The Word of GOD. Judgment Came. If they had worshipped the ONE TRUE GOD, and none other, and if they had done so in Spirit and in Truth, they would not have been taken away captive and slaughtered and sold into slavery.

Even though I do not personally have any African blood in me that I know of, Jesus has sent me to serve both Hebrew and Gentile of all nations. In fact, Jesus has led me to more Africans, Mexicans, people from the Philippines, etc. than white Israelite people of America and the Israelite British Commonwealth. I consider my brothers and sisters of the Gentile races MORE of my real spiritual family than my own blood relatives. I LOVE my African, Jewish and Native American Friends and Family. I am NOT prejudice. One of my best sisters in Christ who has black skin would tell you personally that the African people were judged by GOD. She sees beyond skin color and sees things the way GOD sees them. The Holy Spirit can lead us to all truth so that we do not have to be brainwashed by history books that do not explain GOD's view of events.

THE JUDGMENT AGAINST THE NATIVE AMERICAN TRIBES

Again, I must remind you that I am part Native American. I have lots of Native American blood in me. Many members of my family are very dark skinned. They suffered prejudice in the 1600s-1900's due to their dark skin color. Prejudice is wrong. It is ALWAYS wrong regardless of race. There is no excuse for hatred based on skin color. But we must also see historical national and world events in the eyes of GOD and in context of the big picture. NOT everything that happened was based solely on skin color or nationality. The Native Americans, just like the African tribes and the Jewish tribes, were heavily involved in witchcraft and other forms of spiritual fornication. They rejected Jesus as GOD. Yes, there were a few true followers of Christ among each of these groups that I am writing about. But by far, they were outnumbered by the lawless pagans.

The Native Americans told lies about Creation and the flood. They gave the credit to eagles, wolves, fish, rather than GOD Himself. They worshipped creation over and above the Creator. Instead of telling the truth about creation and the great flood, they made up lies which glorified animals rather than Jesus/GOD. It is not enough to worship "the great spirit" while smoking pot and other poisonous plants. There is ONLY ONE way to the fullness of The Kingdom of GOD and that is only thru Jesus Christ. There is NO other way. They rejected Jesus Christ. They loved animals, trees, plants, the sun and moon and planet Earth (witchcraft) more than THE ONE TRUE GREAT HOLY SPIRIT JESUS CHRIST.

GOD sent many prophets to the Native Americans, both from Europe and among their own people. But they rejected the warnings. They rejected the Word of GOD. They refused to heed the warnings. Judgment Came.

THE COMING JUDGMENT OF AMERICA, ISRAEL, EUROPE, BRITISH COMMONWEALTH AND ALL NATIONS

The reason Jesus has led me to write this article is to help the people to learn important lessons from history as a warning of the future Judgment. All of the events of history serve as a lesson to the current generation. We have forgotten the real reasons for the destruction of the Native American tribes and the real causes of African slavery and the holocaust. NOT only did we forget the real reasons, we have been lied to and brainwashed to believe that all these things happened without any spiritual reason, or that it was all the work of the devil but GOD had no say.

Past events serve as a warning to the future. That is why we have written record of all the events of the Bible. It's important for us to understand what happened to the Hittites, Gergashites, Amorites, Canaanites, Perizzites, Hivites, Jebusites, Jews, Africans and Native Americans AND WHY it happened. It serves as a warning to us.

The Bible warns us of a Judgment coming in OUR time. Even worse than WW1 and WW2. Even worse than what happened to any of these previous groups. ([Matt. 24:21](#)) According to the Bible, Israel (that includes the British Commonwealth, England, Ireland, Australia, New Zealand, South Africa,AND AMERICA is also part of Israel) will be invaded by the end time Gog Magog Confederation of Syria, Russia, China, Iran and other Islamic and communist nations. America will be Judged. Israel, the Jews, will be Judged Again. England will be Judged. All these nations will be Judged. They will be invaded. Many will die. Including children. Many will die from war, pestilence, famine and beast. Many will be held captive in slavery. Eventually GOD will turn the table and will then Judge Syria, Russia, China, Iran and all the Islamic and communist nations. **Every nation, Every tribe, will have a time to be Judged. This article is not just about one race, one group, It's about ALL OF US, you and me! We must repent or else suffer punishment from our Creator.**

Romans 2:9 "There will be tribulation and distress for every soul of man who does evil, of the Jew first and also of the Greek".

Romans 10:12 "For there is no distinction between Jew and Greek; for the same Lord is Lord of all, abounding in riches for all who call on Him".

Jesus is sending prophets, many prophets, of all races and nationalities to warn the people. HE has been doing so for decades and centuries. But USA, Israel and all nations have rejected the warnings. They have persecuted and killed the prophets and messengers of GOD. They have rejected The Word of GOD. Judgment Will Come.

Are Physicians & Medicines Sorcery & Witchcraft?

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/medicine.html>

A very popular internet doctrine/teaching is that it is witchcraft or sorcery to go to the doctors or to take medicine. The accusation that all physician monitored healthcare is witchcraft is based on the following verse:

Revelation 21:8 KJV "But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death". The word "sorcerers" is Strong's G5332 - pharmakeus. The Greek word "pharmakeus" is related to the word pharmacy. Therefore many people jump to the conclusion that all medicine and doctors are witchcraft. Let's examine this deeper.

A website called "Bible Hub" is an excellent Bible study tool that goes deep into the meanings of Greek and Hebrew (Syrian) words. [Their page on the word pharmakeus](#) says "5332 pharmakeús - a person using drug-based INCANTATIONS or drugging RELIGIOUS enchantments; a practitioner who "mixes up distorted RELIGIOUS potions" like a sorcerer-magician. They try to "work their magic" by performing pseudo "supernatural" stunts, weaving ILLUSIONS about the Christian life to use "powerful" RELIGIOUS formulas ("incantations") that manipulate the Lord into granting more temporal gifts (especially "invincible health and wealth" [by magic]). This has a "drugging" effect on the ASPIRING RELIGIOUS ZEALOT, inducing them to think they have "SPECIAL SPIRITUAL POWERS" (that do not operate in keeping with Scripture). See 5331 (pharmakeía)."

So there you have it! It has NOTHING to do with physicians or with medicines that take hours/days/months to work. The original use of the Greek word "pharmakeus" and other related Greek words had to do with using drugs/potions for SPIRITUAL purposes. NOT for healing purposes. (Any attempt at healing was only as a supernatural magical immediate healing by means of a spiritual magic and was not your usual healing attempt but was for the purpose of invincible health). The Native American Indians used to drink potions and smoke weeds/herbs to induce magical visions. The African tribes also did this. Even people in ancient times did the same. Pharmakeus/Sorcery is when people smoke pot/herbs or mix potions in order to induce demonic angel visitations and fake visions and imaginary spiritual revelations and hallucinations. This is a major problem in the "church" world today. Many people smoke pot, do mushrooms, LSD & other drugs & receive what they wrongfully perceive as a Revelation or vision from GOD/Jesus, when in fact, they opened a door to the demonic realm & have been deceived. Smoking pot in order to "hear" from GOD/Jesus is Sorcery & is of the devil. A true Follower of Jesus Christ doesn't need drugs or herbs to hear from GOD. A true Follower of Jesus does not take medicine in an attempt at invincible eternal life.

Recently, I looked at a local Spanish newspaper. I noticed some EXTREMELY satanic images in the paper. I asked a friend of mine that speaks/reads Spanish what these advertisements were for. He responded that they were for fortune tellers & for magic witchcraft spells of revenge to be put on people via herbs, etc! He said that it's common among rural Mexico & Mexican Indians. Evidently it's also common right here in America among the Mexican population. In fact, in my teenage years & early 20's I used to go to fortune tellers & one of them had me to bring sugar & other things for a love spell. I have since rebuked all of that & repented. What I have done in the past & repented of should not be held against me. I am using my personal testimony & things that I see in real life to describe different ways that Pharmakeus, in the way that is a real sin & listed in the book of Revelation, is active in our world today. It has nothing to do with non-magical medicine. Is using herbs for natural health sorcery? No. Then neither is modern medicine.

We understand that medicine is not magical. We understand that the medicine will not grant immediate healing by some pagan god. We are not attempting or expecting a magical spell/solution. Even the physician knows & understands that any healing will take time & is completely physical & not magical. Of course GOD Jesus can Bless the medicine & can speed up healing. But even HE is using the physical & not granting an immediate magical manifestation of healing in this case. When GOD does use the medicine for HIS purposes, it's not sorcery. The source of the healing is not from a demonic entity.

Let's Study deeper to be sure.

Pharmakeus 5332 appears ONLY in Revelation 21:8.

A very similar verse is found in Rev.22:15 KJV "For without are dogs, & sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderer, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie".

Here, "sorcerers" is Strong's G5333 - pharmakos. It still refers to "religious/spiritual incantations", NOT attempts at non-magical healing.

Now let's look in the Scriptures for the words "physician" & "medicine":

Jer.8:22 "Is there no balm in Gilead; is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?"

Here, It is saying that there is a healing balm in the town of Gilead & that there are physicians there. This balm was a real balm, a mixture of herbs that was used for healing. It was administered by physicians who cared for the sick. It DOESN'T say anything evil or negative about the physicians or the use of the topical salve of herbs for healing. Of course, it is using this physical analogy to represent GOD/The Holy Spirit/Jesus. All Bible scholars agree that this verse is pointing to Jesus Christ. It is asking why the people have not gone to GOD Almighty for their spiritual healing & deliverance. Why have they gone astray & gone after false gods. It is calling GOD a Physician! It is calling GOD a healing salve. WHY would it do so if healing salves are sorcery? WHY would it do so if physicians/doctors are witches? IF going to a physician is sorcery, then going to Jesus is sorcery & Jesus is a sorcerer. But we KNOW that is NOT true! This is SOLID PROOF that going to a physician is NOT witchcraft.

Jer.46:11 "Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not be cured".

It is NOT saying that medicine is evil or witchcraft. It is NOT saying that medicine will NEVER heal anyone. It is just declaring that the people were under Judgment from GOD & therefore would not receive help or healing from anything, not even from herbs.

Matthew 9:12 "But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick".

Some people try to twist this verse to mean that we should never go to a doctor. Let's NOT take it out of context! Let's look at the surrounding verses.

Matthew 9:9 And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

10 And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

11 And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

12 But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

13 But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

The context & meaning of the verse is that Jesus is the Messias, a physician who spiritually saves people. If we were already righteous Saints, without sin, we would have no need for a Savior. HE has come to Save the lost. This verse does NOT teach that we cannot go to doctors or take medicine. It is a FACT that if we are well, if we are sick, we do not need to go to the doctor. That is all this verse is saying. If we do not have need of Salvation, then we don't need a Savior. But we DO sin & we DO need a Savior. When we are sick, we NEED a Physician. In Fact, This verse PROVES that it IS ACCEPTABLE to go to the physicians & again even calls Jesus a Physician, which it would NOT do with going to a physician was sorcery.

Luke 4:23 "And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country".

Again, this verse doesn't say anything negative about physicians & even called Jesus an physician. Yes HE is the Greatest Physician. Physician of physicians. King of kings, LORD of lords. HE created the physicians. HE gives them wisdom & knowledge.

Colossians 4:14 "Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you".

Luke was a doctor/physician. It NEVER condemns him for his occupation. It NEVER says that he needed to repent of it. It NEVER calls Luke a sorcerer.

Proverbs 17:22 "A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones".

Here, medicine is not spoken evil of. It is speaking of natural medicine, a merry heart, but nevertheless it is NOT speaking of medicine in a negative sense.

Ezekiel 47:12 "And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for medicine".

Speaking of natural medicine, but nevertheless NOT speaking of any kind of medicine in a negative sense.

Genesis 50:2 "And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel".

Joseph did not consider the physicians to be evil. Neither should we.

2 Chronicles 16:12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians.

Here, it condemns Asa for not seeking the LORD first. It does NOT condemn the use of physicians. It is very clear that we should always pray first & seek divine healing from Jesus. I do NOT debate that. I always encourage people to seek healing from GOD first. We must put GOD first in ALL areas of our life. But sometimes we must eventually resort to going to his servants the physicians. GOD uses mankind. Many times GOD chooses to not use supernatural divine immediate deliverance or healing. Many times, GOD chooses to take us through the storms & help us to OVERCOME rather than divine deliverance. GOD uses the natural things of this world, including physicians to accomplish His Will. Even as Moses had to appoint officers & judges to administer under him, GOD appoints human servants in all areas of life, Apostles, Prophets, Evangelist, Pastors & teachers & even physicians to help serve the physically sick. Yes, the people of GOD can also work miracles & administer physical healing, but sometimes we must go to a physical ailment specialist. This is part of GOD's appointed & ordained structure for human ailments.

Job 3:4 But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all physicians of no value.

This verse doesn't teach that all physicians are of no value or wicked. He is only speaking out of desperation & despair. To claim that it is teaching against physicians is to take it completely out of context.

Matthew 5:26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, This woman had gone to many physicians, spent all her money & did not improve. It DOESN'T condemn her for having gone to the doctors. It doesn't say that she needed to repent of it. It only says that it had not helped her. This is sometimes the case. Doctors are not always miracle workers.

Sometimes we DO need a miracle. In NO WAY, shape or form does this verse teach that we should never seek medical help. Ultimately ALL of our healing comes from GOD, even if we had to go to a doctor & take medicine. I personally have some very serious health problems. I sought & sought & sought for divine healing. But I eventually had to resort to taking medicine which greatly helped me & honestly, kept me alive. And there have also been times that I had to be in the hospital which again saved my life. If we are to say that going to a doctor OR taking medicine is sorcery/witchcraft, THEN WE MUST REFUSE ALL MEDICAL HELP, DOCTORS, MEDICINES, EMERGENCY ROOMS, HOSPITALS, OPERATIONS, AMBULANCE, ETC. THERE CAN BE NO COMPROMISE. THERE IS NO BALANCING TO DO. THERE IS NO WIGGLE ROOM. SORCERY IS SORCERY. IF PHYSICIANS/MEDICINES ARE SORCERY, THEN WE MUST PUT OUR FOOT DOWN & RESIST ALL EMERGENCY MEDICAL HELP FOR OURSELVES & OUR FAMILY, CHILDREN, WIVES, HUSBANDS, PARENTS, GRANDPARENTS, NEIGHBORS & ANYONE WE WITNESS IN AN ACCIDENT OF ANY KIND!!!!

IF PHYSICIANS/MEDICINES = WITCHCRAFT, THEN YOU **MUST** FIGHT ANY ATTEMPT OF A EMERGENCY MEDIC TO SAVE YOUR LIFE. YOU MUST FIGHT HIM/ THEM TOOTH & NAIL TO PREVENT THOSE WITCHES FROM FORCING WITCHCRAFT UPON YOU. AND YOU MUST FIGHT EMERGENCY MEDICS WHO ARE ATTEMPTING TO SAVE LIVES AT A CAR CRASH, BEFORE THEY FORCE WITCHCRAFT UPON POOR INNOCENT VICTIMS. YET THE HOLY SPIRIT SHOULD BE CONDEMNING YOU RIGHT NOW & SAYING THAT IS WRONG! WE MUST HELP! WE MUST GET THE PEOPLE TO THE EMERGENCY ROOM! WHY??? BECAUSE IT IS THE RIGHT THING TO DO. NOT WRONG. NOT SORCERY, NOT WITCHCRAFT!!!!

PROBLEMS WITH SOME MODERN MEDICINE

It is also very evident that modern medicine has gone away from much of its original natural techniques & herbs. Now, more & more, a lot of the medicines have potential side effects from many chemical ingredients. We should definitely use wisdom AND PRAY about which medicines to take & how much. We should also pray about what doctor to go to & whether to change doctors. We should NEVER go to a muslim or hindu doctor. Always make sure that the physician is NOT a muslim or hindu. This is NOT racism. Islam & hinduism are NOT races. They are antichrist religious cults. They have the mark of the beast & can transfer evil spirits into you. NEVER allow a muslim to touch you! Always seek a physician that believes in Jesus Christ. He may be a member of Babylon, but at least he believes in the correct GOD. Always pray before every appointment. And AFTER every appointment. Always pray over your medicine. Always seek divine healing from GOD first & also try to use natural alternative healing methods, herbs, massage, exercise, etc. before resorting to a doctor. But if needed, GO! DO NOT BE UNDER LEGALISM & DECEPTION that it is some sort of witchcraft or that you are going to hell (The Lake of Fire) just for seeking medical help.

It would also be a good ideal to learn the natural healing herbs & alternative medicine because of the fact that a day is coming soon when we will no longer be able to just hop in the car & go to the doctors. But let's learn these natural remedies because that they are more natural & because they will be needed in the future, NOT because of some deception & false accusation that it is witchcraft to go to a doctor & take medicine.

Playing God & Going TOO Far

However, Some of today's medical world is going TOO far with transplants & genetic engineering. It is NOT Natural & is NOT right to transplant one persons or animal's heart/kidney or any other organ or body part (bone marrow, etc.) into another human being. Blood transfusions are also wrong. I cannot prove it. It's just a very strong Holy Spirit Discernment that I have about organ transplants being wicked. And if organ transplants are wicked, then so are blood transfusions. Removing something from one person's body into another persons body is wicked. It's just WRONG! Yes, it may save a person's life for a few days-years but this kind of medical intervention is twisted & evil. GOD doesn't want us to cut out organs from one person or animal & transplant it into another. It's SICK! And of course genetic engineering is playing God & distorting GOD given DNA, etc. It's twisted. All humans have some viruses AND DNA in their blood. When you have a blood transplant, you receive both viruses AND DNA from the other person. Blood transfusions are very dangerous & could either save your life OR kill you, or even change your identity. There are actually HUNDREDS of blood subtypes beyond the basic groups and that compatibility is a critical issue in blood transfusions. Some people take on some of the characteristics of the person from whom they received the blood transfusion or organ transplant. You cannot put one persons DNA into another persons DNA without ending up with a Hybrid human. It's wrong & it's twisted. However, there would be nothing wrong with receiving a blood transfusion from your own blood supply that you have stored in advance. But that can be expensive and not really an option for the most poor. We must face reality that sometimes it's best to just die & go to sleep in our graves. This life is nothing but a training ground. This life is NOT what it is about. We are awaiting the Resurrections.

Nevertheless, science going TOO far doesn't prove that all of the medical field is evil. Anything good or acceptable can be twisted or abused or used wrong. Guns, knives, sticks & even the GOD given symbol of the rainbow can be used for evil. Using something for evil doesn't prove that everything associated with it is evil. The devil always seeks to corrupt good things.

Objection: The Symbol of the pole with 2 serpents is pagan.

Answer: Actually, the symbol of the pole with 2 serpents is biblical & came from GOD. A few hundred years ago, someone added the wings at the top of the pole. So the modern symbol is a corruption of a biblical one. It only goes to show how that mankind corrupts good things. It doesn't prove the entire medical profession as evil.

Objection: The Hippocratic oath pledges allegiance to false gods.

Answer: Yes, the original pagan "Hippocratic oath" did pledge allegiance or "swear by Apollo Physician & Asclepius, Hygieia & Panaceia and all the gods & goddesses". Evidently there were some evil doctors who were making an cult out of their profession. There are also cult leaders & cult members who are farmers, policemen, construction workers, etc. It doesn't prove the entire profession as evil. The oath has been changed & the vast majority of doctors do NOT take the pagan version of the Hippocratic oath. The Hippocratic oath is NOT required in order to be a physician. It is only a tradition used in SOME medical universities. Even in the medical universities that still carry some version of this tradition, the words NO longer pledge allegiance to any pagan god or deity. ONLY VERY FEW still contain the evil words, & even then, it's NOT a requirement to say the oath. The chances that your local physician said a pagan/evil/demonic version of the Hippocratic oath is extremely low. If necessary, you may ask what version IF any that he said.

Research on Hippocratic oath: <http://www.pbs.org/wgbh/nova/body/hippocratic-oath-today.html>
https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Hippocratic_Oath

Holy Spirit Discernment

If physicians & medicines are witchcraft, then why do I NOT get a very strong discernment of evil & of witchcraft every time that I get within 500 feet of a hospital, doctors office or pharmacy? With so much medicine & witchcraft going on there, I should be able to very strongly discern such evil. Why do I NOT get a discernment of evil/witchcraft every time I see an ambulance? or hospital or doctors office? I receive that discernment upon seeing a fortune tellers house/business, or even their private homes. I receive that discernment when I see them walking around inside a store. I have that discernment of witchcraft about books, tv shows, movies, magazines, people, clothes, etc. Why do I NOT get that same discernment at the doctors office?

Apocrypha

The Apocrypha is the books of the Bible that came between the Old Testament & the New Testament but was eventually taken out. It was part of the original KJV of 1611, then was taken out for a few years & then re-added, then removed again in 1666. It was part of the Bible during the times of the Greek Septuagint, the Bible Translation used by Jesus & the apostles. It speaks WELL of physicians & medicines.

Ecclesiasticus (Son of Sirach) 38:1-15 " Honour a physician with the honour due unto him for the uses which ye may have of him: for the Lord hath created him. **2** For of the most High cometh healing, and he shall receive honour of the king. **3** The skill of the physician shall lift up his head: and in the sight of great men he shall be in admiration. **4** The Lord hath created medicines out of the earth; and he that is wise will not abhor them. **5** Was not the water made sweet with wood, that the virtue thereof might be known? **6** And he hath given men skill, that he might be honoured in his marvellous works. **7** With such doth he heal men, and taketh away their pains. **8** Of such doth the apothecary make a confection; and of his works there is no end; and from him is peace over all the earth,
9 My son, in thy sickness be not negligent: but pray unto the Lord, and he will make thee whole. **10** Leave off from sin, and order thine hands aright, and cleanse thy heart from all wickedness. **11** Give a sweet savour, and a memorial of fine flour; and make a fat offering, as not being. **12** Then give place to the physician, for the Lord hath created him: let him not go from thee, for thou hast need of him. **13** There is a time when in their hands there is good success. **14** For they shall also pray unto the Lord, that he would prosper that, which they give for ease and remedy to prolong life. **15** He that sinneth before his Maker, let him fall into the hand of the physician.

18:19 "Learn before thou speak, and use physick or ever thou be sick".

The definition of "physick" OR physic is physician or medicine. It should be considered WITH the more detailed writing above of **38:1-15**.

UPDATE: AUG.17, 2015

Jesus gave me a POWERFUL Confirmation tonight. Over a week ago, I downloaded a good clean movie to watch later for relaxation & enjoyment. Tonight I watched it. In the movie, a female doctor thinks that SHE heals people. She doesn't have faith & doesn't follow GOD. But GOD sends her to a town where she had never been before & starts teaching her & showing her things about HIM & about life. The man (who she later falls in love with) tells her that medicine & GOD work hand in hand, that there is no contradiction between the two. They work together. She later discovers this & finds

GOD & accepts GOD & her true destiny as a doctor who worships & serves Jesus & who will be serving her new community as a Christian physician. At the end of the movie, a statement is made that people think of GOD as a SHOUTING GOD, but they miss his whisper. This was another major confirmation of the movie, as a way of HIM speaking to me because recently Jesus had told me to listen to His Whisper. So this confirms that this movie is His Voice. The movie is also set in Tennessee, the state where I live.

Another thing that has come to me is the fact that some very dangerous cults do not allow their people to go to the doctors or to take medicine. People have DIED, including children, because they refused to obey GOD & seek professional medical help. They claim that we should rely entirely upon GOD only for our healing. Well, If we DID rely entirely upon GOD, We WOULD LISTEN TO HIM & seek professional medical help. GOD uses doctors & modern medicines. Millions of lives have been saved physically by doctors & medicines & treatments. Some of those people had a second chance to accept GOD after receiving their healing & they DID accept Jesus as their personal Savior. But if they had not sought professional medical help, they would have died lost. GOD gives wisdom & knowledge to mankind about how to sew, make clothes, shape iron, & HE also gives medical knowledge to mankind for our help, if we will accept HIS Help in the form of the medical doctors that HE has ordained for this physical service to mankind. Let's NOT be a cult who thinks that medicines & physicians are sorcery. Such doctrines make Christians look foolish, ignorant & paranoid. Such doctrines are responsible for people NOT accepting Jesus since Christians appear to be ignorant backward people.

ANOTHER CONFIRMATION

WOW! Jesus never ceases to Amaze me! As soon as I posted this update, I noticed that a physician has requested to join my Man's Ministry Facebook group! Wow! But not only that, but he also makes house calls! In the movie, the doctor made house calls! This CANNOT be coincidence! I am HONORED to have a professional physician on board in the men's ministry. Praise Jesus!

ANOTHER CONFIRMATION

In Fact, Now I am realizing something else too! When I write on paper, very often I use physicians shorthand! It's just a way of making notes quickly. In fact, I scribble a lot like a doctor. Plus in recent years & weeks, GOD has been leading me toward eventually providing medical assistance to people in the future during the Great Tribulation after the [invasion](/chinese.html). I am coming to the realization that GOD is spiritually ordaining me as a future physician! I will be a physician under Christ Jesus! HE is the Physician of physicians of which I will be included. (Disclaimer: I have spoken only in future tense. I do NOT have a license to practice medicine & I do NOT claim to currently be a physician.)

ANOTHER CONFIRMATION Aug.25, 2015

I received a letter yesterday from someone who does NOT have the internet and did NOT know about my stand on this topic. He said that he had received a book about how to be a "medical missionary". Wow! A medical missionary would be a person who serves Jesus Christ by serving others in the medical field. This CANNOT be coincidence considering the current timing and topic at hand! Praise Jesus for HIS Many confirmations!

**If you are still unsure OR disagree, I simply ask that you please fast about it and pray about it in Jesus Name. Ask "Is it a sin to take medicine or to go to the doctors?", "Will a person burn in The Lake of Fire for going to the doctors and for taking medicine?"
Ask Jesus.**

4 Demons That Plague Barrack Hussein Obama

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/obama.html>

The article "[The Four Horsemen Revealed](#)", proves beyond any possible doubt, that the first 4 seals of Revelation 6 are as follows:

1. First Seal= White Horse= False Peace, False Coexistence, False Holiness/Righteousness, False Love, with the heart of war. This includes everyone who receives the Nobel Peace Prize and other Nobel prizes. This spirit of the white horse also possesses people who believe in the "[Coexist bumper sticker](#)".
2. Second Seal= Red Horse= Communism, which includes all forms of Socialism and the Democrat party and all other leftist, liberal political parties.
3. Third Seal= Black Horse= Nazism & its fruit of famine. This includes Hitler, Bashar Assad and many other dictators around the world, especially those who are against the Jewish people and/or against Israel. These includes people who are not political leaders, but who share the same spirit of hatred & prejudism. All people who are prejudice against black people, against the Jewish race or other races, or against Christians, have the black horse demon spirit.
4. Forth Seal= Pale Green Horse= Islam, including all Muslims, and all people who support Islam and/or who support Muslims.

Therefore since Obama:

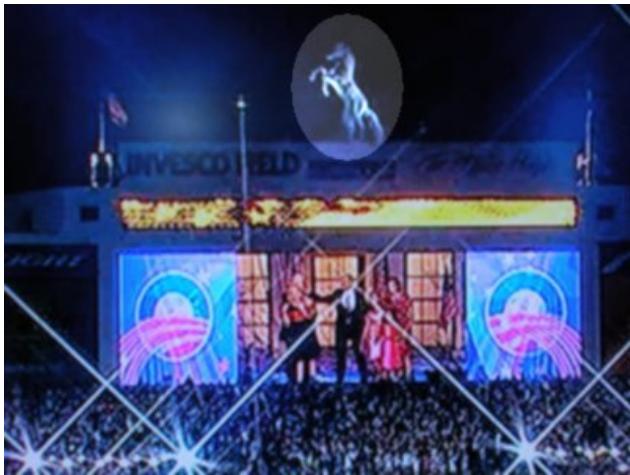
received the Nobel Peace Prize,
was the leader of the leftist, liberal Communist Democrat party,
hates the nation of Israel,
and is a Muslim,

We therefore understand that Obama has at least 4 demons who are either possessing him or at the very least greatly influencing him. The spirits of the 4 Horsemen are demons that were released upon the Earth. They are the spirits of [666](#).

The White Horse and Obama

According to Islamic tradition, In A.D. 621, at the age of 51, Mohammed was awakened by the archangel Gabriel, who invited him to come outside. As he stepped through the door, he was introduced to a huge white horse with giant wings like an eagle. Gabriel told him that the horse once belonged to Abraham, and that his name was El Barack (or Buraq) meaning, "White horse" and "Lightning".

Allah told Mohammed that in the end of days, when the "day of recompense" arrives, the flying white horse will return for the resurrected Mohammed to mount and ride again! Barack Hussein Obama is an Islamic Jihadist disguised as a Christian and won the Nobel Peace Prize in 2009 and has death/war and destruction in his heart. Obama is one of the many riders of the white horse.



Obama accepting the Democratic nomination to run for President of USA.

August 28, 2008 in Denver, Colorado at [Sports Authority Field at Mile High](#), (Broncos NFL Stadium).

Notice the Broncos White Horse behind and above Obama.

Obama is standing on a model of the [Pegamum Altar of Zeus](#).



Close up of the Denver Broncos white horse mascot.

His Name is "Thunder"!

"Barack" means "lightning". He stood in front of Thunder!



Buraq the white horse in Islamic traditions.



Satanic Arabian white horse at Denver airport.

Pegasus, the Winged White Horse of Greek mythology and Pergamos.

Pegasus is the Greek mythology version of the winged white horse. Pegasus has a direct connection to thunder and lightning. Greco-Roman poets write about his ascent to heaven after his birth and his obeisance to Zeus, who instructed him to bring lightning and thunder from Olympus. The Temple of Zeus was in Pergamos. Parchment was invented in Pergamos.

The Red Horse of Communism & Obama

Egyptian President Mubarak prohibited the evil groups of the communist party (the red horse), the nazi party (the black horse) and the muslim brotherhood (the green horse). All three of those evil groups were outlawed under President Mubarak. When obama betrayed the American People, betrayed Israel, betrayed the free world and helped to remove Mubarak, these horses were re-released and allowed to run loose in the streets of Egypt and across the globe.

Obama announced that America would withdraw from its commitments to provide a missile shield to the Czech Republic and Poland on the 70th anniversary of Russia's invasion of Poland!

The Black Horse of Nazism & Obama

History well documents how that Obama betrayed Israel and did everything he could possibly do to go against Israel. Including the fact that he signed a deal with Iran, Israel's worst enemy, to increase the military strength and nuclear capability of Iran. Obama betrayed American and ALL of America's best allies across the world. Obama is anti-Christian, anti-Jew, anti-Bible and anti-Israel. He is a powerful modern Nazi leader and is just as evil as Hitler himself. If Hitler was alive, there would be NO doubt that Obama would have been his most loyal supporter.

The Pale Green Horse of Islam and Obama

Do I need to say anything? It's extremely clear, without any doubt, that Obama is a Muslim.

So as you see above, Obama has at least 4 demons. But he is NOT the Son of Perdition "Antichrist". He is an antichrist, as the bible declares that there are **many** antichrists who deny that Jesus was GOD in the flesh. But only Bashar Assad can be the Son of Perdition, 12th Imam Mahdi, Man of Sin, the Lawless One, end time Islamic world ruler.

Do We Have To Forgive Every Person Every Time Without Exception?

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/forgiveness.html>

(All verses KJV unless otherwise noted.)

The traditional church doctrine says that you must forgive everyone of everything, with no exceptions. Women are told that they must forgive their husbands or boyfriends that physically, verbally, emotionally & spiritually abuse them. Children are told to forgive parents who abuse them. Victims of rape are told to forgive their rappers. If someone murders your spouse, parents, children, other family or friends, you are told that you must forgive them. If someone uses you for your money, you are told that you must forgive them. If someone steals from you, you are told that you must forgive them. And the list goes on, we are expected by the traditional church to allow people to run over us and allow people to continue to abuse us and treat us horribly. But is this really the will of our Almighty, Perfect, All Loving & wise GOD?

Forgive 70 x 7?

Matthew 18:21 Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my **BROTHER** sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?
22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven.

This verse is commonly used to teach the doctrine that we must always forgive without exception. We understand that 70 x 7 does NOT mean that we should forgive a person ONLY 490 times, but rather that 70 x 7 is symbolic of forgiving many times, even 500+ times. But what people do not notice is that it says "brother". Most people would say that "brother" means everyone, because we are all related through Adam & Eve. But notice who Jesus said are our true brothers.

Matthew 12: 46 While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.
47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.
48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?
49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!
50 FOR WHOSOEVER SHALL DO THE WILL OF MY FATHER WHICH IS IN HEAVEN, THE SAME IS MY BROTHER, AND SISTER, AND MOTHER.

Therefore, people who steal from us, rob us, rape us, abuse us, use us or murder our family, are NOT our brothers. They are through Adam & Eve, but not through Jesus Christ. Should we forgive the followers of the devil the same amount as the followers of Jesus?

What does "forgive" mean? It means to release a person from their guilt. To no longer hold that person accountable for their actions, to no longer hold them as guilty. If a person is guilty, and does not confess their guilt, and does not repent, but continues their wicked ways, should we release that guilty, wicked person from their guilt? NO! Absolutely not and I will present the proof to you in the holy scriptures!

People often use "one verse theology", which means they consider only one verse, or only certain verses, to form their incorrect religious doctrine. They do NOT sincerely consider ALL verses that are related to the topic. Therefore they do NOT consider the following verse:

Luke 17:3 Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, **REBUKE him**; and **IF he REPENT**, forgive him.
4 And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

That is a verse that you will never hear read in the traditional Babylonian false church that uses one verse theology. You are never told that you should rebuke people who do you wrong. Notice that it also uses the word "brother", so regardless of whether we think "brother" means via Adam & Eve or whether we think it means only our true spiritual brothers, we must understand that **Luke 17 & Matt.18** are parallel accounts of the same statement of Jesus. And 70 x 7 is the same as 7 x 7. Any time that you have several people telling their account of what happened and what was said, you will always have some differences between the different testimonies. One witness might include something that the other witness left out. Luke was not actually there with Jesus at that time. But he later interviewed many people and wrote about what he had heard from many people who had seen & heard Jesus. (**Luke 1**) Whereas Matthew wrote only from his own personal viewpoint of what he saw & heard. Anyway, Jesus told us that if someone

trespasses against us (does us wrong), we are to rebuke them! This is completely in line with other verses that teach us to not compromise with evil and to be bold and use the authority that GOD has given to us. Jesus taught us in **Matthew 10:11-15** and **21:18-22** that we can curse people. That's something that you will never hear in the traditional Babylonian churches, but it's in the bible!

In **Luke 17**, Jesus does NOT say that we must forgive everyone for anything without exception. But instead, he teaches us that we should address the issue and seek the person's repentance before we should forgive them. Why?

1. If we forgive everyone for anything without exception, it would be very dangerous for us! Our lives would be miserable! Everyone would abuse us in every possible way and we could not possibly have peace or safety. Women would always stay with abusive men. We would never disfellowship from anyone for any reason which is not biblical. The bible does instruct us to disfellowship from people who are hypocrites and from wicked people and from unbelievers. **2 Cor. 6:14-18** and **1 Cor. 5:1-7** and many other verses. The fruit of the traditional doctrine of forgiving everyone without exception is: murdered women who continued to live with their abusive husbands/boyfriends, & more wickedness and more victims of every crime imaginable.
2. Forgiving every person for anything without exception does NOT help that person. But rather is a horrible & unloving way to treat that person! People think that "love" means that we must compromise with all evil, all false doctrine, all wickedness, all transgressions; and that we should never offend. But the truth is that if we love people, we should speak out against evil (**Ephesians 5:11**), rebuke false doctrine (**2 Tim. 4:2**) & rebuke the people who do us wrong as **Luke 17** tells us. This is because if we allow people to do wrong without correction, we are helping them to sin against GOD and go to the Lake of Fire. But by speaking up boldly & rebuking them and correcting them, we are giving them an opportunity to get right with GOD and get saved and live a better life and inherit eternal life. We are not loving or helping people by ignoring their transgressions against us. Instead we are ignoring the need to help them. And we are also teaching them that it's acceptable to treat people wrong and that there are no consequences of their evil actions. And we are hurting ourselves and contributing to our own destruction based upon a false doctrine. And more people will be treated wrong by those people because we did not try to correct them and teach them better. IF no one ever stands up to them, they will never learn their lesson. They will continue their destructive pattern for as long as they know that they can get away with it. Righteous people have the duty to stand against evil, always!

As Jesus Forgives Us

Ephesians 4:32 *And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.*

Colossians 3:13 *Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye.*

These verses proclaim that we should forgive in the SAME manner as GOD forgives. But how and when does HE forgive?

Isn't it true that GOD/Jesus forgives ONLY when a person both confesses AND repents? Yes!

Jesus does NOT forgive people who does NOT confess that they have done wrong, or who does NOT stop doing their sin/transgression/trespasses. In order to be forgiven by GOD, we MUST, we are REQUIRED, to confess and repent. We MUST confess that we have done wrong and we must stop doing wrong and we must start doing right. If we do not meet these requirements, GOD does NOT forgive us! So if we forgive others as Christ forgave us, then we must also use the same measure of standard.

What these verses teach is that we should overall, generally, be merciful. We should not always hold grudges if the person is willing to confess and repent. We should not be hard hearted to not ever forgive people even if they repent.

Are we MORE Forgiving and MORE Holy Than GOD?

The traditional doctrine teaches that you MUST forgive EVERYONE without any requirement of repentance or confession of the other person.

The traditional doctrine makes you seem more holy, more merciful and more forgiving than even GOD himself! This is blasphemous! But it's exactly what most "Christians" are teaching!

What We Bind or Release on Earth

Matthew 18:15 Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

The context of **Matt. 18:15–20** is specific to the interactions of the true followers of Jesus Christ. Notice that it instructs us to NOT ignore the person's sins but to go to that person and address the issue, in hopes of helping that person to confess & repent so that they can inherit eternal life. That is true love. NOT ignoring and forgiving every transgression without exception. Notice that in this context, if the person doesn't repent the first time, that we should get assistance from other true Christians to help convince the person of their faults. But if the person never repents, we must eventually disfellowship from that person! We are to treat them as a "heathen" which means lost person. Therefore this also tells us that we could also confront lost people, not just true Christians, and also try to correct them and also disfellowship from them if they refuse to repent. IF we can treat fellow church members as "heathens", that automatically tells us that we can also fellowship from lost people, the two groups of people are treated the same. But with church members, we could exercise more time and more effort to convince them of their sins, because surely that person would hopefully be willing to heed our advice and godly correction, whereas a lost person surely would not receive our word as kindly.

Proverbs 9:8 "Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee."

Notice that in **Matt. 18:15–20** that we are NOT required to forgive the person and continue to be his friend, unless he repents. Some times it is necessary to shun people in order to get them to really think about what they have done wrong.

John 20:19–23

19 Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost:

23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

John 20:19–23 is NEVER taught in the Protestant church. It teaches that we CAN remit or retain people's forgiveness to Heaven. It doesn't say that we MUST remit their forgiveness, which means that we CAN choose to remit or retain (withhold) forgiveness. (**Mark 2:5–10 John 14:10–14, Matt. 16:19; 17:20; 18:15–20, James 5:15, Exo. 23:20, Matt. 9:5, Luke 17:3–4**) This scripture is very clear. Jesus gave power and authority to his ministers, and even to anyone with the same Holy Ghost, to remit the forgiveness of another person to Heaven, or to retain and hold back that forgiveness. It is NOT us that pays the price of that forgiveness. But we do hold authority and power in Heaven as representatives of Him, & representatives of his government upon this Earth. We shall be kings and priests. We shall seat in thrones and we shall judge both: angels and the world. That's in the bible! And according to Ephesians, we already are seated in Heavenly places. We have authority NOW!

When a person is a manager of a business, but not the owner, many times the manager has the power to approve or disapprove of bills/invoices that must be paid. The manager must carefully examine the invoice and determine whether it should be paid or refused. I used to personally do this when I was in management of businesses. The manager marks the bill payable or not payable. This is also the authority of the true followers of Jesus. That is very contrary to what we are taught by mainstream Protestant religion, but nevertheless totally biblical and helps to prove that we are not always required to forgive. We can remit or retain. (For more information about remitting and retaining sins, please see list of related articles the bottom of this page.)

Another Verse That is Traditionally Used

Matthew 18:23 Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.
24 And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents.
25 But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.
26 The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.
27 Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.
28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.
29 And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.
30 And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.
31 So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.
32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:
33 Shouldst not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee?
34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.
35 So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

Notice that the context is forgiving people of money/financial debt that they are truly NOT able to pay. This has nothing to do with murder, rape, stealing, abuse, using people, cheating, adultery or anything else, other than financial debt that the person truly cannot pay. Yet people will use this verse to claim that we must forgive everyone without exception, without considering the PREVIOUS verses RIGHT BEFORE these verses, which indicate that we do NOT have to forgive people if they do not repent! People only look at the verses that they WANT to look at and ignore the other verses!

Another Verse Traditionally Used:

Matthew 6:14 For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:
15 But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

We cannot consider this verse all by itself without considering ALL other bible verses in the entire bible about forgiveness. We should not use "one verse theology". Therefore, considering ALL bible verses from Genesis to Revelation, we are NOT required to ALWAYS forgive. BUT when we should forgive, then of course we should forgive. We should not be hard hearted to never forgive anyone of anything. In general, we should TRY to be loving, kind, gentle, forgiving people. And that's what **Matt.6:14–15** is about, i.e. forgiving people in general, when needed and when possible. But we must realize that it is not always needed, and not always wise. Jesus does NOT expect you or require you to let people run over you and abuse you and use you! Don't be a floor mat! And don't be a coward!

Not Being Hard Hearted & Over Condemning Or Over Judgmental: Having a Heart of Mercy & Heart of Forgiveness

Luke 6:37 Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: Most people have been taught that the bible teaches that we should NEVER judge anyone for anything. Which is ANOTHER false and extremely dangerous doctrine! If you never judge anyone, you will be murdered before reach the age of 20! All of us must constantly be judging people on a daily basis. We must judge whether a person is safe or not safe, trustworthy or not trustworthy, honest or not honest, dependable or not dependable, true or not true, etc. IF we do not judge anyone for anything, we will live a very dangerous and irresponsible life, if we even live pass our childhood! But Matt.7 & John 7 and many other verses actually teach us that we should not judge hypocritically, but rather only fairly. We should not be over judgmental or over condemning. In general, we should be people who generally try not be oppressive, but rather tender and gentle. We should also be willing to forgive when it's needed and when it's **wise** to do so. But not when it is NOT wise to do so.

Matthew 10:16 (NASB) "Behold, I send you out as sheep in the midst of wolves; so be shrewd (**wise & clever**) as serpents and innocent as doves."

We should WANT to forgive. In fact, **SOME times**, even if the person doesn't confess & repent, it might be best to just overlook them and forgive & forget, especially if it was a misunderstanding, or if they were ignorant, or if they couldn't help it, or if we just choose to not make a big deal out of it. But that doesn't mean that we should **always** forgive without **any** exception, because that would be unwise, unloving, careless, dangerous, foolish and **NOT** what Christ would always do.

Objection: On the cross, Jesus forgave those who crucified him. But they did not confess that they were doing wrong, nor did they repent.

Luke 23:34 "Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; **for they know not what they do.** And they parted his raiment, and cast lots."

Answer: Jesus also said that they did not realize what they were doing. They were sinning in ignorance. They thought that they were carrying out justice. It would be the same situation as a person hired to control the switch of an electric chair in a prison. The person follows the orders of the court which has judged that the person is guilty and deserving of death. The person controlling the switch doesn't know if the prisoner is truly innocent and falsely accused. They are only doing their job. They are forgiven by GOD for their ignorance and HE is totally understanding of the situation.

Also, it was ordained that Jesus was to die. It HAD to happen. Jesus himself said that no man took his life, but that he voluntarily surrendered it.

John 10:18 "NO MAN taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father."

Jesus even told Pilate, that HE Himself was in control the entire time and gave Pilate the authority to crucify him.

John 19:11 "Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin."

Remember also that in the Old Testament, when a person committed involuntary manslaughter (killing someone by accident or beyond their control) that the person was given mercy and were not sentenced to death (nor to the Lake of Fire), but was sent to a city of refuge. The people who crucified Jesus were ignorant of the situation & everything was under GOD's control and NO person took the life of Jesus. He laid it down himself and everything that happened, was supposed to happen by GOD's design and plan. This is much different than someone using you or abusing you. That's NOT GOD's will for you to allow people to continue to oppress you and make your life miserable.

My Own Testimony

Many years ago, my physical brother got angry against me only because I refused to go pick up a person who was wicked and who was under investigation in a murder case. I was wise enough to say "NO" to such a stupid & unreasonable request/demand! But my brother chased me out of the house and to my car. I thought that he was going to murder me right there! I immediately drove to a church where I had visited before and arrived late as the pastor had already started his sermon. But this is where I felt that I needed to go. Immediately as soon as I sat down in the church, the pastor in mid-sermon said "You don't have to forgive them. You don't have to let family treat you worst than a dog!". This man DIDN'T KNOW anything about what just happened! But JESUS DID! And Jesus put these words into that pastor's mouth!

Another time, I visited someone in a mental hospital. The person actually deserved to be in prison. It was a family member and I visited them in love. But the person kept treating me wrong at every visit and every phone call. They falsely accused me and held me accountable for why they were in the mental hospital, even though the person rightfully deserved worst! Finally one day, I had enough!!!! In the middle of a visit, I said that I will not be returning to visit them again & I walked out! I went to my car in many tears, and driving down the highway, I thought to myself, "I'm not going to let that person treat me like a dog anymore. I'm not going to let them run over me!" I turned on the car radio, and the minister on the radio said something very similar to "GOD doesn't require you to allow them to treat you like a dog. You don't have to let people run over you. It's okay to walk away."

If I followed the traditional doctrine of the Babylon church, I would probably, most likely, even SURELY, be dead by now, and would have been murdered many years ago. We must use wisdom! Forgiving everyone for anything, without exception, is foolish and stupid! AND dangerous!

Lying to GOD & to Ourselves

Because most Christians are taught that they absolutely MUST always forgive every person every time without any exemption, we generally tend to deceive ourselves into thinking that we have forgiven someone when actually we haven't. And we end up lying to ourselves and to GOD! How can you say that you have forgiven someone if you continue to declare what they did wrong, still think about it, still bring it up, and still distance yourself from them. You are still holding that person accountable for what they did. You can say a million times that you have forgiven them, but the truth is, you have not forgiven them. And if that person has not confessed their wrong and has not changed their ways, then you have every right to NOT forgive them! In fact, it would be foolish and WRONG to release that person from their accountability of their transgressions! So don't lie to yourself and do not lie to GOD. HE knows and UNDERSTANDS why you have not released that person from being accountable for actions. However, we do need to be SURE that we were not the ones who were really wrong. We must all examine ourselves and be willing to confess and repent of OUR sins & transgressions. Don't be deceiving yourself that you were NOT the person who did wrong if you really were the person in the wrong. Sincerely examine yourself in fasting! And if you are truly in the right, and they are truly in the wrong, then so be it!

Love Your Enemies & Bless Them

Even if we do not forgive someone, we still must love them. This means that you should think about the fact that they were created for the glory of GOD just like you were. But they have gone astray from GOD's will. This is sad that they have gone astray from how GOD wants them to behave. You can still love the person with this understanding that they were created by the same GOD that created you. You should still pray for them and want the best for them. The best for them would be that they repent to GOD and to you and live more righteously. So you pray for them & for their change of heart. But this does **NOT** mean that you must embrace them, always forgive them for anything without any exception, let them "off the hook", or associate with them. Nor should you continue to allow them to do you wrong.

"To bless them & not curse" means that if they come to us in **TRUE** need, such as without food, going hungry, and they truly do not have the ability to feed themselves, and if we have the ability to help them, then we should give them food. But if they don't have food because they used all their money on drugs & cigarettes, NO we do NOT have to help them! We must use wisdom! We are NOT required to allow people to use us! But if their need is real, and they come to us, or if we have a way of sending help anonymously, then we can bless them, but that still does NOT mean that we must allow them back into our lives, or allow them to be around us or to "use" us or to abuse us. In the eyes of GOD, they are still held accountable for their transgressions until they repent.

Shunning People, Disfellowship; Family: Spouse, Parents, Children, etc.

It's extremely needful that we push some people out of our lives! Whether forgiven or unforgiven.

Even if you DO forgive someone & release them from their faults & from their guilt, **does NOT mean** that you must continue to allow that person in your life! Even your own mothers, dads, children, grandchildren, brothers, sisters, spouses, etc, it doesn't matter who they are! People are taught that if they are your parents or spouse that you must forgive them of anything without exceptions and that you are NEVER allowed to forsake/disfellowship from anyone! That's NOT what the bible teaches! People have told me that I have done wrong for forsaking family. They tell me that I am to love everyone especially family and to forgive and forget and overlook people's faults. They don't know the bible and the do NOT know what I have gone through! They don't know what GOD has told me! They do not know what would be the consequences of following their bad advice! They are deceived!

Matthew 10:34-39

34 Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

36 And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.

37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

39 He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

Matthew 19:29 "And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life."

Luke 18:29 "And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,

30 Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting."

The false church and unwise people will tell you that you can NEVER forsake family, parents, children or spouse, for ANY reason. That you must always forgive for any reason without exception. They do NOT know what they are talking about! IF we want a peaceful life, to live for GOD in peace and safety and a calm mind and not be constantly surrounded with drama and chaos, then we BETTER learn how to cast people out of our lives and CONTINUE TO hold people accountable for their actions UNTIL they TRULY repent and change their ways!

2 Cor.6:14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you.

18 And WILL BE A FATHER UNTO YOU, AND YE SHALL BE MY SONS AND DAUGHTERS, SAITH THE LORD ALMIGHTY.

Matthew 12: 46 While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

50 FOR WHOSOEVER SHALL DO THE WILL OF MY FATHER WHICH IS IN HEAVEN, THE SAME IS MY BROTHER, AND SISTER, AND MOTHER.

Power To Remit Or Retain Sins

Truth | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/RemitOrRetainSins.html>

All bible verses in KJV unless otherwise noted. Please read entire article before making your final decision.

Proverb 18:13 "He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him."

We do not believe in "one verse theology", so please examine ALL of the scriptures for the truth. Please pause to pray before you continue reading.

John 20

19 Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace be unto you.

20 And when he had so said, he shewed unto them his hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost:

23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

John 20:19–23 is NEVER taught in the Protestant church. It teaches that we CAN remit or retain/withhold forgiveness of people's sins to Heaven. This scripture is very clear. Jesus gave power and authority to his ministers, and even to anyone with the same Holy Ghost, to remit the forgiveness of sins of another person to Heaven, or to retain and hold back that forgiveness of sins. It is NOT us that pays the price of that forgiveness of sins. But we do hold authority and power in Heaven as representatives of Him, & representatives of his government upon this Earth. We shall be kings and priests, **Rev.**

5:10. We shall seat in thrones and we shall judge both: angels and the world, **1 Cor. 6:2–3.** That's in the bible! Look it up! And according to

Ephesians 2:6, we are already seated in Heavenly places. We have authority NOW!

When a person is a manager of a business, but not the owner, many times the manager has the power to approve or disapprove of bills/invoices that must be paid. The manager must carefully examine the invoice and determine whether it should be paid or refused. I used to personally do this when I was in management of businesses. The manager marks the bill payable or not payable. This is also the authority of the true followers of Jesus. That is very contrary to what we are taught by mainstream Protestant religion, but nevertheless totally biblical. Let's look at other scriptures to be sure that we do not misinterpret or misunderstand.

Mark 2

5 When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

6 But there was certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

7 Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?

8 And immediately when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts?

9 Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, he saith to the sick of the palsy,

Most Christians believe in the ability of a person who is full of faith and who has the power of the Holy Spirit within them, to say to another person "Be Healed in Jesus Name" and it's possible that person can be healed, and that the true followers of Jesus has this power. Yet these same Protestant Christians believe that we do NOT have the power to say to a person "Your sins be forgiven thee" & those words be authoritative and honored both on Earth and in Heaven. Yet Jesus said basically "which is easier to say: your sins be forgiven thee or to say be healed?" Of course the correct answer to that question is that it should be easier to say that your sins are forgiven. It should take much more faith to believe in a person's physical healing, but very little faith is needed to believe that Jesus is willing to forgive sins. But when we say "your sins be forgiven you" in the context of these verses, we are actually stamping their sins as payable, and are remitting the invoice to Heaven for Jesus to pay their debt in full. As his representatives of his government/kingdom upon this Earth, we have been given that authority. Notice in verse 10, that the Son of Mankind has been given power. This

wasn't just taking about Jesus alone. If it meant Jesus alone, it would have said "The Son of GOD", but instead, it says the Son of man, which in Greek actually should be translated as son of mankind/humans.

John 14

10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

12 Verily, verily, I say unto you, **He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do;** because I go unto my Father.

13 And **WHATSOEVER ye shall ask in my name, that will I do,** that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 **If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.**

Matthew 16:19 And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and **WHATSOEVER thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven:** and **WHATSOEVER thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.**

(If we compare this with John 10:23, If we bind sins, they shall be bind, if we loose sins, they shall be loosed. Remit or retain.)

Matthew 17:20 "And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and **NOTHING** shall be impossible unto you."

(To most Christians, sins may be too huge of a mountain for any human to be able to move in Heaven or Earth, but GOD has given us this power to move sins in Heaven & Earth in His Name. But you need to have faith LIKE a mustard seed that starts small, but grows as big as a mature tree. Matt.13:31-32)

Matthew 18:15 Moreover if thy brother shall trespass (*sin*) against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

16 But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

17 And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican.

18 Verily I say unto you, **Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.**

19 Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

20 For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

(Jesus respects & honors our decisions on Earth. When I was in management of businesses, the head manager over me told me one time that whoever I fire, or any of these managers fire, that he will respect our decisions and not un-do our actions. He gave us full authority to run the business. Jesus gives us full authority in his kingdom upon this Earth.)

Numbers 12:11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned. (Aaron recognized that Moses had ability to remit or retain people's sins unto GOD)

Objection: The Catholic Church does this. So it cannot be correct. We don't want to do what the Catholic Church does.

Answer: I agree that the Catholic Church is FULL of false doctrine. However, every false church/denomination also has at least one thing correct. The devil always mixes the truth with lies. You can look at any cult, at any religion or denomination upon this sin filled Earth, and find something good and correct within their bag of false doctrines. Every truth stands on its own accord. Always examine each and every doctrine on its own merits. The Catholic Church is also correct about Jesus being GOD, and that truly saved people must partake in communion of wine and bread. They have those things correct. We cannot say that they are wrong about EVERY doctrine, only most doctrines.

Objection: There is only one mediator between GOD and man, only Jesus. We don't need to go to priest to receive forgiveness of sins.

Answer:

- 1 **Tim. 2:1** I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, INTERCESSIONS, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;
- 2 **For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.**
- 3 **For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;**
- 4 **Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.**
- 5 **For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;**
- 6 **Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.**
- 7 **Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.**
- 8 **I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.**

Yes only the body & blood of Jesus can atone for our sins. Only Jesus is the bridge/mediator between GOD and mankind. But notice that in verse 1, that Paul encourages us to intercede for people. And then in verse 7, Paul declares his office of authority and administration in the Kingdom of Jesus. Then in verse 8, Paul says that other men, in addition to himself, can and should lift up holy hands, without doubting. If we look at the overall context, and not just only verse 5, but the entire context, then we come to understand that Jesus came and paid the price but He has now returned back to Heaven and now it's our turn to administer justice on this Earth. We have been given his power and authority on this Earth. We are his Kingdom on this Earth. He lives and resides and moves within us. He works through us. We are his hands and feet on this Earth, but also his eyes and his mouth on this Earth! We speak his words and we use his authority that He has given us.

No, you do NOT have to go to a priest, pastor or minister to receive forgiveness, I agree. But nevertheless, if a person is in need and a person who has The Holy Ghost of Jesus comes upon that person in need, and if The Holy Ghost leads the Christian to speak to that person in the same manner that Jesus spoke, and say "thy sins be forgiven thee", then that person has operated in great faith and in power and authority in Heaven and Earth, and no person should quench the spirit. (**1 Thes. 5:19**) And if a person confesses to their true pastor who truly has The Holy Ghost, and that person is in need of encouragement, help, assistance to feel forgiven, or if the person is coming for baptism, then it is fully acceptable for the pastor or minister to say "thy sins be forgiven thee". It's totally biblical.

It's actually Jesus who pays the debt of sin and we are only remitting the invoice to Him. But it is paid immediately upon receipt. He gives us power to declare it paid in His Name.

James 5

- 13 **Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.**
- 14 **Is any sick among you? let him CALL FOR THE ELDERS OF THE CHURCH; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:**
- 15 **And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed SINS, THEY SHALL BE FORGIVEN HIM.**
- 16 **CONFESS YOUR FAULTS ONE TO ANOTHER, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.**
- 17 **Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.**
- 18 **And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.**

Matt. 28:18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 GO YE THEREFORE,.....

Acts 1:8 "BUT YE SHALL RECEIVE **POWER**, AFTER THAT THE HOLY GHOST IS COME UPON YOU: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judaea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth."

John 20:21 Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, **Receive ye the Holy Ghost:**

23 Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.

The Gog/Magog War of Ezekiel 38

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/chinese.html>



Syria, Russia & Iran will invade & occupy Israel.

Russia will invade & occupy Europe.

China will invade & occupy Australia, New Zealand, Japan & Taiwan.

Russia & China will invade & occupy America.

BEFORE you completely discount this article based upon your own preconceived beliefs, I challenge you to:

1. Actually PRAY for the REAL truth BEFORE you read this article,
2. Open your bible Now,
3. Read website WITH your bible,
4. Pray for "confirmation OR correction", whichever is needed for your understanding of the truth. Ask The Almighty to send you "correction of your own opinions" if that's what you need,
5. Actually FAST if you still disagree with this article after having read it in its entirety.

Many confirmations have been given to me from The Almighty and HE has taught me FROM SCRIPTURE that China/Russia/Iran and their allies will invade Israel, the British Commonwealth and America! The invasions will be under the lead of the president of Syria, Bashar Assad.

The coming USA/NATO attack against the son of perdition (the one they call the antichrist), Bashar Assad will be the start of World War 3, causing Assad to invade Jerusalem and Russia and China to invade many nations worldwide.

This article was first published in 2008. Last updated/edited: May 2, 2017.

PROOF IN THE BIBLE OF THE INVASION OF ISRAEL/USA & EUROPE

(All Scripture in this entire article is KJV unless otherwise noted. Italics is my comments.)

Ezekiel 38:1-9

1 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against Gog (**the head, the chief, President Putin**), the land of Magog (**China as well as the former Soviet Union/Currently Russia**), the chief prince of Meshech (**Moscow**) and Tubal, and prophesy against him, (NKJV reads "Son of man, set your face against Gog, of the land of Magog, the prince of Rosh, Meshech, and Tubal, and prophesy against him")

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech (**Moscow**) and Tubal (**Russian City of Tobolsk**)

OR The Tobol River in Russia OR the Georgian City of Tblisi???

4 And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 Persia (Iran), Ethiopia (Cush= Ethiopia, Southern Egypt, Sudan, Yemen, Pakistan, Afghanistan), and Libya (Phut) with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

6 Gomer (China?), and all his bands; the house of Togarmah (Turkey?) of the north quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee.

7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the **mountains of Israel**, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them.

9 Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee".

Daniel 11:41

41 "He shall enter also into the glorious land, and MANY countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, even Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.

42 He (son of perdition /antichrist) shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be at his steps".

All or most bible scholars agree that "the glorious land" in Daniel 11:41 is Israel. Most also agree this is talking about the end times. Contrary to popular belief, the leader known as "Gog" in scripture CANNOT be the same being/person as the Son of Perdition. Ezekiel 39:11 says that "Gog" will be buried, compared to the Son of Perdition (the beast) who will be cast into the Lake of Fire upon Christ's Second Coming. Rev.19:20 So it's impossible for them to be the same person. Gog takes his orders from the Son of Perdition. Gog is the armed military muscle of the Son of Perdition. Assad cannot rule the world without the military support of Gog (Russia, Putin) and Magog (China).

Rev.11:2 "But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months".

You cannot get more clear than this. Jerusalem WILL be invaded and occupied by Gentile military's for the entirety of 42 months. This is very clearly the end time Great Tribulation, leading up to the Second Coming.

Confirmation from The Almighty:

On Dec. 13, 2008 I was walking on the highways (Matt. 22:9) with a sign. (See picture below of each side of the sign). While walking, I found the very large **HOOKS** and chain in the picture below. I threw it over my shoulders and kept walking.

Soon, a couple of young men in a car stopped to ask me where in the bible it says China will invade the USA.

I told them to look up in the bible about Gog and Magog, that is Russia and China. Then when I got back to my camp that evening, I looked up the scripture and very quickly came to Ezek. 38:4

"And I will turn thee back, and put HOOKS into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts [of armour, even] a great company [with] bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:"



Rev. 20 NOT the Same as Ezek. 38

Some people claim that **Ezekiel 38** is not talking about the Great Tribulation but rather AFTER the millennium rule of Christ because they think that the battle attempt of **Rev. 20** where it mentions "Gog/Magog" is the same event as **Ezekiel 38**. That is NOT true. I used to think it was the same event, So I understand why and how they are confused. However there is much scriptural proof that it is two different events!

- **Ezek. 38:8,16** "latter days" always refers to the time frame of the last few years, months and weeks of the Great Tribulation and surrounding timeline, NOT the time after the Resurrection.
- **Ezek. 39:4, 17-20** shows GOD gives some of the bodies of the Great Magog/Gog War to the ravenous birds of **Rev. 19:17-19**. This is WAY before the event of **Rev. 20**.
- **Ezek. 39:12** shows the survivors of the Great Magog/Gog War burying their dead for 7 months. The battle attempt of **Rev. 20:7-10** cannot be the same event because the dead are devoured by Fire from Heaven, NOT buried nor given to the birds!
- **Ezek. 39:22-25** shows the Gog/Magog war is connected with the captivity of Israel. The battle attempt of **Rev. 20:7-10** does NOT result in the captivity of Israel, nor does Gog/Magog have ANY victory in **Rev. 20**.
- In **Ezek. 38**, GOD is the one that brings Magog/Gog into the Land of Israel. In **Rev. 20**, it is the devil that gathers the nations of the earth, (Magog/Gog).

Rev. 20:8 Gog/Magog is NOT Russia/China but rather all the nations of the earth which are in the 4 corners of the earth. This is their spiritual title. It is not a war. It is a battle attempt per the plans of the devil and is completely unsuccessful. It has a completely different purpose than the actual war of **Ezek. 38**. GOD brings Russia and China and all her bands (allies) into the land of America in **Ezek. 38** to show us that He is GOD and brings judgment upon our nation.

Objection: The Creator promised to protect Israel.

Fact:

EVERY verse in the bible that promises protection of Israel was written before 70 AD. Yet, in 70 AD, Jerusalem was invaded and conquered. Try to prove me wrong! I challenge you to look up every verse that promises protection for Israel and research when it was written. Every such verse was written before the massive and horrible invasion of 70 A.D. Where was the protection then? Very clearly, the protection was conditional. The Scriptures are very clear than whenever ANY person or ANY nation rebels against The Almighty, judgment and punishment must come, regardless of who they are. The Almighty is NOT a respecter of persons. **Acts 10:34, Romans 2:11**. HE treats everyone the same. In the New Testament, there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek. **Romans 10:12 Galatians 3:28**. There is NO New Testament Scripture written after the crucifixion and resurrection of Jesus which promises end time unconditional protection of any of the tribes of Israel. TRY TO FIND ONE!

However, there ARE both Old Testament AND New Testament scriptures which very clearly describe an end time invasion of Israel. The scriptures DO promise that The Almighty will never allow Israel to be completely annihilated. HE always leaves a remnant. But HE never promises that there will never again be an invasion. Israel has been invaded over and over, and over and over again!

Who is "Israel" of Ezekiel 38?

Some people say this Gog/Magog war is only against the tiny modern nation of Israel, the Jews.

But to be honest and frank, that's some major ignorance of the Scriptures. The Scriptures are very clear that Israel is NOT just one tribe, but rather twelve different tribes of people. Even the modern nation of Israel and the modern Jews do NOT claim to be descendant from any of the other tribes **other than** Judah, Benjamin and Levi. All Bible Scholars agree that there are around "10 lost tribes" whose modern identities are unknown to most people. They do not understand that America is the Tribe of Manasseh. The modern nation of Israel is only the Tribes of Judah, Benjamin and Levi. The other tribes were carried away captive into western Europe. Denmark is the Tribe of Dan. They still call themselves Denmark. The British Commonwealth is the Tribe of Ephraim. The House of Judah is the modern nation of Israel. President George Washington as well as **many** preachers before 1900 knew and taught that America is part of Israel. This knowledge was lost only after the pre-trib rapture fairy tale began to be taught in American churches for the

first time in the 1800's. America (as a nation) is NOT Gentile! We are an Israelite tribe. That is why we have such a strong common bond as both nations are founded and established on the Holy Word of GOD. It is Very Important to Understand that when the bible is talking about Israel, it is NOT talking ONLY about the tribe of Judah known as the Jews. IT is talking also about America and Great Britain! Please read the UNDENIABLE PROOF that America is the tribe of Manasseh.

Ezekiel 38:8 proclaims that the great multitude of gentile nations including Iran will invade the "mountainS" of Israel. That's PLURAL, not singular. This is of course, Prophecy. In prophecy, the word "mountains" refers to nations. Even The Almighty Himself referred to His own Kingdom as a "mountain". The word "mountains" in **Ezekiel 38:8** is referring to all the tribes/nations of Israel, NOT to only the Jewish tribe that resides in the middle east. In the tiny nation of "Israel" in the middle east, there are really no mountains, only hills, except on the borders of Jordan and Syria. Surely, the scripture is NOT declaring that the Son of Perdition will invade only the borders of Israel, but not Jerusalem itself. That would be a contradiction to **Rev.11:2** and **Matthew 24**! We must comprehend that "mountains" in prophecy refers to nations, more than one nation. Do we NOT understand that when "Israel" is invaded, that it will be WORLD WAR 3????

The War turns around

At first, Syria, Russia, China, Iran, Pakistan and all their armies will have great success against America and the other Israelite Nations. But then EVENTUALLY, GOD will intervene and come against the [Islamic/Communist Confederation](#). GOD will bring these nations against America for her sins to help her repent. But then eventually these other nations must also be brought to their knees. Gog/Magog will not go unpunished for their sins. GOD will come back with vengeance against the invaders and will defeat the Beast nations. **Ezekiel 39**. Israel will have Victory and Our King Jesus will return to destroy all of Satan's kingdom. Praise GOD!!!

Ministering to the Invaders

In past Newsletters, I have said a few times that when the Invasion's occur, We are NOT to harm the invaders. We are to submit ourselves just like Jesus did. (some are meant to be hidden by GOD in the Wilderness of **Rev. 12** and not be captured nor killed). We should NOT use or guns for defense against the invading armies. (UNLESS GOD has called you to as a military soldier to fight in the battles that overturn the invasion at the END of the Tribulation). The invading armies will be GOD's ministers of judgment upon Israel, the British Commonwealth and America. Another reason that GOD will bring those armies into America, is for true Christians to witness to those gentile soldiers and many of them will be saved. Here is a major confirmation from someone who sent me this following: (I have corresponded with this person several times and know them enough that I trust this is true):

"The Lord changed my 'prayer/warfare language' - it was a remarkable change because as I began to use it under His leading, it sounded so oriental - and many more words, phrases, like a complete language. As it happened, I heard people speaking Chinese, on TV or in videos here, checked some phrases I was speaking, and discovered that indeed, what I am speaking is Chinese!

Then one day I was seeking the Lord, and wondering why I can speak Chinese now - He told me part of it was warfare language, being used to address demonic forces in the areas of their 'roots', as many have strongholds and have come out of the orient - then He said something very interesting - He said that one day I may use it to communicate with Chinese soldiers, as in the day of Pentecost, when they heard the gospel in their own languages - and it would be an immense testimony because I would say things to them even personal things about their childhoods, etc., - in their own language - and there is no way on earth that an old American woman would ever know this, or know their language (without an American accent) - and they would have to know it is the Living God who is speaking. Just wanted to share that in light of the posts about Chinese and Russian troop invasion coming.

.....He also taught me a lot about this particular "gift", and how so much abuse of it is involved, so many counterfeits, in the 'churches' - and what the original intention was at Pentecost, and for the 'building up' of one's own spiritual self - it is meant to preach the gospel in known languages, and also to pray without the interference and selfishness of one's own mind - it is also meant as a witness of His Power, because there is no way on earth we could speak foreign languages fluidly, without one single class - so we KNOW it is His power to be used for His glory!"

(Name withheld to protect.)

Dreams and Visions:

Joel 2:28 "And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions"

MANY, MANY people from different backgrounds, all across the world are receiving powerful visions, dreams and other confirmations concerning the Russian/Chinese invasion of America, Israel, England & the British Commonwealth! Contrary to popular but incorrect traditional doctrine, I have not heard of ANYONE having dreams or visions of Germany and/or the European Union invading America. To be sure, I even searched Google for anyone reporting dreams or visions of Germany or Europe or the European Union invading America. I could NOT Find a single report! These dreams & visions confirm the truth of scripture. Although we cannot rely totally **only** upon dreams & visions (because there are **many false** dreams & visions in this generation), when the dreams & visions are in full alignment with scripture, it would be foolish to discount them, especially since the scriptures declare that in the end times that people would be receiving true dreams & visions.

Testimonies of Dreams & Visions Sent to Me:

Report A1

I had a dream a year ago. In it I was watching Chinese soldiers marching in the Canadian wilderness. With every soldier with his hands on the back of each other marching, in a military like march formation. In the dream I asked one Chinese soldier, what was happening or going on? He replied "we're planning to invade America", he replied. He seemed very excited. I asked him how strong was his force in this general area. He replied, "we're 1 million strong, with more on the way".

(Name withheld to protect.)

Report B1

Dear Pastor Tim,

On Oct. 24, 2011 in the early morning hours, I had a frightening dream. In the dream, some Christian friends and I were at an outdoor event celebrating what I believe was Independence Day. We were watching an air show, when all of a sudden there were men coming down from the sky in parachutes. I think the men were Chinese. Once they hit the ground, they started shooting at all of us on the ground and everyone ran for their lives. Thank God, my friends and I managed to escape and hid from them and were saved. When I got to work, I typed "China invasion of the US" and clicked on an article from your website, and what popped up on the screen was a picture of men in parachutes!

I believe God warns His people of what's going to happen in the future.

Thank God for His goodness and mercy!

In Christ,

(Name withheld to protect.)

Report C1

"I think that as we get closer to these events in time, we will see them more and more clearly than in the old days. I have been dreaming of uniformed Chinese soldiers for a couple of years now. I started dreaming of this coming war in 2004, but perhaps not as clearly as I am now."

(Name withheld to protect.)

Report D1

Invasion dreams, "I have had 3 in the last year and a half. I will write my most recent 2. I was on a boat (I live near the ocean). I was on the deck of the boat, it was mid day when all of a sudden I looked up and saw people diving into the water, it must have been thousands and parachuter's on Land.... My dream goes on but this is common with others.

My second dream: I just got home from work and went to get my mail, it was VERY gray outside and as I went to turn from getting my mail again there was helicopters with people parachuting from them..... they held me captive but it is weird because the man was from the middle East-Arab.....

just thought I would share. I have had more but will not take up to much time. I to love the Lord and I would say to all that read, I don't give us much time, REPENT, pray and Love the Lord with all your heart!!!! God Bless!"

Report E1

"I had a dream around 2004 of Russian soldiers who had taken Americans captive, in Russia, as if they had invaded America, I never took it seriously until now when I see these other stories about the coming invasion".

Report F1

"My dream was in the April or May of 2009. In the dream I was standing in Southern California and the sky was orange and blood red; complete and utter fear permeated the air. No one was to be seen; possibly dead by then. ... I am certain that Russia and China, as well as many of their allies, will rise up from within our nation and destroy us. I have seen horrific things happen in California committed by Russian men, as well as Middle Eastern men".

Report G1

"I had a dream this morning that we (people) were trying to move from building to building and I kept telling the people I was with to hurry up, we had to keep moving. And a Chinese missile was released and I could see it going towards a building but it was like I was now watching from the outside of the building and seen it enter but I woke up before it exploded. I was waiting to hear the explosion and just waiting then woke up. It was a building I was in but had left. Hope that makes sense. Its been along time if ever dreaming about anything! It was a Chinese missile. When I woke up I felt I was a target but had Gods protection."

Report H1

These are dreams I believe the Lord gave me. These dreams are from the night of 9/11/14 through the morning of 9/12/14. Then I received another word of knowledge in a dream on 9/17/14.

From the dreams of 9/11/14. all of them had planes in them, and all of the planes where coming from the east.

In the first one it was nighttime and bombs where being dropped, I could see the lights from the bombs as I looked out the window towards the east and there where many of them. I heard the planes and they where military aircraft by the sound of them it was distinct in the dream). I run into the room connected to the office and tell John we are being bombed. I went running to the boys room and told them to get under their beds, but one of my boys kept sleeping, and then I woke up.

I felt that our country has upset a leader of a country somewhere else in the next dream, and he initiated the strike against us. The next dream five fighter jets where flying straight up in the air in the east. When I heard the sounds of the planes, the sound made me think of danger, war.

I had other dreams through out the night, and in all of them I was telling people about the bomb dreams.

In the last one, I'm looking at a huge baseball that is red and white in the sky towards the west and it seems to be a reflection of a ball from the pool, then I see a beach ball and I look towards the east and there is a very large plane as they use to transport vehicles in, I notice that it is orange and gray and then it starts doing loops, and then it crashes on the ground, and the pilot is alive and asking for help in the cockpit. I get in this dream that I'm thinking or hearing that America is never going to be the same. It was the same theme all not long as I slept.

I have prayed on this, and I got that the leader is saying peace when there is no peace, and the Lord brought to my mind, an article I had read where Putin said he wanted better relations with the US. I believe just as the Lord gave me words of knowledge concerning a world leader in the past, which I know was true, that Putin was lying when he said this, I keep getting that Putin wants to be an emperor in the spirit.

The other thing I got is that the Lord is saying pray and prepare. Just as Joseph was able to interpret Pharaoh's dream, and there was seven years of plenty, and then there was seven years of famine. The dream was a warning. Since, Joseph was able to interpret it, they then prepared in the years of plenty, so that they where okay during the years of famine.

I ask that you pray on these things, and see if the Lord confirms in your spirit what I'm sharing. I realize that not many want to hear that bad things are coming, but I'm trusting what the Lord is showing me.

(Name withheld to protect.)

Report I1

"I have had several very vivid dreams over the last two years. Slightly different scenarios but all the same in that I am not at home but am out with either family or friends. We hear a sound and look up in amazement at innumerable planes coming into sight. Then an unbelievable number of lights begin to streak through the air and we realize this is a massive invasion the likes of the world has never seen. It is utterly terrifying as bombs begin to explode randomly all around. Everyone panics and starts trying to get home and find loved ones. I wake up in a terrible panic. I have had a couple others where I am trying to find a place to hide my kids because troops are going house to house to find and kill us. In one of those I am fairly sure the soldiers are Chinese which is odd because I had never thought about a Chinese invasion before. The reason I am so serious about these dreams is because 4-5 times in my life I have had a vivid dream of being somewhere strange and a few years later I found myself in that exact place, a place I had never been but was exactly the place in my dream. Not just a close coincidence, but exact. The invasion dreams have that exact same feel as those dreams. So I am certain before I die I will very likely see what I dreamed about".

(Name withheld to protect.)

I have received **many** other reports as well.

My Dream

Airplane, Dec. 2009, (Pastor Tim):

About 2 weeks ago I dreamed I saw a huge plane flying. It was all Gray, no colors. I believe it was a military plane. It flew straight down like on purpose and crashed right into an airport building. Huge explosion! Then it appeared as if the plane lifted back up from the destruction. Now getting a better over all view of the area, I came to realize this was Denver International Airport. I have never seen the overall view of the area before but knew this was the location. Then as the plane continued flying, I realized that it wasn't the airplane that lifted back up from the destruction but rather a huge Raptor bird of prey. Then the dream ended.

Just a few short days ago, I shared this dream with a friend of mine.

Then Yesterday or the day before, I was in the library and noticed a new picture on the wall. It appeared to be an airplane about to crash! So I looked closely and it was a bird!

Then today, I checked my email and found this vision from a new contact:

Subject: Chinese Invasion Vision

Message: I had a dream today that I was outside with some friends hanging out when all a sudden we heard a huge roar. When we all looked up we saw a HUGE COMMERCIAL/ MILITARY plane that looked as if it was coming in for a crash landing. This didn't look like any normal plane but more of a futuristic plane possible a newer version of what a military jet would look like. After the plane passed us over head a huge explosion went off were people were running and looked like they were on Fire. It was complete chaos with everyone running away. When I ran around the corner I heard gunshots and people were screaming "it's an invasion, it's an Invasion, run!!!" When I looked forward I can see a huge army of soldiers heading our way cutting everyone down with gun fire as if we were trees. I remember looking forward and there was a truck in front of me filled with wood and rubbish I jumped in the back and tried to lay down and hide as if I was dead, just then a soldier saw me and approached with his gun drawn ready to shoot. I then saw someone come up and say "No please spare him just for a min" Soldier did what was asked and ran off. Minutes later another soldier found me and pointed his rifle at me look at his commander and I watched as he shook his head then fired! I could feel bullets flying in my body and people screaming as I knew this was the end."

(Name withheld to protect.)

Send me your dreams/visions and I will post them here and in the newsletter! I will NOT use your name or contact information.

Do You Disagree?

We encourage you to take your time in prayer & fasting as you continue to examine this subject. Many times, it takes days-weeks, even years to undo man's doctrines or traditional thinking. It's a process. Many times, just reading websites is NOT enough. We must be willing to take the time to talk to our LORD & Savior Jesus Christ in MUCH prayer & fasting, and continual repentance and continued growth in spiritual maturity. We should pray that HE remove all deception from us & always be willing to change as HE continues to teach us. If we have NOT changed anything that we believe in 12 months, we are NOT growing enough in His Truth. We must continue to grow every year until we reach FULL maturity to the full stature of Jesus Christ. Eph. 4:11-16.

May Jesus continue to bless you in all of your seeking for His Truth.

Chinese Missile Shot off Californian Coast Nov. 2010

- CHINESE MISSILE FIRED FROM SUBMARINE OVER CALIFORNIA !! WARNING WHY ?? !! - https://youtu.be/_rOssVrhQmg
- Chinese Missile Cover-up - President and Pentagon Keeping it Quiet. - https://youtu.be/ZSfg1c5VJ_0

Proof in the News:

- March 2014: Russia is threatening to turn USA into radioactive ash https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=EkMT_oLempE
- June 2011: Vietnam considers military draft to confront china <http://www.reuters.com/article/2011/06/14/china-vietnam-idUSL3E7HE0GR20110614>
- Vietnam shift could see return of US ships
<http://www.ft.com/cms/s/0/a9bbb06e-96b7-11e0-baca-00144feab49a.html#axzz1PMrx4THf>
- Iran calls for a confederation of Russia, China, Iran and others against USA and Israel.
Ezek. 38
<http://ca.news.yahoo.com/irans-president-calls-post-soviet-security-alliance-unite-115943400.html>
- Russia says U.S. threatening its security
http://news.yahoo.com/s/ap/20110612/ap_on_re_eu/eu_russia_nato
- April 2009: Chinese and Russian hackers breach US electricity grid to prepare for invasion!
<http://www.v3.co.uk/vnunet/news/2240146/hackers-breach-electric-grid>
- August 2009: Russia Confirms Attack Subs Training Off U.S. Coast. MOSCOW – A senior Russian military official said Wednesday that Russian nuclear-powered attack submarines spotted off the U.S. East Coast were on a legitimate training mission.

What will happen in North and South Korea? How will Korea be affected by Russia, China and the USA according to end time prophecy? Will North or South Korea be affected by the Gog Magog War, also known as World War 3? How will these events affect thousands of American troops stationed in South Korea? How will World War Three affect Taiwan, the Philippines, Japan, Australia & New Zealand? These questions and more will be addressed in this article. Please read the entire article to fully examine what is being said. Please pause to pray before continuing to read.

Gog Magog War, WW3

Ezekiel 38:1-23 KJV

- 1 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
- 2 Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech ([Moscow](#)) and Tubal, and prophesy against him,
- 3 And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:
- 4 And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:
- 5 Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet:
- 6 Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee.
- 7 Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.
- 8 After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them.
- 9 Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.
- 10 Thus saith the Lord GOD; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought:
- 11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages ([before Donald Trump can finish the American wall on Mexican border](#)); I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates,
- 12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land.
- 13 Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?
- 14 Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know it?
- 15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:
- 16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.
- 17 Thus saith the Lord GOD; Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years that I would bring thee against them?
- 18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, that my fury shall come up in my face.
- 19 For in my jealousy and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel;
- 20 So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.
- 21 And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: every man's sword shall be against his brother.

- 22** And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.
- 23** Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the LORD.

There is much debate about who is "Gog" & "Magog" in these bible verses. However, Jesus has shown me very powerfully, and I have absolutely no doubt that it is referring to Russia & China. Gog is Russian President Putin and thus "Gog" also refers to the nation of Russia. But "Magog" refers to China, and Putin is seen as the main military leader of both Russia & China. But he is NOT the Antichrist. Persia in verse 5 is Iran, that's very clear and agreed upon by all bible scholars. There's much debate about the identities of the other nations that are allies of Gog & Magog. But it's clear that they are Islamic & Communist nations who hate Israel. We know that the Islamic & Communist allies of Russia & China include Iran & North Korea, and they hate Israel. The context of this end time war is during the "great tribulation" that shall come upon all of the world, which will be worse than any other time in history, even worst than the Holocaust of the Jews in WW2.

Matt.24

- 21** For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.

Daniel 12

- 1** And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be **a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time**: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.

(The deliverance refers to the first resurrection that happens at the end of the great tribulation. It does NOT refer to any time before the great tribulation. See the bible study "[Is the Rapture Before, During or After the Great Tribulation?](#)")

It's important to understand that the Islamic & Communist nations do NOT invade ONLY JUST the tiny nation of Israel in the middle east, which is the tribe of Judah. But also they invade the USA & the British Commonwealth including Guam, Australia & New Zealand. This can easily be determined by examining the fact that "Israel" in the bible is **12 tribes, NOT just the tribe of Judah**, who are the Jews in the middle east. The Jews do not even claim descendency from the tribes of Manasseh (the USA), Ephraim (the British Commonwealth), or any of the other tribes other than Levi & Benjamin. There are TONS of proof that the USA & the British Commonwealth including Canada, South Africa, Australia & New Zealand are among the so called "Lost 10 Tribes of Israel". Therefore, once we understand that "Israel" in **Ezekiel 38** includes America, Australia & New Zealand, then we must face the reality that the Gog Magog War will be a global World War 3, and not limited to just the middle east. The Gog Magog War will begin in Syria, then Israel, but will quickly spread to the Pacific nations and islands as in World War 2.

All we have to do is to look at events in the news, to see, understand & believe that a major war is coming to Korea, China, Russia and Guam. Any such war will include American allies including South Korea, the Philippines, Australia, Japan & Taiwan. It will truly be world war.

WHEN?

The book of Daniel describes where and when World War 3 starts.

Daniel 11

- 40** And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him (**against the Assyrian antichrist**): and the king of the north shall come against him (**also against the Assyrian antichrist**) like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

- 41** He shall enter also into the glorious land (**Israel**), and **many countries** shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, even Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.

- 42** He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape.

- 43** But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the **east and out of the north** (*could be referring to North Korea or Iraq*) shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to "make away many". ("Make away many" in KJV means to annihilate, kill, destroy.)

Bible scholars agree that **Daniel 11:21-35** is speaking about Antiochus Epiphanes, the ancient king/president of Syria. They also agree that verse 36 to the end of Daniel is talking about the end time antichrist. Yet, the bible does NOT make any distinction of difference between the president of Syria in verse 35 and the antichrist in the rest of the verses. It's very clear that the president of Syria, Bashar Assad is the end time "Son of Perdition", the person that is called "the Antichrist". We can see TONS of undeniable proof including videos of his soldiers forcing people to say that "Assad is god above all gods, even above Allah". **Daniel 12:40-44** shows that Assad will manifest himself as "god" during this end time war in Syria & Israel. Contrary to popular traditional belief, the antichrist will **not** come to power via a peace treaty. The words "peace treaty" don't even appear in the bible. The events of Daniel 11 occur at the beginning of the Great Tribulation. Therefore war will start in Syria & Israel, and then quickly spread to the rest of the world. When Russia, Iran & Syria invades Israel in the middle east, you can guarantee that war will also begin quickly in the Pacific nations. North Korea & China will not waste time. America, Guam & the American allies will be targets. This has already been publicly declared by Russia, China, Iran, Syria and North Korea.

When will the Pacific wars begin, including North Korea? Currently, I cannot say exactly how much time will pass before the war will spread to the Pacific. But it seems **extremely** likely that war with South Korea, Australia, Guam, North Korea, Taiwan, the Philippines & Japan will begin almost immediately after Judah (Israel in the middle east) is invaded. It's also **EXTREMELY POSSIBLE** that there COULD be major, coordinated, simultaneous attacks on the American mainland AND the American allies in the Pacific on the **same day** as the invasion of Judah/Israel, or soon thereafter.

Order of Events:

- I. We will see ships and military movement toward Syria. **Daniel 11:40**
- II. We will see USA directly attack Assad. **Dan. 11:40, Isa. 7:8; 17:1, Rev. 13:3** (War actually begins here, but not the invasions of Israel & American allies YET.)
- III. The Strong Delusion of a Fake Coming of Jesus. This is the Abomination of Desolation, which is Assad sitting in the Seat of GOD in the Temple of GOD in Heaven, displaying himself as God. **2 Thes. 2:1-12, Matt. 24:15, Dan. 12:1**
- IV. 30 days of Fleeing begins. **Daniel 12:6-12, Matt. 24:16, Rev. 12:13-17**
- V. Jerusalem/Israel surrounded with gentile armies. **Luke 21:20** (The gathering of troops around Israel COULD BEGIN about the same time as event #3 & will continue during the 30 days of event #4 & be completed by the beginning of the #6 invasion.)
- VI. Gog Magog War WW3= Syria, Iran, Russia, China, N. Korea INVADE Israel, USA, Europe, British Commonwealth, American allies, S. Korea, Egypt. **Ezek. 38, Rev. 11:2, Dan. 11:40-42**

Specific Details & Prophecies:

- The Pacific wars, including the Korean War, will NOT begin until Israel in the middle east is invaded. The Korean war will NOT begin first,
- There WILL BE major war in the Pacific including the Philippines, Guam, Japan, Taiwan, China, Russia, Australia & New Zealand,
- South Korea WILL eventually come under Islamic & Communist domination via North Korea & Assad of Syria,
- Australia, New Zealand, Taiwan, the Philippines & Japan will also be conquered by Islam & Communism, & come under rule of Assad,
- People in South Korea, Australia, New Zealand, Taiwan, the Philippines & Japan will be forced by law to submit to Islamic Sharia Law & be forced to worship Assad as god above all gods,
- Unfortunately, thousands of American troops & American families in South Korea, WILL BE slaughtered,
- Unfortunately, thousands of American troops in Guam & Hawaii will be slaughtered. America cannot win against a surprise coordinated attack by Syria, Iran, Russia, China & North Korea, all at the same time. American, Israeli & ally forces will be overwhelmed,
- If President Trump is still in power at that time, We can count on him to do everything possible in his power to help South Korea & the American troops, and other Pacific allies of America,
- There will be several nuclear attacks on the American mainland. The American government & the American military will be extremely overwhelmed with attacks from Russia, China, Iran & Syria & other Islamic & Communist nations word wide. Therefore, there will NOT be much that America can do to help in South Korea & the Pacific nations. South Korea & the other Pacific nations are doomed to be conquered by Islam & Communism. The bible says that Assad will be given power over all nations & that the majority of people on Earth will worship him. Many of your

friends & family will worship Assad as "god". But you **must NOT** worship him, because he is a fallen angel, a demon, the antichrist! Please do not immediately discount (disregard) what I am saying without reading the entire article & without examining the recommended links that provide more documentation. Please take your time in prayer & fasting to examine the evidence.

Revelation 13

- 3 And I saw one of his heads** (the capital city of Damascus, Isa. 7:8) **as it were wounded to death** (destroyed, Isa. 17:1); and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.
- 4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?**
- 5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months** (not 7 years).
- 6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.**
- 7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.**
- 8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him**, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.
- 9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.**

"ALL KINDREDS, AND TONGUES AND NATIONS" includes USA, Israel, South Korea, the Philippines, New Zealand, Australia, Taiwan & Japan. NO nation is excluded. Assad, with the help of the military arms of China, Russia & Iran, WILL conquer the world. But it's not truly just because of military power or strategy. It's actually because GOD/JESUS will allow all of this to happen because of the sins of all nations. All nations need punishment. GOD will use the Islamic & Communist nations to punish western nations and the allies of western nations because of the sins of homosexuality, abortion & many other sins. But eventually, toward the end of the great tribulation, GOD will turn the war around, and punishment will come to Russia, China, North Korea, Iran, Syria & all people who worshipped Assad. GOD is in Control. And all nations will be punished, not just western nations. Communist & Islamic nations are just as wicked as western nations but in different ways. Islam & Communism are both of Satan. Eventually, Russia, China, Iran, Syria & North Korea will see defeat, because the Almighty TRUE GOD is the GOD of Israel & USA. JESUS IS GOD and HE honors those who honor HIM. Punishment starts first with his own people of Israel, America & their allies. But eventually punishment and ultimate defeat WILL COME to the wicked Islamic & Communist nations.

What Must I Do?

First, you need to be saved. You need to repent of the Islamic holidays of Christmas and Easter, which originated from Muslims in ancient Assyria. You must agree that JESUS IS GOD. You must agree that we have ONLY ONE GOD, NOT 3. Assad is NOT God. Pope Francis is NOT God. Pope Benedict is NOT God. There is NO such thing as a "trinity" god. GOD IS ONE. The Name of GOD is JESUS. He is The ONLY GOD. You must be baptized by full immersion in water in Jesus Name & receive The HOLY Ghost. You must keep the 7th day of the week, which is Saturday, as a commanded day of rest & worship. You must keep the Holy Days that are listed in the Bible: Passover (including Passover Communion of wine & unleavened bread), 7 Days of Unleavened Bread, Pentecost, Festival of Trumpets, Day of Atonement, Fiesta of Tabernacles, Last Great Day, Purim & Hanukkah. None of these days are just for the Jews. They are for everyone who truly follows Jesus Christ. Regardless of your color, race or nationality, all true followers of Jesus Christ are spiritual Jews and are allies of Israel.

Romans 2

- 28 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:**
- 29 But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.**

You should ALSO pray about physically preparing for the invasion and difficult times. Food will be extremely difficult to find. Supplies will be difficult to attain. It is wise to prepare NOW and stock up on food & supplies for survival. There will NOT be any rapture before the Great Tribulation! The bible is very clear that all people, even the Saints of GOD, will have to endure extreme difficulty. If you are in the military, it is your duty to fight. But if you are

NOT in the military, then you are NOT to attack or harm the invading soldiers. They are being brought into your nation by GOD Himself as ministers/instruments of punishment. But it is ACCEPTABLE to use self defense, even kill, to protect yourself & your family from people who are NOT military and who are NOT persecuting you for religious reasons. If evil people are putting the lives of your family or yourself in danger just because of food, supplies, money, land, water, etc and they are an immediate threat to your life or the life of your family, then it is acceptable to defend yourself and your family. But if the evil people are threatening to kill you or your family **for religious reasons**, then Jesus expects you to surrender your life and die for him, which is a great, high honor, to die for Jesus. You are to allow yourself & your family to die for Jesus. Never deny the name of Jesus, even if they threaten to murder you. Never accept Islam. Never accept Halal food. Never eat Halal Marked food. Never compromise with Islam. Never submit to Islam. Never worship Assad or Catholic Popes. Tell the Muslims about Jesus. Lead them to Jesus. Praise Jesus upon your death. Do NOT fear. Praise Jesus instead. **Jesus has promised to NOT allow pain to be felt when people are beheaded for Jesus.**

Some people are meant to flee & hide so that they can survive. There is NOTHING wrong with that. It's fully acceptable to hide and try to survive. Take your supplies with you. It is wise to move NOW or soon, away from large urban areas. It is wise to prepare supplies now. Some are destined to survive. And other people are destined to die for Christ. Either way, whatever your destiny is, follow your destiny for Jesus according to HIS WILL, and NOT your own will. You should seek JESUS in fasting and prayer concerning what your destiny truly is. Please read much more of this website to learn more about the end times and about how to serve and please Jesus and ensure your salvation.

Objection: "We should not kill our enemy even in self-defense in any situation because Jesus said to love & bless our enemy & to not curse our enemies."

Response: Jesus was talking about when we are persecuted for his name sake. As I said, we are to accept persecution & martyrdom for Christ. But to think that Jesus would tell people that we are to allow our children & wives to be murdered at any time, for any reason, without having ANY right of self defense in ANY situation, is extremely ridiculous. Any man that would stand by and not protect his family when a murderer breaks in the house, is a coward & not fit for the Kingdom. There are many times in the bible that GOD instructed men to defend their nation, to wage war against other nations, to kill the wicked and to be bold and brave and honorable. A man who does not protect his family is not honorable. But it is a honor if we & our families suffer for Christ, but it is NOT a honor to suffer for a thug that is breaking in our house or campsite to murder us for our supplies. People need to understand that there will be many wicked men involved in cannibalism & other extreme wickedness. There will be some Saints who will even be allowed to kill during religious persecution. In Revelation 11, it is written that the two witnesses will kill people who would do them harm. Not bless them, but kill them. But those 2 witnesses will kill by the power of the words that come out of their mouth.

Disagree?

If you disagree with anything in this article/document, I encourage you to take time to fast and pray about it. Many times, it takes time and effort to accept the truth. The bible says in **Rev. 12:9** that Satan, the devil, has "deceived the whole world", not just a portion of the world, but the WHOLE/ENTIRE WORLD! That means that the devil has deceived everyone we know, including ourselves. Therefore we have to make an effort to test & carefully examine and prove all things, not just assume that we already know the truth. Do NOT be prideful. Instead, humble yourself & take time & effort to test what you believe.

Even if you do NOT believe this article, I encourage you to print this page and some other pages of this website, for later resource after these prophecies are fulfilled. There will probably be huge power/electrical outages for long lengths of time. It is wise to prepare to be without electric. How will you cook? How will you stay warm? How will you provide for your family? You need to be asking yourself these questions. Your life and the life of your wife & children might depend upon your acceptance of this article!

The Identities of the False Prophet and Babylon Revealed

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/falseprophet.html>

Pope Francis & Pope Benedict: The 2 Horns of the False Prophet The History of Your Religious Denomination & The Churches of Man Babylon, One World Religion, Roman Catholic Church and Islam

Before you read this Article, Would you Please take a minute to Pray, to understand and accept Truth, to not be deceived, for The Almighty Creator to help you discern Truth as you read this Article?

Thank You Very Much.

Revelation 18:4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

To understand Who Babylon is and to know who the false prophet is, we must first examine the image from King Nebuchadnezzar's Dream which GOD gave unto him and GOD Revealed and interpreted to Daniel.

Image of Daniel 2: The True Identities of the Kingdoms

Head of Fine Gold:

Babylonian Empire (until around 539-550 BC).

Although King Nebuchadnezzar was the head of gold, he was NOT the first king of Babylon. Babylon was originally ruled by Nimrod and Asshur. There were 11 dynasties of the kings of Babylon from the Middle Bronze Age (but there were Babylonian rulers between the times of Nimrod/Asshur and the 11 dynasties). In fact, King Nebuchadnezzar was one of the LAST kings of Babylon. Many of the kings of Babylon before him were Assyrian OR was enslaved to Assyria or else was at constant threat of Assyrian conquest.

King Nebuchadnezzar's dad, Nabopolassar (Reigned 626-605 BC), was an official in the Assyrian Empire. There was political instability and thus there was a military coup and Nabopolassar overthrew the government and formed his own new empire which he called the "Babylon" Empire. The name changed but make no mistake about it, it was STILL an Assyrian empire.

Eventually it became known as the Neo-Babylonian Empire (Chaldean Era) with King Nebuchadnezzar as its head. The Assyrian Empire had much influence upon the Babylonian Empire from its conception. Even during the Babylonian Empires greatest time of Strength, The Assyrian influence was strong. The kings of Assyria also assumed the title "king of Babylon". In **Isaiah 13**, the burden of Babylon is actually concerning the Assyrian Empire. The Babylonian Empire embraced all the religious customs, traditions, language, calendar and pagan gods of the Assyrians.

Daniel 2:4-7:28 was originally written in the Syrian Language. This dream interpretation was written in the Syrian Language because the original Paleo-Hebrew language of the Hebrews was outlawed by the Neo-Babylonian Empire which promoted the Syrian language which is known today as Aramaic.

Daniel 2:4 Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in Syriack, O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation.

Chest and Arms of Silver

Medo-Persian Empire (The Achaemenid Empire ca. 550-330 BC)

The history, culture and religion of the ancient Assyrian and Babylonian Empires had much influence upon the next empire, the Medo-Persian Empire. The City of Babylon was destroyed by the Medes and Persians in the 5th century B.C. The priests of the ancient Babylonian religion moved from Babylon to the city of Pergamon, Turkey, the city of Satan's Seat (**Revelation 3:12-13**).

However, the Babylonian brain in the HEAD of the body controlled the whole body from head to feet and toes. The chest and arms cannot function without the influence of the head. The chest and arms cannot exist without a head. The mindset and beliefs of the ancient mystery Babylonian religion (which was Assyrian) was passed down into this each successive empire where more influences were added to it.

Belly and Thighs of Bronze

Grecian Macedonia Empire (including the Seleucid Empire 312 – 63 BC and Ptolemaic Empire 305 BC to 30 BC)

Started by Alexander III of Macedon, (Alexander the Great). He thought he was rebuilding the old Babylonian Empire. He actually died in King Nebuchadnezzar's palace in the city of Babylon. After his death, his empire was eventually divided into 4 pieces, ruled by his four generals. The central area of Alexander's empire fell to Seleucus. He took over the central Babylonian region and proclaimed himself the king of Babylon. He brought both Greek and Babylonian religion and culture to Syria and throughout his empire.

Eventually, Antiochus IV Epiphanes, c. 215 BC – 164 BC, ruled the Seleucid Empire from 175 BC until his death in 164 BC.

Under the Romans, Pergamon became the cultural center of the Graeco-Roman world.

Cleopatra VII Philopator (Late 69 BC – August 12, 30 BC), who flirted with Rome, was a member of the Ptolemaic dynasty, a family of Greek origin that ruled Egypt after Alexander the Great's death. She was the last pharaoh of Ancient Egypt. Again, this empire received much influence from the ancient Assyrian, Babylonian and Medo-Persian empires. Each successive empire added to the religion of mystery Babylon. It became a mixture of religions but maintained its spiritual identity in the spiritual realm as still being Mystery Babylon.

The Roman Empire conquered the Greco-Macedonia Empire.

Legs of Iron

- Left Leg= Western Roman Empire, 27 BC – AD 476, centered in Rome, Italy. The Western Roman Empire continues today in the Roman Catholic Church, Roman numerals, Gregorian calendar, names of months and days, etc.
- Right Leg= Eastern Roman Empire (Byzantine/Byzantium Empire), AD 285 – 1453, centered in Constantinople/Istanbul, Turkey. Eventually evolved into the ankle of The Ottoman Empire 1299–1923.

The Roman Emperor created the Roman Catholic Church. That is WHY it is called the "ROMAN" Catholic Church. When The Roman Empire became divided, the Pope and Roman Catholic Church power maintained its seat in Rome, Italy. While the Political power moved to Istanbul, Turkey which was originally named "Byzantium", then re-named "Constantinople", eventually named "Istanbul". The Roman Empire received influence from the ancient Assyrian, Babylonian, Medo-Persian and Greco-Macedonian empires including Hellenization from Alexander the Great. The western regions of the ancient mystery Babylonian religion now became ruled by the Pope and became known as the Roman Catholic Church, while eventually the eastern regions of the already existing ancient Babylonian religion was influenced by Muhammad and became known as Islam. The Roman Catholic Church and Islam are both legs of the same Mystery Babylon Religion.

Feet/toes of Iron and Clay:

Daniel 2:43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

Humanity (clay Isa. 64:8) mixed with nephilim/demon/fallen angel DNA (Genesis 6:1-5) including alien technology (represented by iron). The Egyptians, Greeks and Romans all experimented with breeding mankind with animals and nephilim. Represented by the Anubis and other creatures.

The iron with clay is related to the first and second Industrial Revolutions. The second industrial revolution is also called the Technological Revolution. The old timers had it right! Electricity & Television ARE of the devil. Even when we watch the news, all we are seeing is what the babylonian governments want us to see. Television, video games, computers, cell phones and other electronic devices have corrupted mankind. Although this ministry uses the internet to reach the world with the Gospel of The Kingdom of GOD, that doesn't erase the fact of technology's corruption upon humanity. The New World Order seeks to control all mankind even to the point of mixing mankind with iron in the form of robotics, implants, micro-chips, brainwashing, etc.

The feet/toes of iron and clay also represent Mystery, Babylon The Great, The Mother Of Harlots And Abominations Of The Earth, mixed with/and Riding the beast. The Word "Mystery" refers to religious secrets. The fact that she is a mother of harlots and abominations also hints at the fact that this "babylon" has a religious side. She is the ancient mystery religion of ancient Assyria, Egypt, Persia, Greece and ancient Babylon. Since the beginnings of Babylon in old testament times, men have committed fornication with her and her daughters. Babylon conceived the daughters of islam and the Roman Catholic Church. Both of those, then conceived more daughter churches. Those daughter sects are also harlots just like their mother. The harlot daughters of Ancient Mystery Babylon are now known as the many different sects of islam and "Christianity" including Shia islam, Sunni islam, Lutheran, Anglican, Baptist, Holiness, Pentecostals, Orthodox, Presbyterian, Methodist, Mormon, Jehovah's Witness and many other denominations/ daughters of Mystery Babylon which had became under two main branches (or legs) of religious and political powers entitled islam in the east and the roman catholic church in the west. The Roman Catholic Church and islam are controlling branches of the same Babylonian woman, with two different cities representing each leg/foot/region of influence.

Family Tree of Mystery Babylon Religion

BABYLONIAN MYSTERY RELIGION WITH EGYPTIAN & ASSYRIAN INFLUENCE



MODERN MYSTERY BABYLON:

Feet/Toes of Iron & Clay= Chrislam, a mixture of False (Pagan) Christianity and islam, Caused by nephilim mixing with man influenced by technology & assads alawi sect & the pope.

ALL THE DENOMINATIONS YOU SEE LISTED ON THIS CHART ARE ALL MEMBERS OF THE BODY OF MYSTERY BABYLON AND ARE DAUGHTER HARLOTS OF ANCIENT BABYLON.
THE DADS INCLUDE NIMROD, ROMAN EMPERORS/CONSTANTINES AND THE POPES.
PLEASE PRAY & FAST CONCERNING THIS CHART & ARTICLE.

There are two great sources that show the family trees of man's thousands of religious sects/cults/denominations. Neither of these sources/charts are completely 100% correct. But they are MOSTLY correct. They only err when it comes to the history of religion BEFORE Martin Luther. But after Martin Luther you can very clearly see that all "Christian" denominations are daughters of the Mother Roman Catholic Church. They are VERY interesting & very telling family tree charts.

It's VERY Important to know the history of the alawi sect (bashar assad's religion) which relates to the Persian, Syro-Babylonian, Greek Hellenistic, Roman/Byzantine periods and pagan christian (catholic) influences! Also please note that everyone of the empires of Daniels statue controlled the land of ancient Syria. Notice also the similarity between alawism and Freemasonry!

I Repent

Based on 1 John 4:2, i used to think that any church who proclaimed Jesus as Christ, that those churches were Christian. However, Going beyond just one verse and considering Matthew 7:21-23, 1 John 2:3-4 i now know better. i pray every day that GOD correct me if i am deceived about anything. i know that GOD has now corrected me about the catholic church and given me the Truth and Revealed these things to me and you. Just proclaiming Christ is NOT enough. People must be obedient and must be followers of Christ and continue in HIS Doctrine, not the doctrines of babylon.

Matthew 7:21-23

- 21** Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.
- 22** Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?
- 23** And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

1 John 2:3-4

- 3** And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments.
- 4** He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

2 John 1:9 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

Revelation 18:4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

The Beast that she rides

The Religious Mother Babylon rides a beast/political empire represented in the toes of iron and clay as the end time world empire which is now forming as an Nazi/Islamic/Communist Federation/Empire of nations in the last days including Syria, Russia, China, Lebanon, Iraq, Iran, Turkey, Egypt and others. The Bible does speak of a confederation of these Arab and Communist Nations against Israel in the last days because these are the nations listed in the Scriptures that come against Israel in the last days in **Ezekiel 38**. The iron and clay also represent a mixture of religious and political entities. They do not mix well because mankind is not supposed to be mixed with fallen angels or robotics. While the Vatican works with islam, they do not mix well and they do fight against each other. They are denominations of the one and same ancient mystery babylon religion. They, catholicism and islam, both part of the woman babylon, ride the political beast of the son of perdition (anti-Christ), bashar assad, president of Syria. For more information and proof about the beast being a confederation of nazi, islamic and communist nations, Please see the articles: [The Beast Revealed](#) and [The Gog Magog War](#). For Proof that bashar assad is the son of perdition (anti-Christ), Please read the article [The Son of Perdition Revealed](#).

Babylon The City

Revelation 17:18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great CITY, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

Revelation 18:11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more

From the above verses, we know that Babylon is not only a religious body but also an actual city. We know it sits on 7 mountains because of **Rev. 17:9**. There are over 50 cities worldwide that sit on 7 hills or mountains including Rome, Tehran, Istanbul and Mecca.

New York City does NOT sit on 7 hills or mountains.

Mecca is the location of the black stone of mecca, which the muslims believe that you must worship and touch in order to receive forgiveness of sins. Saudi Arabia is in the midst of building the end time city of Babylon. If allowed to be completed, it would be 33 times larger than New York City. A lot of people believe that the city of Babylon must be Rome, and I used to believe that also. But then I found out that Rome was NOT part of the ancient Babylonian Empire! For a city to be the end time city of Babylon, it MUST be located in the land of the ancient Babylonian Empire. The city of NEOM, Saudi Arabia fits the biblical description of Babylon. There are 7 main mountain peaks in Saudi Arabia. Saudi Arabia is just as much responsible for the blood of the saints, as is Rome.

10 Toes of Daniel 2 and 10 Horns of Daniel 7 & Revelation 12, 13 & 17

Just like everyone else, I thought the 10 toes (10 horns) of the beast, will be 10 nations which already exist. Most people believe it's 10 nations of Europe. Others believe it's 10 Arab nations. I thought it was 10 Islamic Arab and communist nations including Russia, China, Iran, Pakistan, etc. But now, JESUS has opened my eyes.

It cannot be nations that have already existed for a long time like Russia, China, Iran, Germany, England, Turkey, etc.

Rev.17:12-18

12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. (Notice they have NO kingdom yet. They receive power for only one hour (3.5 years) with Assad, Putin, China, England, Germany, Iran, etc already have a kingdom and power for long periods of time. These are 10 beings [some human, some nephilim Daniel 2:43] who do NOT yet rule real nations. The word MINGLE in 2:43 is the Syrian word ARAB. Bashar Assad has repeatedly declared a wish to have an Arab Union. These are 10 beings who are fighting for control of Syria, of which Assad will appoint 7 of his supporters as provincial governors over the entire earth. The prophecy in Daniel 7:8 about a little horn plucking up 3 of the other horns, concerns Assad's future defeat of isis and 2 other rebel leaders)

13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast. (Beings and groups who eventually submit to Assad)

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (They will still be ruling with assad when Jesus returns)

15 And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. (The alliance between Assad and pope Francis is not a true heartfelt sincere alliance by Assad. He only uses Francis to gain the support of false Christians. At first, it will appear as a unity between Islam and the Catholic church. But at the end, assad and his 7-10 rulers will turn against Rome and will destroy Rome. However, the Pope will still be alive at the coming of Jesus. Both Assad and the Pope, both are fallen angels, will be thrown into the Lake of Fire at JESUS' Coming)

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth. (Rome)

One little horn= one being, the son of perdition.

2 horns of false prophet= 2 Popes.

10 horns= 10 beings.

Possible 7 Heads/Mountains/Kingdoms: Rev. 17:10-11

1. Babylon Empire
2. Persian Empire
3. Greek Empire under Alexander The Great.
4. Greek Empire under Antiochus Epiphanes
5. Western Roman Empire, 27 BC – AD 476, centered in Rome, Italy. The Western Roman Empire continues today in the Roman Catholic Church, Roman numerals, Gregorian calendar, names of months and days, etc.
5. Eastern Roman Empire (Byzantine/Byzantium Empire), AD 285 – 1453, centered in Constantinople/Istanbul, Turkey. Eventually evolved into the ankle of The Ottoman Empire 1299–1923. Still exist today in different forms in Iran, Turkey, Syria.
6. End Time Assyrian Empire under Bashar Assad.

Possible 8 Kings of Rev. 17

1. King Nebuchadnezzar
2. Cyrus of the Persian Empire
3. Darius the 3rd of Persian Empire
4. Alexander The Great, The Greek Empire

5. Antiochus Epiphanes, Greek Syrian Empire
The above 5 kings has already fallen before the time that John wrote.
6. Vespasian, Roman ruler in 70 A.D. This is the king that is, during John's time.
7. Constantine 1 of the Eastern Roman Empire/Byzantine Empire which got taken over by the Ottoman Empire and islam.
8. Bashar Assad, who is the same fallen angel of Antiochus Epiphanes. He is one of the 7, but returns as the 8th king. The Assyrian Empire was the blood line of all these kingdoms. Most pagan religious customs originate from Assyria.

Roman Catholic Church and Islam are sister branches/denominations of the SAME Ancient Mystery Babylon

Ancient Mystery Babylon	Roman Catholic Church	Islam
1. Desired Universal Control	Desires Universal Control	Desires Universal Control
2. Denied that Jesus is the only Lamb of GOD atonement for sin	<u>must go to Purgatory to have sins purged</u>	must touch <u>black stone of mecca</u> for forgiveness of sins
3. false visions & apparitions from demons	false visions & apparitions from demons, claiming to be the spirits of dead people including Mary	Muhammad claimed visitations by angels which were actually demons
4. <u>Used rosaries, prayer beads</u>	uses rosary, prayer beads	<u>uses rosary, prayer beads</u>
5. prayers were repetitive. rather than intimate relationship communication See information concerning pray rosaries above.	prayers are repetitive, using rosary. rather than intimate relationship communication	prayers are repetitive. rather than intimate relationship communication, prayers must be at specific times, 5 times per day required.
6. prevalent sexual deviance & child abuse	prevalent sexual deviance & child abuse	prevalent <u>sexual deviance & child abuse</u>
7. committed fornication with the kings of the Earth, worldly governments	commits fornication with the kings of the Earth, worldly governments	commits fornication with the kings of the Earth, worldly governments
8. killed Saints of GOD	killed Saints of GOD	kills Saints of GOD
9. Waged war against Bible	<u>Waged war against Bible</u>	Wages war against Bible

10. accepted " <u>al-ilah</u> " as a god	accepts "allah" as a name for God, declares muslims & Christians worship the same god. Source 1 , Source 2	declares "allah" as God
11. worship of the sun & moon	worship of the sun & moon Source 1 , Source 2 , Link 3	worship of the sun & moon
12. dominates the majority of population the devil has deceived the whole world, Rev. 12:9	exceeds one billion adherents	exceeds one billion adherents
13. idol worship, Including specifically the worship of stones.	idol worship Stone statues of Mary, dead saints, angels, pictures of "jesus", gold, silver, etc.	idol worship black stone of mecca, the Ka'bah, moon, etc.
14. Celebration of <u>easter</u> & <u>christmas</u>	Celebration of easter & christmas	<u>alawi sect</u> of islam includes Celebrations of easter, christmas as well as catholic festivals such as <u>Epiphany</u> . They highly esteem many traditional Catholic saints: St. Catherine, St. Barbara, St. George, St. John Chrysostom.
15. Three headed gods	Three headed god called the "trinity"	Alawi sect of islam worships a three headed god called the "trinity" They say there have been <u>7 manifestations</u> of that trinity thus far. Therefore, the next manifestation would be the EIGHTH time (8th King). Most of the time, the trinity manifestations of the previous seven times, included only two humans at the same time. Sometimes, one part of the trinity existed 1,000 years later than the other two parts. Therefore, assad could claim that he and the pope are both parts of the trinity and that muhammad or someone else was the third part of their trinity.
16. <u>Worship of mother</u> Also, Notice the trinity chart in this link!	Idolizes Mary, prays to & gives titles of GOD to Mary	<u>Worships Mary</u> , mentioned 34 times in the Qu'ran/Koran, more than Jesus. She is mentioned more in the Quran than in the entire New Testament and is also the only woman mentioned by name in the Quran.

17. Cult of death	Cult of death-Worship of dead people, such as Mary, - History of the Vatican, Temple to Cybele, City of the Dead-Catholic Worship of the dead-Pope kisses tapped blood of late pope John Paul II	Cult of death- Islam's death cult women: Baida's story -Necrophilia, Islamic 'Death-Sex' in Context
18. Long History of Beheading people in mass numbers , burned them at the stake, etc.	Long History of Beheading people in mass numbers, burned them at the stake, etc.	Long History of Beheading people in mass numbers. Rev. 20:4 , burned them at the stake, etc.

Biblical Proof The Roman Catholic Pope will be the False Prophet:

Revelation 13:11

And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had TWO HORNS like a LAMB, and he spake as a DRAGON.

The first Beast in [Rev. 13:1](#) has 10 horns. Everyone agrees that this is referring to 10 kings/presidents/prime ministers of nations, led by the little horn of Daniel, the son of perdition (the anti-Christ). So 10 horns refers to 10 people. One horn refers to one person. So in [Rev. 13:11](#), the second beast has two horns, it must be 2 people, led by the False Prophet. The False Prophet is one person but the second beast is two people, even as the first beast in [Rev. 13:1](#) is 10 people led by one son of perdition. The two people/horns of the second beast are the two popes, Francis and Benedict. Benedict still retains the title of a pope. he still lives in the Vatican. he still makes public appearances. Usually the ring of each pope is broken at the death of the pope. But since benedict is still alive, they did NOT break his ring. A ring is symbolic of a kings power and authority. Benedict still has his power and authority. So, we have two popes, two horns. Frances is the False Prophet. i believe that both popes and assad of Syria will claim to be the 3 members of the trinity.

The Pope wears a woolen cloak called the [Pallium](#). It is woven of white lamb's wool from sheep raised by Trappist monks.

The Bible says that the false prophet will have two horns.

The Roman Catholic Pope wears a hat called "the two horned mitre". The Catholic Encyclopedia actually called it a "two horned" mitre. Now, they have changed the wording to "two parts". But later in the same article, it calls those parts "horns".

In the 2012 christmas season, i noticed MANY people driving around with two reindeer horns on their cars. i had never seen so many people going around with two horns on their cars, not in any previous christmas season. i believe this was a spiritual sign of the false prophet rising.

This "two horned mitre" is the same mitre/hat worn by the ancient babylonia mystery religion priest of "dagon". Dagon was a half fish/half man deity/god worshiped in Nineveh, Assyria, babylon and by the Philistines.



Pictured Left: A stone laver from Assyria which is now in the Pergamum Museum in Berlin (used to be in Pergamum Turkey). Carved on its sides are depictions of pagan priests that appear to be half sun-fish and half man, that are sprinkling holy water.

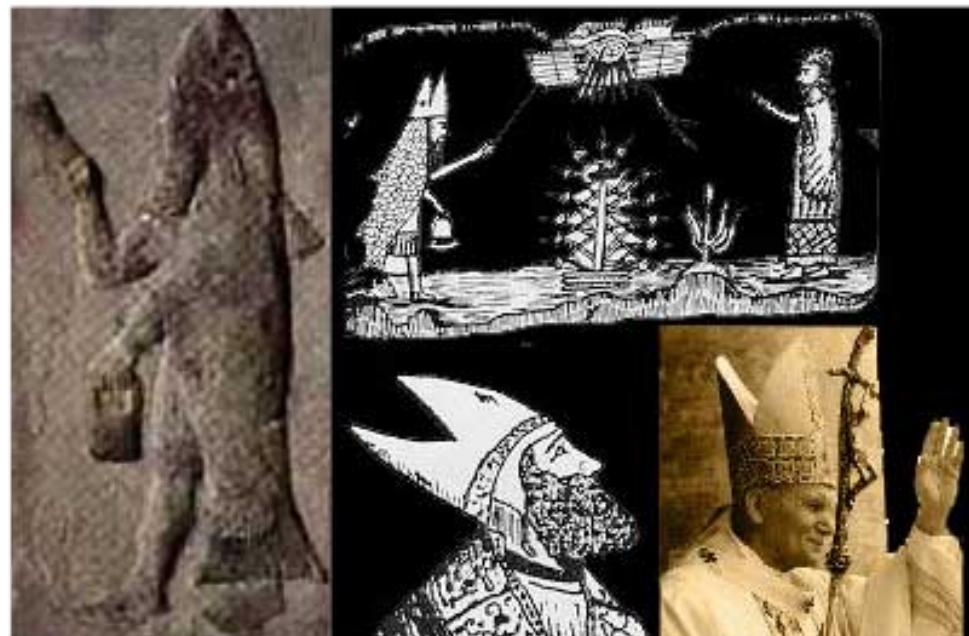
"The most prominent form of worship in Babylon was dedicated to Dagon, later known as Ichthys, or the fish. In Chaldean times, the head of the church was the representative of Dagon, he was considered to be infallible, and was addressed as 'Your Holiness'. Nations subdued by Babylon had to kiss the ring and slipper of the Babylonian god-king. The same powers and the same titles are claimed to this day by the Dalai Lama of Buddhism, and the Pope. Moreover, the vestments of paganism, the fish mitre and robes of the priests of Dagon are worn by the Catholic bishops, cardinals and popes." -The Wine of Babylon; Pg 9

...there are strong evidences that Dagon was Nimrod.... All scholars agree that the name and worship of Dagon were imported from Babylonia. " - The Two Babylons, by Alexander Hislop, p. 215

"We have evidence that at a later period the Pagan priests dispensed with the body of the fish, and used the head alone like a cap." - Bryant, Vol. v, p. 384



Pope Benedict XVI Wearing his Assyrian/Babylonian Dagon Fish Hat.



Above, On the left is an ancient dagon priest wearing his mitre.
Top right is a dagon priest with the winged symbol of asshur/assyria.
Bottom middle is a dagon priest. The bottom right is pope john paul and his dagon fish hat.

Pope Says That Non-Christians Can Be Saved Without Biblical Faith!
Pope says Faith in Christ is NOT Necessary to Salvation!

**Roman Catholic Church
Endorsement of Islam**

Oct. 1967: Pope Paul VI fell to his knees and prayed in Hagia Sophia - originally a Byzantine Orthodox patriarchal

basilica, later a mosque, and now a museum in Istanbul, Turkey.



John Paul Kissing Koran



John Paul sitting in his throne.
Notice the sea shell shape above his head.

Pope John Paul II (Karol Jozef Wojtyla) Endorsement of Islam & Assad

Nov. 1979: he made a three-day visit to Turkey, a predominantly Muslim nation.

Aug. 1985: he became the first pope to preach to a Muslim audience when he meets with 80,000 youths in a stadium in Casablanca, Morocco.

March 2000: he visited Jordan and the Palestinians. He cooperated with Grand Mufti Ekrima Sabri, leader of 5 million Muslims and visited the Al-Aqsa Mosque.

May 2001: Pope John Paul II was the first Catholic pope to visit and pray in an Islamic mosque. he visited the Umayyad Mosque (also known as the Great Mosque of Damascus) in Damascus, Syria, where he made a speech calling for Muslims, Christians and Jews to live together and where he kissed the Qur'an/koran, (See Picture on the Left).

In September 2001, he travelled to Kazakhstan, with an audience largely consisting of Muslims.

On May 5, 2001 he cooperated with the [son of perdition \(the antichrist\)](#) bashar assad. [Click here to read assad's speech to Pope John Paul II.](#)

Remember, assad said that eight popes have come from Syria.

Also, the picture on the bottom left shows a sea shell above the popes head. This is very similiar to the [anti-Christ image](#) on the back of the dollar bill that includes the serpent tail being devoured by the head, a symbol of re-incarnation. It is possible that assad and the pope will both claim to be re-incarnations of previous manifestations of their trinity god.

Pope Benedict XVI Endorsement and Promotion of islam

Easter 2006, Pope calls for Palestinian state.

September 19, 2006, Iranian President Mahmoud Ahmadinejad expressed respect for Pope Benedict XVI and said "We respect the Pope and all those interested in peace and justice".

October 21, 2006, the Vatican for the first time released a document in Arabic, a speech of the Vatican UNESCO representative which addresses scientific and ethical issues.

October 22, 2006, Pope Benedict XVI sent his "cordial greetings" to Muslims as they celebrated the ending of the holy month of Ramadan. "I am happy to send cordial greetings to Muslims around the world who are these days celebrating the end of the Ramadan fasting month.....I send them all my wishes for serenity and peace".

Nov. 11, 2006, he met with an Algerian Muslim philosopher.

Nov. 28, 2006: Benedict started a four-day visit to Turkey.

Nov. 30, 2006: Benedict XVI visited Istanbul's Blue Mosque. He cooperated with Mustafa Cagrici, the grand mufti of Istanbul. With him, he prayed toward mecca.

December 27, 2006, Pope Benedict met Iran's Foreign Minister

May 4, 2007, former Iranian president Mohammad Khatami met Pope Benedict.

December 26, 2007, Iran's President Mahmoud Ahmadinejad sent a Christmas message to Pope Benedict XVI.

May 2009: Benedict met with muslim leaders in Jordan.

September 2012: Benedict met with muslim leaders in Lebanon.

September 2012: he met with representatives of Hezbollah in Lebanon.

October 2012: he became the first pope to say a blessing/prayer in the Arabic language from Saint Peter's Square. This was broadcast live on television and radio across the world.

Nov.12-18, 2012: Benedict met with Iranian muslim leaders.

November 2012: Vatican Hails UN Palestinian State Vote.

Pope Benedict XVI denied the Second Coming of Christ in the Clouds/Sky:

On Nov. 18, 2012, Benedict XVI told the people in St. Peter's Square that [Mark 13:24-32](#) is a difficult text, that the sun, moon and sky are actually "his human words, which are the true "sky" that orients the thought and path of man on earth. For this reason Jesus does not describe the end of the world and when he uses apocalyptic images he does not conduct himself like a "visionary." On the contrary, he wants to take away the curiosity of his disciples in every age about dates and predictions..."

The Roman Catholic Church teaches that "Jesus" has already returned in the Eucharist. The Kingdom of God is found inside the Church, and the millennium is the present reign of the "Vicar of Christ", the Pope. In the Eucharist, the Catholics are told that the perfect presences of the Messiah has been fulfilled.

The popes speech that the sun, moon and sky are the Words of Christ, opens up a gate that allows more worship of those heavenly bodies. Alawi's pray toward the sun.

jorge mario bergoglio, Pope Francis I Elected March 13, 2013

This man may seem like a small harmless weakling or even a popular great man who stands for the poor and the underdog, maybe even like a hero, BUT nothing could be farther from the Truth.

jorge bergoglio is an evil man! he is a jesuit priest. (pronounced Jes-u-it) he is the very first jesuit priest to be elected as the public pope.

See the word "magog" (as in the [gog/magog war](#)) within his name: jorge MArio berGOGlio.

His first name, Jorge, means farmer or earth worker, related to Strong's G1092 - **georgos**, a husbandman, tiller of the soil, a vine dresser. **Rev.**
13:11 "And I beheld another beast coming up out of the EARTH (**Strong's Greek #1093 LAND as opposed to sea where the first anti-christ/beast came out of**) and he had two horns like a lamb (**gentle appearance**), and he spake as a dragon". The anti-christ rose first. Bashar assad rose first. Now the pope. The name jorge is related to land or a farmer. Also, St. Malachy's prophecy said that Peter the Roman "will pasture his sheep...". The word pasture is related to farming or an earth worker. Malachy said "pasture", NOT pastor. That's a major clue to his name meaning farmer. His last name, Bergoglio, means Rock and River. Bergo= Rock (Peter is the english equivalent of the [Greek word Petros which means Rock](#)) or Mountain or land. oglia= river in Italy. In his introduction speech to the world, as he stood on the balcony, he said that the cardinals had to look "to THE END OF THE EARTH" to find the bishop of rome".

he has chosen the name of Francis I. This is after St. Francis whose full name was Giovanni (Francesco) di Petro (PETER) di Bernardone. St. Francis's dad's name was Pretno or Peter. St. Francis was Italian. Therefore, jorge mario bergoglio has named himself after St. Francis Peter! Also, jorge's parents are both Italian. Regardless of the fact that he was born in Argentina, his blood is Italian (roman). jorge is also the 112th pope since 1143 A.D. thereby fulfilling the [St. Malachy Prophecy of 112 popes](#), with the 112th being Peter the Roman. It does look like the prophecy is being fulfilled. Francis of Assisi (1182-1226) was the founder of the Franciscans, a Catholic order of monks who, together with the Dominicans, brutally persecuted Christians.

St. Francis is considered the "patron saint of animals". i believe this to be important. In the recent days, GOD ALMIGHTY has been revealing and confirming things to me concerning this pope. It started mostly with the newsletter about Walt Disney being satanic Then onto the newsletter about Peter Pan other cartoons being satanic and concerning the papal conclave date.

So, now that we know who the new pope is and that he has named himself after the patron saint of animals, here is the clearer and more full picture:

Peter Pan: Peter as in Peter the Roman. Pan as in Comet Pan-Starrs.

Pan as in the [half goat, half human demonic pagan god](#) of sexual perversion, pedophilia and rape. Connection to St. Francis, patron saint of animals.

Comet Pan-Starrs, when i think of peter pan, i think of both peter pan and tinkerbell and the image of floating stars around the two. (Mysticism as in the working of demonic miracles of the false prophet, witchcraft.)

Comet Pan-Starrs reached it's peak in the northern hemisphere on March 12-14, during the time of the papal conclave! In fact, March 12th, 2013 was not only the first day of the comet's peak, but also the first day of the conclave, as well as the [first day of the new Crescent moon, the first day of the month and the first day of the new year according to GODs Created Calendar](#). C: Crescent C: Conclave C: Comet

Face of the devil

On March 12th, the first day of crescent moon, peak of comet panstarrs and 1st day of the papal conclave, the sun erupted. (Catholics priests worship the sun, so this is a clue) See this [amazing video of the eruption](#), when a face appears!!!

Notice the [painting of a face](#) found inside St. Francis church!!!

Notice below, the face that appeared in the fire and smoke on 911 (9-11-2011 bashar assad's birthday)



Other than the patron saint of animals known as St. Francis, there [was also Francis I, a ROMAN emperor](#), who reigned from 1745-1765. There was also [Francis Borgia](#), co-founder of the Jesuit order.

Bergoglio was trained as a chemist, taught literature, psychology, philosophy and theology ([connection to Nobel Prize categories of the White Horse of Rev. 6](#)). St. Francis was known as the first Italian poet.) before taking over as Buenos Aires archbishop in 1998. Bergoglio ran Argentina's Jesuit order. What is a jesuit priest? they are members of the illuminati. jesuits have ruled the vatican from behind the scenes for centuries. But now, they have come to the forefront. they are members of the "society of Jesus". they are also known as the "order of black robes". they are satanic. As the very first jesuit priest to be elected as the public pope, he must be considered as "the black pope" (a symbolic title, not race).

[jorge bergoglio supported](#) the bloody "[Dirty War](#)" & the military regime that seized power in Argentina in 1976, then hid the criminals from justice. [he knew that the junta was torturing and killing its citizens, and yet publicly endorsed the dictators.](#)

Pope Francis 1 (jorge mario bergoglio) was elected as pope on March 13 BUT it was less than just 5 hours from being March 14, 2013 Central European Time. he stepped out on the balcony and introduced himself to the world less than 4 hours from being March 14. March 14 was his first full day as pope. [March 14 is related to bashar assad](#). Also, on March 14, 2013, bashar assad [sent bergoglio a cable](#) congratulating him.

World embraces Pope Francis

- [Pope Francis could renew Catholicism in Americas, says Knights of Columbus chief](#)
- [Christianity Today says Pope Francis "A Pope for All Christians" \(including Protestants\)](#)
- [Israel President Shimon Peres invites Pope Francis to Israel, calls him a friend of the Jews, "a man of inspiration that can add to the attempt to bring peace in a stormy area"](#)
- [Peres says "All people here, without exception, without difference of religion or nationality, will welcome the newly elected pope." Jewish leaders, groups welcome Pope Francis](#)
- Concerning St. Francis, In 1972, Billy Graham received the Catholic International Franciscan Award for "his contribution to true ecumenism" and "his sincere and authentic ecumenism" (4/22/72 Minneapolis Star). In acknowledging the award, Graham said, "While I am not worthy to touch the shoe laces of St. Francis, yet this same Christ that called Francis in the 13th century also called me to be one of his servants in the 20th century" (2/86 The Gospel Standard).
- Evangelical Leaders Luis Palau and Rick Warren Salute Pope Francis

Patriarch of Constantinople attends Pope Francis Inaugural Mass March 19, 2013.

THIS IS MAJOR!!! For the first time in over 1,000 years at a Mass of this kind, the Greek Orthodox leader, the Ecumenical Patriarch of Constantinople, currently being Bartholomew I, [attended the papal inauguration](#). he was seated on the popes right side along with many other cardinals and bishops. Bartholomew said that even before the schism (between the Roman Catholic Church and Greek Orthodox), a patriarch from Istanbul did not attend a papal inauguration. On the popes left was the political leaders of the world including Joseph Biden. Also seated close to the Pope will be Jewish & Muslim representatives of many other religions including around 1,200 priests and seminarians. The division of the western Roman Empire and the Eastern Roman Empire is coming to a close. We are witnessing the Roman Catholic Church, Islam, Greek Orthodox and other branches of Babylon merging together for their end time one world religion to be led by Pope Francis and Bashar Assad!

Muslims embrace Pope Francis

Muslim leader, David Liepert, wrote an article entitled "[Saint Francis Of Assisi And Islam: How The New Pope Could Bring Muslims And Christians Together](#)". In the article, he explains how that muslims actually recognize St. Francis as a saint, just like Catholics do, "the name of Francis as pope has profound significance to Muslims regarding Muslim/Christian relations", a "three-week dialogue with Sheikh al-Malik al-Kamel the Sultan of Egypt, had a profound affect on Francis". The writer also states that St. Francis was respectful of Muslims to the point that he encouraged Christians to emulate them in prayer and prostration, and to join Muslims -- and others -- in service to all despite their different religions, and he specifically told his followers not to try and convert them.....And instead of seeking converts among Muslims, in missionary work he charged his followers:

"[The brothers] are not to engage in arguments or disputes, but to be subject to (serve) every human creature for God's sake.....And what did knowing St. Francis of Assisi do to Sultan al-Malik al-Kamel? Ten years later, in 1229, by diplomacy alone and by no act of warfare, he (Sheikh al-Malik al-Kamel the Sultan of Egypt) ceded control of Jerusalem, Bethlehem and a corridor from there to the sea to the Christians, saving only the

Dome of the Rock and the al-Aqsa Mosque for the Muslims, and the temple area for the Jews.....many different stories have been told about the Saint and the Sultan, some to promote the Christian side, and others to promote the Muslim one; some claiming the Sultan became Christian, or that Saint Francis became Muslim.....However, I do know God promised to bring us all one day together, and that Saint Francis and Sultan al Malik found something special from God in each other that changed their worlds for the better, and changed the world for everyone else for the better too. So in their memory and in that spirit, I wish Pope Francis all the best, and all the blessings God can give him in his life and his service. God Bless you your holiness, and through you may God Bless us all". END quotations from article written by a muslim leader.

In the above article, the person mentioned as the "sultan of Egypt" was Al-Kamil, who wasn't just the islamic religious ruler of Egypt but rather was the political, military and islamic ruler of Egypt and Syria as well. The sultan actually died in Damascus. St. Francis did not just meet with the sultan of Egypt, he actually met with the sultan of Egypt/Syria. [Sheikh al-Malik al-Kamel / Al-Kamil](#) (full name: al-Malik al-Kamel Naser al-Din Abu al-Ma'ali Muhammed) (1180-1238) was the fourth leader/sultan of the [Ayyubid dynasty](#) which ruled much of the middle east including Egypt and Syria during the 12th and 13th centuries.

Al-Kamil and his family fought for control of Syria and the cities of Damascus, Aleppo, Homs, etc. There was much bloodshed and destruction. Different groups were fighting for control of Syria. Other muslims and Christians were all fighting for Control of Syria. Al-Kamil and his family held onto much control of Syria, Egypt and much of the middle east including Israel. But they also compromised and gave up some land of Israel and Jerusalem for "peace". St. Francis had some influence upon Al-Kamil and they respected one another. They cooperated together. St. Francis respected muslims and told his followers to not try to convert the muslims but to be more like them. Therefore, St. Francis was the Catholic prophet to the islamic dictator/ruler of the time who was fighting for control of Syria. Sound familiar???

UPDATES ON POPE FRANCIS, PETER THE ROMAN

Reported March 22, 2013: Pope Francis: 'I Am Thinking Particularly of Dialogue With Islam'

<http://cnsnews.com/news/article/pope-francis-i-am-thinking-particularly-dialogue-islam>

Pope Francis installation Mass ceremony took place on the church feast day of St. Joseph, a holiday for many in Rome, and Father's Day in Italy.

<http://abcnews.go.com/International/pope-francis-election-dry-eye-house-conclave-cardinal/story?id=18724836>

Pope Peter the Roman urges all religions and NON-believers to come together for "Peace".

From <http://news.yahoo.com/pope-urges-religions-those-no-church-ally-justice-154731915.html>

Before his address, the pope had a private meeting with Ecumenical Patriarch Bartholomew from Istanbul, (Please be sure you have already read this entire article which shows Istanbul's historical connection to Babylon) who attended Francis's inaugural Mass on Tuesday. It was the first time the spiritual head of Orthodox Christians had attended a Roman pope's inaugural Mass since the Great Schism between western and eastern Christianity in 1054.

At Wednesday's meeting, Francis called Bartholomew "my brother Andrew," a reference to the apostle who was the brother of St Peter and was the first bishop of the Church of Byzantium.

Francis also held a private session with Metropolitan Hilarion, the foreign minister of the Russian Orthodox Church, the largest in the Orthodox world. Also at Wednesday's meeting was Abe Foxman, national director of the Anti-Defamation League in the United States. Foxman is a Jew born in Poland in 1940 and saved from the Holocaust by his Polish Catholic nanny, who raised him as a Catholic during the war and then returned him to his family. His parents survived the war but 14 family members were killed. "I asked him to bless the memory of the Catholic nanny who saved my life and he said he would," Foxman told Reuters. Archbishop of York John Sentamu led a delegation from the Anglican Communion. Other guests included World Council of Churches General Secretary Rev Olav Fykse Tveit and Jordan's Prince Ghazi bin Muhammad, head of an Islamic group that launched a dialogue with the Vatican....

Head of Greek Catholic Church Warns Pope Francis: Christians in the Middle East Are in Danger
Encourages "Interfaith dialogue and coexistence between Islam and Christianity"

islam in Old Testament times! islam existed thousands of years before Muhammad!

Push Toward One World Religion

All across the world, there is a push toward one world religion via "chrismal" (alawi sect of assad) and a push for all the worlds religions to co-exist, cooperate with one another and endorse one another. Especially between babylonian christianity (NOT True Christianity) and islam. The re-joining of babylonian islam and babylonian christianity has resulted in what is called "Chrismal". In the world of bashar assad, it is called the "alawi sect", also known as Nusayris, Nusayriyya, Ansayriyah, etc. The alawi sect (chrismal) is spreading like wild fire across America, Europe and across the globe. Many religious leaders across the world are leading the flocks to accept Ancient Mystery Babylon which is bashar assads religious mixture of islam and other pagan babylonian doctrines. Beware of ministries that use the word "interfaith" which is another term for Mixture of Babylon! In fact, the word "babylon" refers to confusion as a result of mixture.

- Oct. 27, 1986, Pope John Paul II gathered all the world's major religions together for a group prayer meeting, including snake worshippers, muslims, hindu's,etc, claiming they are all praying to the same "god."
- [The Coming One World Religion, Tony Blair, Rick Warren and Modern Evangelicalism-Part 1](#)
- [Chrismal's Rick Warren Partnering With Mosques To Teach That God And Allah Are The Same](#)

The Roman Catholic Church Connections to Nazism and Hitler

Hitler could not have become a dictator without the help of the Roman Catholic Church. In the 1930s, the Catholic Church and its political party, the Catholic Centre Party, were major social and political forces in Germany. On March 24, 1933, Hitler was granted dictatorial powers by German parliament through the Enabling Act, with the Catholic Center Party headed by Prelate Ludwig Kaas casting the deciding votes in favor.

Adolf Hitler was raised by a Catholic father and a devout Catholic mother. On March 23, 1933, he addressed the Reichstag: "The National Government regards the two Christian confessions [i.e. Catholicism and Protestantism] as factors essential to the soul of the German people. ... We hold the spiritual forces of Christianity to be indispensable elements in the moral uplift of most of the German people."

According to Hitler's chief architect Albert Speer, Hitler remained a formal member of the Catholic Church until his death, and even ordered his chief associates to remain members.

According to biographer John Toland, Hitler was still "a member in good standing of the Church of Rome despite his detestation of its hierarchy, he carried within himself its teaching that the Jew was the killer of God. Nazi General Gerhard Engel reported in his diary that in 1941 Hitler stated, "I am now as before a Catholic and will always remain so." (Source= John Toland, Adolf Hitler. New York: Anchor Publishing, 1992, p. 507).

According to Mein Kampf, Hitler adopted the swastika from a catholic church in Austria.

Yes Hitler got his Swastika ideal from the Roman Catholic Church!

The Following is from <http://rexcurry.net/inquisitions-heresy-socialism.html>

"Vlad III Dracula (a.k.a. Vlad the Impaler 1431-1476) was Catholic and is remembered as a Christian knight and for his crusades. Vlad I. Lenin was baptized into the Russian Orthodox Church. The Russian Orthodox Church traces its roots to the Baptism of Kiev in 988, when Prince Vladimir I officially adopted the religion of the Byzantine Empire as the state religion of the Rus' state. It traces its apostolic succession through the Patriarch of Constantinople (named after Constantine). The city of St. Petersburg (on the Gulf of Finland) was renamed Leningrad. Vladimir Putin can be seen in photographs with Alexius I of the Roman Orthodox Church. Joseph Stalin attended Tiflis Theological Seminary, a Russian Orthodox institution via a scholarship that he was awarded (he was also paid for singing in the choir). His mother wanted him to be a priest even after he had become leader of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics. When Vlad I. Lenin died (January 1924), he left behind a document known as "Lenin's Testament." Stalin organized Lenin's funeral and made a speech professing undying loyalty to Lenin, in almost religious terms. Marx's father converted to Christianity and Karl Marx joined the official denomination of the Prussian state, Lutheranism, and he was thus in a small minority of Lutherans in a predominantly Roman Catholic region. The head of the NSWP was raised as a Roman Catholic by his parents, as was customary where he lived. His

mother wanted him to become a priest. He saw the swastika symbol while he was a young student with the Benedictins at the Abbey of Lambach-am-Traum, in upper Austria. The symbol was engraved on the four corners of the monastery. It was not called a swastika. German National Socialists called the symbol that they worshipped a Hakenkreuz. It was a type of cross. It translates as "hooked cross." In some ways, the head of the NSWP did become a priest."

Deliverance from babylon, A Call to Come Out of her

Gods True Church is NOT a denomination. His True Church, across the world, is a Spiritual body of true followers of Jesus Christ. Some of them are being held captive by Mystery, Babylon The Great, The Mother Of Harlots And Abominations Of The Earth (Islam, the Catholic Church, Lutheran, Anglican, Baptist, Holiness, Pentecostals, Orthodox, Presbyterian, Methodist, Mormon, Jehovah's Witness and thousands of other denominations of Anceint Mystery babylon). GOD's True Church is NOT divided into thousands of denominations. If you are a True Chriistian, you should call yourself "Christian" after Christ, NOT "Lutheran" after Luther, NOT "Methodist" after John Wesley's methods. We are the Church (Ecclesia/called out ones) of GOD. This is not a religion or denomination. There are no denominations in the Spiritual Body/Church of Christ.

1 Corinthians 1:11-13 (NASB)

- 11** For I have been informed concerning you, my brethren, by Chloe's people, that there are quarrels among you.
12 Now I mean this, that each one of you is saying, "I am of Paul," and "I of Apollos," and "I of Cephas," and "I of Christ."
13 Has Christ been divided? Paul was not crucified for you, was he? Or were you baptized in the name of Paul?

What Should YOU do?

- Pray and Fast while you Study the Scriptures and Prove all things.
- Come out of babylonian doctrines such as christmas, easter, the trinity doctrine and the doctrine of an God of Eternal Torment and an eternal burning hell & immediate reward at death. Also realize that there is no pre-trib rapture.
- Stop attending such babylonian churches that are teaching babylonian doctrines.

Revelation 18:4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

The Fact that it says "my people", is proof that GOD does have people that ARE HIS currently inside religious babylon. YOU need to come out of her. i am NOT telling you to stop going to church services. Just that you need to STOP attending any services held by those babylonian teachers.

2 Cor. 6:14-18

- 14** Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?
15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?
16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.
17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you.
18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

Matthew 7:21-23

- 21** Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.
22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?
23 And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

1 John 2:3-4

3 And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments.

4 He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

2 John 1:9 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

Revelation 18:4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

START attending worship services every Sabbath where they do not believe in any babylonian doctrines. BUT do not get snared by those hebreanic roots groups and sacred names groups! They are vampires, sucking the Blood of Jesus out of the Church. You need to attend some where they allow you to freely Worship the Almighty GOD, Creator of Heaven and Earth, with raised hands, Where they do not forbid speaking in tongues and do not forbid giving your testimony. Do NOT get snared by groups like the Living Church of GOD, United Church of GOD and other such groups where they forbid you to worship GOD in services and forbid speaking in tongues. They forbid the working of The Spirit of GOD.

It might be very difficult to find an acceptable gathering of people. But look hard. Search. If you do not find the right place to attend, Start you own gathering in your home. Do NOT forsake the gathering together. Just fellowshipping on the internet is NOT enough. You are NOT a computer profile. You are a member of the True Church and you need to get in person with the rest of the Body. They need you and you need them.

Prophecy

Soon, The president of Syria, bashar assad will recover from the deadly head wound which has been caused by all the war in Syria. he will claim to be god. The Pope will endorse him. The pope will work great miracles. Billions of catholics and muslims and other lost people will come to accept assad and the pope. Russia, China, Pakistan, Lebanon and many other communist and islamic nations will fully endorse them. Rick Warren and other wolves in sheeps clothings will fully endorse them. Russia and China will be their main military muscles, invading Israel, Jerusalem, Europe, England, Australia and America. Assad will enact a law proclaiming that the halal mark (the physical manifestation of islam which is the mark of the beast) must be on all products and services, worldwide, that are allowed to be bought and sold under islamic sharia law. All time zones will be changed to comply with Mecca Time. The end time religion started out to be a mixture of the Roman Catholic Church and islam. But it will become more and more islamic. Each side will start turning more and more against the other side. They have always been feuding sisters. They do not mix well. But they do walk together. Eventually, one side will destroy the other sides main city of Babylon (which is either: Rome, Istanbul, Mecca, Tehran or Tyre, Lebanon).

The Fate of Assad and the Pope

Both of them will survive until the very coming of KING JESUS THE CHRIST after the Great Tribulation and Wrath of GOD. Then, they will both be thrown into the Lake of Fire and Destroyed. They will cease to exist.

Revelation 19:20

And the beast (assad) was taken, and with him the false prophet (pope) that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast (islam), and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

Halal, Part of Islamic Sharia Law, the Physical Counterpart of the Mark of the Beast

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/halal.html>

The Mark of the Beast is both Spiritual AND physical, but primarily Spiritual. This article will prove what are the spiritual and the physical sides of the Mark of the Beast.

Rev. 13:16-18

16 "And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six."

Notice that the mark on the forehead is also the name of the beast. "Name" in Greek means "nature, character, and authority".

The body of the antichrist has the nature and character of the beast on their forehead. The body of Christ has His "nature, character, and authority" on their forehead.

The VERY NEXT VERSE SAYS:

Rev. 14:1

"And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads."

"Forehead" in these opposing verses (**Rev. 13:16-18 Rev. 14:1**) symbolizes the mind, in which lies the nature, character and authority of either Christ or the antichrist beast.

In the original scriptures, there were NO chapter breaks. There was no division between **Rev. 13:18** and **Rev. 14:1**. So we see two groups here. Both with names in their foreheads. We know that the Christians/Saints do not have a microchip. We understand that the Name in the foreheads of the Saints is the Authority/Character/Power/Holy Spirit of THE ALMIGHTY GOD, CREATOR OF HEAVEN AND EARTH. It is not a tattoo or microchip. So then why are people teaching that the mark of the beast is a microchip. If the mark of GOD is spiritual, then so is the mark of the beast.

Romans 8:6

6 "For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace.

7 Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be."

Those who have the mind of the Spirit are the true body of Christ. Those that have the mind of flesh are enemies of God and they cannot obey Him or please Him because they are the body of the antichrist beast.

In **Revelation 13:16** we saw the mark of the beast in the right hand or forehead.

Now, let's take a look at the Mark of GOD in the Bible:

Exo. 13:6-9, 16

6 "Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the LORD did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt.

9 And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the LORD'S law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt."

16 "And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt."

Deut. 11:16

- 16** "Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them;
- 17** And then the LORD'S wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and lest ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you.
- 18** Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.
- 19** And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.
- 20** And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates:
- 21** That your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, as the days of heaven upon the earth.
- 22** For if ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him;

The Jews put scripture in little boxes and tied them on the backs of their hands and on their foreheads. Hands symbolize our works. The forehead symbolize thinking.

Jeremiah 3:3

Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed.

Therefore we can see clearly from scripture that there is a spiritual element of the mark of the beast AND the Mark of GOD upon a person. It is concerning Whether we are walking in obedience to the lord of flies, tammuz, baal, the devil, his antichrist or the beast OR are we walking and living in obedience to the Word of GOD, Jesus the Christ and keeping His Commandments?

The Mark of GOD in our foreheads is the Authority of GOD Almighty, the Holy Spirit and our worship of Him.

The mark of the beast is obedience to Islamic Sharia Law as opposed to GOD's True Ways.

When we worship, We truly worship with both our minds and our bodies! No matter what your belief system is, you perform your worship/servitude in the physical as well as the spiritual. The word "worship" or "worshipped" is in Rev. 13 (the chapter about the mark of the beast) 5 times! (Rev. 13:4 two times, Rev. 13:8, 12, 15). Therefore, how can we say that worship is not related to the mark of the beast? It very clearly IS.

There IS a spiritual side AND a physical side to this issue!

For more information on the Spiritual side of the mark of the beast, please read in detail the [Mark of the Beast Revealed](#) article.

A Physical Side: The Halal Mark! The Mark with a Name!

There are always physical aspects of anything that is Spiritual. When you Praise Jesus, You raise your hands, your bow your head, you read your Bible, you study your Bible, you fast, etc. These are all physical counterparts of Serving GOD.

The Islamic antichrist is NOW putting a mark on many products and services across the globe! It is called the "halal mark". The halal mark (pronounced ha-law) and Sharia Law are physical counterparts to the Spiritual Mark of the Beast, Islam. Muslims claim that "halal" means the same as the Jewish 'kosher' & that halal simply means it is clean by biblical standards. However the truth is that "Halal" means that the product or service profanes the Name of the Creator GOD, that an demonic Islamic prayer has been said over the product & the product has been dedicated to Allah or Sacrificed to Allah. The product has been defiled by its dedication to Allah. (I do not capitalize many of these words for a reason, i.e. to signify that Allah & Islam are NOT great.)

Halal Marked products are NOT limited to meats or foods. It includes furniture, vitamins, medicines, cosmetics, clothing and many other products and even services. The mark will be placed on EVERY product and service that will be allowed under worldwide Sharia Law.

It is the publicly stated goal of the muslims to ensure that every product and service in the world is to be marked with the halal mark or else be prohibited from being able to be bought or sold. And they actually DO call it a MARK! In many nations, such as Nigeria, Iran, Saudi Arabia, Turkey, it is already almost impossible to find anything that is not already marked. The muslims want to dominate the entire world and to enforce Islamic Sharia Law including the halal mark on all products & services allowed under Sharia Law. They publicly declare this!

Most international corporations like Kraft foods, McDonald's and Pizza Hut have already registered with the muslims and **already received their halal number** so that they are allowed to start displaying the mark on their products. Under Sharia Law, all products will have the mark/seal/stamp of halal or else be prohibited from sale. That means that all people will be required to purchase only halal products. The manufacturers/distributors will be required to put this mark on all their products. You will not be able to buy or sell without the halal mark/seal/stamp. Anything that is not halal will not be allowed to be bought or sold under Sharia Law. Sharia law is being enforced by Islam. Islam is the spiritual mark of the beast, while Sharia Law, including the halal seal, are physical outward manifestations of the mark of the beast.

Currently, since the mark is not yet placed on all polluted (halal) products, all we can do is to NOT buy it if we see the mark or words proclaiming it as halal or if we know for sure that it is halal. Do NOT buy anything that you know for sure is halal! Muslims proclaim all vegetables as "halal". They are crazy. Just because they proclaim it as halal, does not make it halal. We only need to abstain from products that are actually halal and from companies that promote halal. If a company proclaims any of their products as halal, we must boycott all of the companies products in order to stand against the mark.

If it is halal and you do not know about it, it will not be held against you. GOD will only hold you accountable if you KNOWINGLY compromise, support or partake in the halal certified products & services.

You do not want to support the demonic practice of halal. You do not want to partake in any way, anything associated with Islam. You do not want to buy or sell anything that has this mark. If you knowingly buy/sell halal MARKED products, you are compromising with the devil, submitting to Islamic Sharia Law & surrendering to the power of the beast (son of perdition, antichrist) and therefore are partaking of the spiritual mark of the beast, Islam.

Also, you do NOT want to work for the corporations/companies/businesses that are halal certified. These businesses have compromised with Islam and you do not want to support these businesses in any way.

Strong's H2490 - chalal (Asyrian Aramaic word for halal in Strong's Concordance.)

1. to profane, defile, pollute, desecrate ([Daniel 11:31](#)), to profane oneself, defile oneself, pollute oneself
 - a. ritually (many halal meats are brutally & ritually sacrificed to Allah)
 - b. sexually (to commit fornication: [Rev. 17:5](#))
2. to be polluted, be defiled
1. to profane, make common, defile, pollute (to take what is clean & defile it, make it unclean)
(Halal doesn't mean clean foods, but rather products & services that have been made unclean/defiled/poluted by pagan sacrifice/prayer!)
2. to violate the honour of, dishonour
3. to violate (a covenant) ([Nehemiah 13:17](#) [Psalm 89:39](#) [Ezekiel 22:8](#))
 - c. to profane the name of GOD ([Lev. 18:21](#); [19:8](#))
3. to let be profaned
4. to wound (fatally), bore through, pierce, bore
 - a. to pierce, to brand, engrave sign/MARK of ownership/slavery. (*Same meaning of "mark" G5480 in Rev. 13!!!!!!*)
 - b. to be slain (halal meats are brutally slain)
 - c. to wound, pierce
 - d. to be wounded
5. to prostitute ([Lev. 19:29](#), also remember the mother of harlots in [Rev. 17:5](#))

Read the whole chapter of [Ezekiel 28](#) concerning King Tyrus who represents Satan and the antichrist. Then compare the following: [Ezek. 28](#) & [Rev. 13](#)

<p>Ezek. 28:12 Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou SEALest (mark or hide) up the SUM, full of WISDOM, and perfect in beauty.</p>	<p>Rev. 13:18 Here is WISDOM. Let him that hath understanding count (determine, add up the sum, or unhide) the number of the beast: for it is the number (multitude) of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.</p>
<p>Ezek. 28:16 By the MULTITUDE of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane (H2490 chalal: halal) out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub (Satan before he fell), from the midst of the stones of fire.</p>	<p>Rev. 13:17 And that no man might buy or sell (merchandise), save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number (<i>multitude</i>) of his name.</p>

Top supermarkets secretly sell halal. this article is from Sept. 2010. Now, even MORE food distributors and supermarkets sell halal foods.

Below are some different versions of the halal mark on many packages and products across the globe:



You can see ANOTHER version of the Halal Mark on this vacuum sealed package of corn on the cob at Wal-Mart in the canned vegetables aisle. This symbol is the 8th pointed star. It is an ancient pagan symbol of the occult. In Islam, it is known as the khatim or khatim sulayman, seal of the prophets, as in signet ring. It is related to the swastika and to the so called "Star of David" which is actually NOT Holy, but rather is an ancient Assyrian pagan symbol of the antichrist. The symbol is used in witchcraft.

The halal marks are all done in the spirit (name/authority) of the antichrist. It defiles the product and opposes the Name of GOD. The companies that receive halal certification receive a number. Each product also receives a number. Even the muslims call it a "mark"!

NOT Allowed to eat things sacrificed to idols if we know it.

Many people believe that Paul said that it's okay to eat meats/foods sacrificed to idols. Let's study that.

First let's look at what the other apostles and Jesus Himself said. **Acts 15:28-29**

28 James, speaking for the council of Elders at Jerusalem said "For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

29 That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well".

Luke wrote a second time of Jame's Statement in **Acts 21:25**

"As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication".

Paul accepted the decrees of James and the Jerusalem council. Notice in **Acts 16:4**

"And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jerusalem".

What did Paul Himself say in **1 Cor. 10:20-21**?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

Jesus said in **Revelation 2:14**

But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.

and again in **Rev.2:20**

Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

Therefore we have SEVERAL bible verses including the words of Jesus Himself that tells us very clearly that we should NOT eat things sacrificed to idols.

People try to use Paul's words in **1 Cor. 8** and SOME of his words in **1 Cor. 10** to try to proclaim that we can eat such things in complete contradiction to all these other verses. The Scriptures do NOT contradict themselves. It is our understanding that contradicts when we do not consider ALL verses.

Paul accepted the teachings of Jesus Christ as well as the decisions of the council. His own words warned us about partaking of the devils table. Paul's words can be confusing at times. What he is really saying in **1 Cor. 8** is that if people have purchased food at the market and they do NOT know where it came from and whether or not it has already previously been sacrificed, that we are not to worry about it. BUT that if we ARE told that it has been sacrificed, that we are NOT to eat it. We are only held accountable to what we know. If we buy something that is halal and we do not know it, it is not held accountable to us. But once we are made aware of it, we are to abstain from it. **Regardless of what Paul did OR did not mean, we have the more understandable & very clear words of James and of Jesus.** There can be no excuse for willingly & knowingly buying or eating things that are MARKED Halal.

Difference Between Kosher & Halal

The Jewish Kosher symbol is on many products. It's natural to ask "is this the same?" It is **not** the same & here's why. To be stamped as "Kosher", the food must be non-GMO and not be forbidden by the old covenant laws of unclean meats of Leviticus 11. Kosher does **not** apply to non-food products, whereas the Halal Mark will be on every product & service in the world, not just foods. The Jews are **not** attempting to put the Kosher symbol on every

product in the world **by law** as the Muslims admit that their goal is. Kosher foods are **not** ritually sacrificed at the point of death, nor are they prayed over at the point of death. Therefore they do not come under the category of **Rev.2:14, 20** forbidden foods that were sacrificed to idols. So very clearly, there's a **big** difference between Kosher & Halal. Kosher is an antichrist symbol (because it denies that Jesus' blood was powerful enough to cleanse the previously unclean meats) but it does nothing to actually defile the food. The food has not been prayed over in an antichrist name, nor sacrificed to idols nor to demons. Antichrist symbols are everywhere, even upon almost every automobile & every where we look because the entire world is in captivity to Babylon. If a person chooses to boycott Kosher products because of affiliation with the Jews who are still following old covenant laws (and these same people are following an antichrist religion & antichrist names), then that's a matter of personal choice & personal conviction. But Kosher products are not cursed, is not sacrificed to idols & is not the mark of the beast. In fact, once Islam conquers the world (**Rev.13:7**), the Kosher symbol will completely disappear & exist no longer, whereas the Halal Mark will be displayed on **every** product & service allowed by Islamic Sharia Law to be bought & sold. The Islamic Antichrist will **not** allow the Kosher symbol to continue to exist, since he is against the Jews.

The halal mark profanes the name of Jesus by pledging alliance to Satan. Halal products are cursed. In this case, prayer cannot cleanse what has been sacrificed to Satan, because you compromised with the devil by knowingly & purposely purchased or ate foods that were dedicated to the devil, who is NOT nothing, but is real. When you knowingly & purposely purchased or ate foods sacrificed to Satan, you sinned in violation of holy scriptures & the very words of Jesus. Prayer without repentance isn't going to erase that.

Reasons to boycott all halal products and services:

- Animals are brutally killed, not humanely,
- Animals are ritualistically sacrificed to idols/Allah,
- It is claimed that Halal certification funds terrorism, & I believe that claim,
- Halal certified companies support Islam,
- The halal mark/seal/stamp is the mark of the Islamic beast,
- Halal is part of Sharia Law.

Stages of halal (boycott all 3)

1. Company becomes halal compliant, seeks to appease muslims. (boycott)
2. Company/product/service becomes halal certified. (very serious boycott)
3. Mark is displayed on product/service. (Avoid at ALL Cost!!! Mark of the beast is upon product or service!!!)

Other outward physical manifestations of the Spiritual mark of the beast:





See ADDITIONAL 100% PROOF that Islam is the mark of the beast!

The GOOD NEWS is that all this, means that King Jesus is coming back soon! Hold on! Don't give up! Press Forward! The End of all deception is coming! The End of all violence is coming! The End of all suffering is coming! The Revelations presented here are not to discourage anyone but rather to inform & educate and to help the Body of Christ, the Saints of GOD become prepared to meet The LORD! If you are not yet a Saint of GOD, you can be! Just Repent of your sins & accept Jesus the Christ as your personal Saviour and Follow and Obey Him. He will accept you, forgive you, transform you, teach you and empower you! May GOD's Blessings be upon His People!

How People Take the Mark of the Beast

Currently in 2017 in USA, most items are not yet marked unless you live in Detroit or another heavily Muslim populated area. But most manufacturers have already registered & agreed to put the mark on their products. Eventually the USA [will be invaded by Russia & China](#) & then Islamic Sharia Law, including the Halal Mark, will be enforced nationwide & worldwide. At that time, the Antichrist world power will publicly proclaim that products & services can be purchased or sold only if it is Halal certified under Sharia Law. At that time, if you purchase or sell Halal marked products & services, you are submitting to demonic Islamic Sharia Law and thus are taking the Mark of the Beast, because you are submitting to demonic names, demonic marks, demonic rule and demonic servitude.

But what about BEFORE Sharia Law is enforced in your area?

Just because Sharia Law is not being enforced in your local area, doesn't mean that the product or service isn't demoniacally marked or cursed. Sharia Law is already being enforced upon that same product in another area of the world. Regardless of local laws & timing, **if the product is marked**, and you have already heard the truth about it, been informed about it, have been told that the mark on the product means that it is dedicated unto Satan, that a curse has been placed upon the product, & you have been told that it is a sin to eat things sacrificed to idols, and a sin to eat things sacrificed to the devil, and that the mark means that the manufacturer has submitted to demonic Sharia Law and to Islam, and you **still transgress & knowingly & purposely** purchase or eat the product, then you have knowingly rebelled & resisted the warnings of The Creator & sinned, & you have taken the mark of the beast because you have mentally & spiritually submitted to demonic forces.

But if the product is not marked, or if you did not know that it was marked, you bought it by accident, or if you did not yet know about all of this, then you have not sinned and you have not taken the mark.

The Halal Mark is **ONLY ONE of many ways** that you can take the mark of the beast. Halal is only a physical counterpart of buying & selling. But the mark is actually more spiritual. It has to do with worship. The word "woship" is in [Rev. 13](#) five times! The bible also makes it clear that if you are a true, [baptized](#) follower of Jesus who keeps his commandments including the [7th day](#) & [Holy Days](#), & accept that [his name is Jesus](#), then you have the Mark of Jesus in your hands & forehead. Everyone on Earth is marked, either by GOD or Satan, one or the other. The marks show who you follow & who you belong to. You are branded spiritually either by GOD or Satan. If you follow Babylon such as observance of [Christmas](#), [Easter](#), [Halloween](#), [Sunday](#) worship or [Y names](#), or if you are an unbeliever, or if you submit to Hinduism, Buddhism or Islam or the [Catholic Church](#), then you already have the mark of the beast regardless of what you buy & sell.

Forgiveness

Most people have been taught that once a person takes the mark of the beast, that they are eternally doomed & cannot receive forgiveness or salvation. But that is not true. The bible never says that the mark of the beast cannot be repented of. Doesn't say it! Instead, the bible says that there is ONLY ONE sin that cannot be forgiven & that is blasphemy of the Holy Spirit. Rev.16:9,11 says that the people with the mark of the beast at that particular timing of the Wrath of GOD won't repent. But the very fact that it says that they did not repent, shows that they COULD repent. It never says that other people who had taken the mark didn't repent before or after the event of Rev.16. Once we understand that the mark of the beast is already upon every lost person in the world, that the mark of the beast is servitude to Satan & every lost person in the world serves Satan, and that we can repent of any & every sin except blasphemy of The Holy Spirit, it's easy to understand that YES people CAN repent of the mark of the beast. You can repent of Islam. You can repent of the Catholic Church. You can repent of false worship. You can repent of demonic worship. You can repent of buying & selling. But this doesn't mean that you should sin on purpose & then later repent, having planned it this way. Because Jesus knows your thoughts & plans and such action is not true repentance.

Products already MARKED in USA & Worldwide. Avoid these at all cost!

- Abbott brand products: Pedialyte, Similac baby formulas, diabetic drinks, muscle building protein drinks, probiotics.
- Corn on the cob (vacuum sealed bag marked non-gmo) at Walmart in the canned vegetables aisle
- DeMatteis 82 brand Pasta from Italy at Big Lots
- Ensure Protein Drinks
- Gain Plus Advance FOF Probiotic. Brand=Abbott
- NutraStart diet products
- Pedialyte, Abbott brand
- Similac baby formulas
- Tom of Maine deodorant

List of Halal Certified Companies and Products

These companies & products have actually already registered & submitted to the Islamic Sharia Law and received their number, so they can put the mark on some of their products. They MAY or may not already include the mark on all their products. You should boycott all these companies and be sure that IF you do buy anything from them that you make SURE the mark is not on that product! If you buy something with the mark on the product by accident, you are ok, but if you KNOW it has the mark and you buy it anyway, you have accepted the mark of the beast!

Not every product has the mark on it yet. If the mark is not on it, you have not submitted to the mark but should still boycott the company because they HAVE been certified as Halal (Allah) submissive and will be putting the mark on all their products soon.

- 4Life Research (Nutritional Supplement)
- A J Leese Turkeys Ltd
- Aldi (grocery store brand products)
- American Bakery Products, Inc. (foods)
- Avon
- Ben & Jerry's Ice Cream
- Baqi Inc. (cosmetic's)
- Best Buys (not sure if certified but absolutely supporter of Islam)
- Butterball (foods, turkey, chicken)
- Cabot Creamery
- Campbell Company of Canada (foods)
- Colgate-Palmolive

- ConAgra Foods (Parent company of Hunts Ketchup, PAM, Chef boyardee, Healthy Choice, Hebrew national, Peter Pan, Banquet, Slim Jim, Wolf Brand chili, Crunch N Munch, Act II popcorn, Blue Bonnet, Manwich,)
- Crescent Foods (provider of Chicken for Wal-Mart)
- Del Monte (foods)
- Durex condoms
- English Biscuit Manufacturers (foods)
- Heinz (foods)
- Herbalife International (weight lost, nutritional supplements)
- Helios Pasta Industry (food products)
- HP Hood LLC (Hood foods)
- IMEX China Ltd. (Tastes of Asia Food Products)
- J & M Food Products Company (food products)
- Kellogg's (Cereals, etc.)
- Kentucky Fried Chicken (KFC)
- Koch Foods (chicken, etc.): These ARE HALAL and sacrificed to Allah, even if not marked! Including "Cravers" food products.
- Kontos Foods, Inc.
- KRISPY KREME
- Love and Quiches Desserts
- MONDELEZ INTERNATIONAL (foods, Parent company of Chips Ahoy, Triscuits, Cheese Nips, Certs, Premium Crackers, Nabisco, Kraft Philadelphia Cream Cheese, Ritz, Halls cough drops, Newtons, Butter Nutter, Wheat Thins, Cadbury Cream eggs, Oreo, Dentyne chewing gum, Trident chewing gum, Tang, Nilla crackers,)
- Mars Candies
- Murree BreweyCo. (food and drink)
- Nestle Pakistan Ltd. (dairy products)
- National Foods Limited
- Nestle
- Nutrilite (vitamins, Nutritional Supplement drink mixes, etc.)
- NutriScience Innovations (maker of vitamins, cosmetics)
- Nu Skin (vitamins, cosmetics)
- Olympia Food Industries
- Palmolive dish soap
- R. Torre Company (Torani foods)
- Re-Vita Manufacturing (nutritional)
- Reliv International, Inc. (nutritional supplements)
- Sara Lee (foods)
- Savory Foods, Inc. (food)
- Snickers candy bars
- Synergy Worldwide, Inc. (Nutritional Supplements)
- Solis Foods Corporation Inc (foods)
- Sun Dates LLC (foods)
- Super-Pufft Snack Corporation (snacks and Beverages / Beverage Concentrates)
- TABASCO
- Tastes of Asia (IMEX China Ltd.)
- Tom's of Maine, Inc. (Natural Personal Care Products)
- Torani foods (R. Torre Company)
- Tops Food & Beverages (Murree BreweyCo. Ltd.)

- Tyson Foods
- Mariani Packing Company (nutritional snacks)
- Mariani Packing Company
- McDonalds



- Murree BreweyCo. Ltd., Tops Food & Beverages
- National Foods Limited (Spice & Seasonings)
- POM Wonderful, LLC (fruits, foods, drinks)
- Punjab Milk Foods
- Ore-Ida
- "So Natural" Minute Corn. Labeled non-gmo, all natural but also Halal Marked. Sold at Wal-mart in the canned vegetables aisle. Might be sold by other stores as well. This IS HALAL MARKED and is therefore marked by the Mark of the Beast!
- Starbucks
- Subway
- Sunrider International (nutritional supplement, personal care products, cosmetics)
- Unicity International (nutritional)
- Unilever Canada Inc. (foods)
- Ultimate Nutrition (Nutritional Supplements)
- Wal-Mart
- Whole Foods
- XanGo, LLC (XANGO drinks, foods)

SAFE PRODUCTS

All pork products are banned from Islamic Sharia Law. They are NOT allowed to place the mark on any product containing pork. Under Sharia Law and the son of perdition, (the antichrist, bashar assad, the president of Syria), pork will not be allowed to be bought or sold. So, Pork products will NOT contain the mark of the beast. The same is true for alcohol, shrimp, bear, fox, rabbit, Opossum, Raccoon, catfish, crab, crawlfish, clam, frogs, turtles, ground hog, Squirrel.

The following are companies who SO FAR refuse the mark of the beast, These companies are NOT halal certified! Please SUPPORT these companies:

- Bernard Matthews Farms (Turkey, etc.)
- DUNKIN DONUTS
- Please support your LOCAL farms, farmers markets, flea markets!

What We Can Do:

- Educate the Public, our family and friends,
- Boycott Halal certified products and marked products,
- Support companies that have so far resisted Islamic pressure to mark all products as halal,
- Buy organic, non-gmo, NON-halal products in Bulk,
- Support local organic farmers,
- Grow your own garden if possible. You may also be able to grow some food inside in pots, etc.

The Syrian Son of Perdition/ Anti-Christ: The Fact that "halal" is a syrian word, gives reference to the fact that the son of perdition, the one everyone calls the Anti-Christ, is the president of Syria, bashar assad.

The 3 Symbols of 666 Revealed!!!

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/mark.html>

Rev. 13:18

Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

First it's important to understand that numbers as we see them today, 0123456789, did NOT exist 2,000 years ago when John wrote the Book of Revelation.

The numbers we use today are called "*Hindu Arabic Numbers*". They were first invented by the Hindu's in India. Then they were adopted by the Muslim Arabs, and then the Catholic Church and Europe. All of this is well documented history.

Each time that they moved to another group of people and over time, the numbers changed in appearance. In John's lifetime, the Hindu numbers were used only in India (and perhaps China) and looked MUCH different than they do today. During John's lifetime, in Israel and the Roman Empire, they would write numbers four possible ways.

1. Write them out with complete words. ALL of the numbers in the Scriptures were originally written with complete words, such as when John wrote "hexakosioi" for six hundred in Rev.14:20. He wrote "hexekonta" for sixty in Rev.11:3 and 12:6. He wrote "hex" for six in Rev.4. Yet in Rev.13:18, he did NOT write "hexakosioi hexekonta hex" which is what he would have written for 666 following the pattern of his writing style of always writing out the complete word for all numbers.

2. They used Roman Numerals. The Roman Numerals for 666 would be *DCLXVI*. This is NOT what John wrote in Rev.13:18.

3. They would use "Hebrew Numerals" which were ancient Assyrian Aramaic letters and each letter represented a number, similar to the Roman system, but using a different language. This is NOT what John wrote in the Scriptures.

4. Greek numerals. Similar to the Hebrew Numerals except using the Greek letters. This is what most people claim that John wrote. However, that's impossible and this is why:

In his lifetime, the Hindu numbers, used only in India at that time, for 666 would look something similar to three fours, Look at first century AD picture. If he saw the modern Hindu Arabic "666" OR the ancient Hindu numbers "444", he would not recognize it as numbers. He would not know what he was seeing or how to translate it into his Greek, Aramaic or Roman. If he had seen "666", the only way that he could write it would be to just copy it down the way that he saw it, thus he would have written the modern number "666". Yet he did NOT do that. He did not write "666" with Hindu-Arabic numbers, the way they look today, NOR how they were written in India in his lifetime.

John was having a vision of the end times, OUR time. Why would John write 666 with three ancient Greek letters? when in these end times, the time he was seeing in the vision, we are using a modern European form of the Hindu-Arabic numbers.

Most people claim that we should add up the letters of a man's name, the person that we will know as "the antichrist", & that name will add up to 666. That's called "Gematria", a sort of "Bible Code", the practice of using letters for numbers & adding them. It is a false theory & decoy/trap. Gematria is ancient Assyrian, Babylonian witchcraft. There is absolutely no proof that Jesus, the disciples, apostles or prophets used Gematria or any other form of Bible Code. It is my personal experience that every instance of bible code revelations & Gematria are deceptions.

Let's look at what John wrote, according to Strong's Concordance.

Let's start with the word "**count**" in Rev.13:18:

Strong's G5585 - psephizo. From G5586

1. to count with pebbles, to compute, calculate, reckon, **TO DETERMINE**

2. to give one's vote by casting a pebble into the urn
3. to decide by voting

Now let's look at Strong's for the word "**number**":

Strong's G706 - arithmos. From G142

1. a fixed and definite number,
 2. an indefinite number, **A MULTITUDE.**
- KJV(18) - number, 18;
 NAS(18) - **group**, 1; number, 17;

Acts 5:36 Translated as Group in the New American Standard Bible.

G706 ALWAYS refers to a GROUP OF PEOPLE. Never does G706 refer to an actual number in the Bible.

Since this Greek word NEVER refers to an actual number in Scripture, we must NOT assume that it is referring to an actual number.

Now let's look at the Strong's word for "**man**":

Strong's G444 - anthrōpos From G435 and G3700; man-faced, i.e. a human being (A GROUP OF HUMAN BEINGS)

1. a human being, (even females or males either one)
 - a) generically, to include all human individuals, the human race.
- This is a DIFFERENT Greek word from what is used in Scripture for a male!

Since this Greek word is NOT referring to a male, but rather mankind, the human race, **we MUST embrace that this is NOT referring directly to one man, "the antichrist"**, as taught by traditional doctrines of man. Therefore, it's IMPOSSIBLE for this to be telling us to add up the letters of one man's name. It's impossible for this to be telling us to add letters and/or numbers to determine the name of the Son of Perdition (the antichrist).

So basically we have so far:

Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding determine the multitude of the beast: for it is a multitude of mankind; and his multitude is...

So now let's look at "**666**" in Strong's Concordance:

Strong's G5516 - "chi-xi-stigma χξϚ Transliteration chi-xi-stigma Root Word (Etymology) The ἄγαμος (G22)d, ἀγαθοεργέω (G14)th and an obsolete letter (G742 as a cross) of the Greek alphabet (intermediate between the ἀββα (G5)th and "Αβελ (G6)th), used as numbers".

Notice it says the x looking symbol is the 22nd letter of the Greek alphabet. This is the number of double judgment. Then it says the middle character is the 14th letter. The number 14 is what GOD showed me concerning March 14th, 2008 which was one of the first prophecies GOD gave me. So both these numbers are relevant to the opening of understanding of Prophecy. Strong's says that the 3rd letter is the "stigma". "Stigma" means "mark" or badge of servitude! So instead of the 3rd character being a number, it's actually saying that the OTHER 2 characters represent the mark!

In All other places in the Bible, numbers are spelled with words, NOT symbols. For example, the number 600 in Rev. 14:20 is ἔξακόσιοι, the number 60 in Rev. 12:6 is ἑξήκοντα, the number 6 in Rev. 4:8 is ἔξ. Rev. 13:18 is the ONLY place in the Bible where these symbols are used! Even though the numbers 600, 60 and 6 are found in the Bible in many places!

Now let's look at 666 in the "Codex Vaticanus":

The picture below is of 666 in the Codex Vaticanus, which is the oldest most complete bible manuscript on Earth. The Dead Sea Scrolls are older, but they are unreliable due to their corrupt Assyrian Aramaic origins and association with wicked magic books. The Dead Sea Scrolls are unreliable also due to the fact that they are in so many tiny fragments and we cannot trust whether humans have correctly pieced the fragments back together accurately.

The most reliable ancient bible manuscripts are in Greek and much more complete rather than tiny fragments. The Codex Vaticanus is the most accurate and most trust worthy ancient bible manuscript available to us.

The Codex Vaticanus is an important manuscript from 350 A.D. It contains a copy of the Greek Septuagint Old Testament which is the version of the Bible that Jesus and the Apostles actually used, plus the New Testament. The Codex Vaticanus is the oldest complete bible in existence. In 2013, GOD revealed to me the fact about it being a copy of the Greek Septuagint which is actually a restoration of the original Hebrew Scriptures. From Hebrews 9:13 to the end of the Book of Revelation the document had to be restored due to damage. This is very common among ancient manuscripts. These books WERE in the original Codex Vaticanus. Because that Hebrews 9:13 to Revelation was so heavily damaged, they had to make replica's using all of the possible fragments plus all of the other available oldest fragments of other manuscripts and all other possible resources to complete the most accurate replica possible of Hebrews 9:13 to Revelation. Then replaced that section which was damaged. They did an EXCELLENT job doing so! JE-sus showed me that it's extremely accurate to the original. HE will tell you the same thing if you truly seek with a real heart for truth. This bible was NOT written by the Vatican, nor by Catholics. It is called "Vaticanus" ONLY because of its present location. The Vatican is holding MANY ancient manuscripts hostage. This codex was not written in Latin. We have no reason to not trust this manuscript. The evidence is overwhelming that the Roman Catholic church added to and took away from scripture mostly AFTER this codex was already written. Jesus has confirmed this bible to me **many** times.

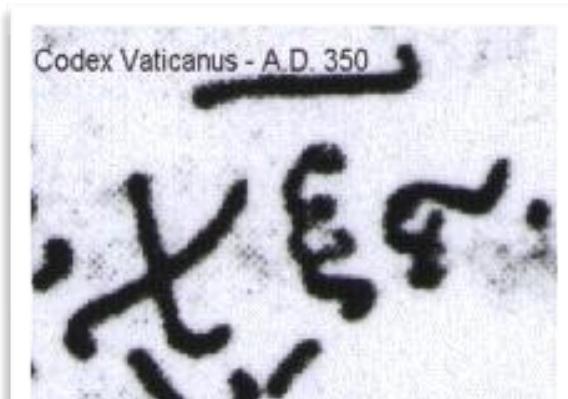
Now let's look at 666 in Rev. 13:18, of the Codex Vaticanus and compare it to some very common symbols!



The first symbol of 666 (the x character) is the Nazi swastika. This has been Powerfully confirmed to me by GOD. The Nazi swastika are rotating arms, like on the mecca clock. "Turn around, Turn around". The swastika is also called a "rotating cross" or "sun cross". You will notice below that all 3 symbols of 666 are rotating, because they are a reflection of an image.



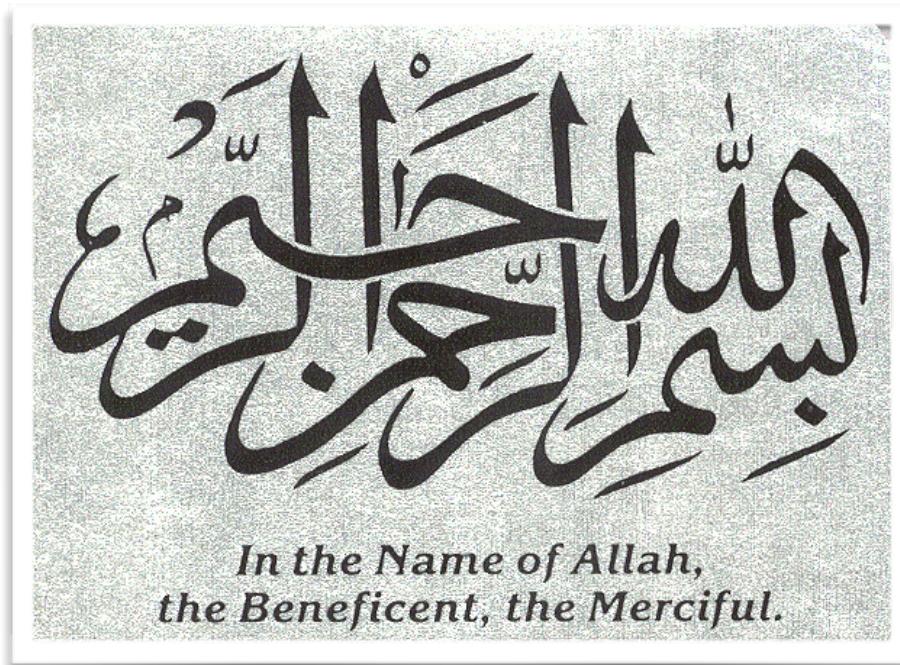
The gold symbol shown above on the right is an Islamic word called "bismillah". It is Aramaic for "Allah" or "in the name of Allah". (The fact that this is Aramaic (Assyrian Language) means that this has a connection to the son of perdition, the Syrian president, [basher Assad](#).) When you turn the bismillah on the side and place it in a mirror (as above on the left) you see the middle character/drawing in 666! Notice the line above Allah. It is part of the word Allah, it is NOT an underline. Notice the same line in the gold symbol and in this Bible! Not only is the line present in both, but also notice the hook in the line, the hook or arrow is pointing the same direction!



The 3rd character is the stigma which means "mark" or "badge of servitude". But also notice it is the PERFECT shape of the sickle **and** hammer of the communist flag! Notice even the head of the hammer is visible in both the communist flag AND this copy of the codex. This symbol, just like the middle symbol needs to be rotated because it is a mirror reflection of the image of the beast. So, don't discount it just because it's not turned just right. The shape is EXACTLY the same!

In [Revelation 13](#) in the Codex Vaticanus, we find that John drew Nazi, Islamic **and** Communist symbols, the multitudes (number/groups of people) of the beast! Some people will completely discount this revelation just because you need to turn the bismillah on the side and mirror it in order to see it in the same direction as 666. However, regardless of which direction any of these characters are pointed or facing, The shape itself is exactly the same!!! Not only in just one character but in all 3 characters of 666!!! Even if you do discount the characters, there is still plenty of solid proof in the rest of this article. Also many people have been focusing on just the Islamic side of the beast. BUT it is VERY CLEAR that there **is** a communist symbol in this picture! In recent news, we see Russia helping Iran, China and N.Korea, Lebanon **and** Syria. What can be more clear?

The picture below helps confirm how you spell Allah in Aramaic and that you can turn it in any direction.
It was taken from an Islamic site which can be confirmed by clicking on the below image.



You can also confirm what the name Allah looks like in Aramaic by going to google translate and translate "Allah" from English to Arabic, a dialect of Aramaic. It shows the same as the image taken from the Islamic site. You can do this which will show ﷺ. It will come up very small. You can copy and paste it into Microsoft office or other Word Pad and then enlarge it to show

الله

In other words, if you mirror the text of what we

thought was 666, it will say "in the name of Allah". Walid Shoebat, a former PLO terrorist, now Christian evangelist, said that the first time he read the Greek symbol that is translated in the Bible as 666, he immediately read it as the Aramaic character "Bismillah" which means "in the name of Allah." I do believe that the Beast is a end time confederation of Islamic and Communist Nations joining forces against Israel and America in the Name of Allah and that the Islam Religion is the mark (badge of servitude) of the beast. I asked GOD to confirm this to me. Then one day I looked down and seen all three characters of 666 in Aramaic on a sheet of paper I had. I had this paper even BEFORE I had been shown this revelation! The paper had nothing to do with the mark of the beast. I have received other confirmations as well.

666 Also Represents 3 Antichrists

We have all been taught that there will be **one** man standing on the Temple Mount or in Jerusalem, claiming to be "God". However, The Creator has revealed to me that there will actually be 3 men claiming to be God. "666" shows 3 men. The first 6 represents a man of Nazism which is Pope Benedict who was a member of the [Nazi Youth](#) group.

The middle 6 represents the main antichrist, Son of Perdition, the Muslim 12th Inman Mahdi, Bashar Assad.

The third 6 represents a man of Communism, Pope Francis.

Assad's Alawi Sect Teaches that the 12th Inman Mahdi Will Be Alawi & GOD Manifest in the Flesh With Two Prophets (Pope Benedict & Francis) The following link shows an Islamic Hadith that says that the Mahdi, the end time Islamic world ruler, is from the Alawi Sect, of which Assad is the leader of. I don't recommend that you read all of the evil junk in the website. Just hold down "Ctrl" on your keyboard and press "F". This will open a small box somewhere on your screen. Then type in "Alawi". It will then highlight "Alawi" on your screen where it says "the Mahdi, who will be Muhammad ibn 'Abdullah al-'Alawi", which means that he will be of the Alawi sect of Islam.

Quotes from the following link <https://islamqa.info/en/136537>:

"The core of Nusayrism (Assad's Alawi Sect) is the concept of God in triad, with God himself being manifested through Ali, cousin and son-in-law of the Prophet Muhammad. Nusayris believe that God is Ali in the flesh, who created Muhammad from his spirit, who in turn created Salman al-Farisi, a Persian companion and evangelist. These three form a triad – Mana (Meaning), Ism (Name/Veil) and Bab (Gate).

Nusayrism is also cyclical. Nusayris believe that there have been seven times that God manifested in seven different trinities. The first was of Abel, Adam and Gabriel; the last in Ali, Muhammad and Salman. In all, the meanings, or manifestations, of God seem to be subordinate figures while the name/veil appear to be superior ones: Jesus is the name but God manifestation is actually Simon Peter; Muhammad is the name but God is manifested through Ali."

(Actually the person who translated this Islamic Hadith into English doesn't understand the Arab language enough to understand that they would NEVER say "Jesus is the name". But rather "Yeshua is the name" is the correct translation of this Arabic phrase. The website is "NON-religious" & based in Maryland, USA.)

"Nusayris believe each soul is a star, the sinful will be reincarnated as inferior beings through nine levels of human existence and nobility."

"Because people sin, they are no longer splendid stars and must redeem themselves by knowing God through ma'rifa – inner knowledge from one's own direct experience of reality, something not possible through books. Consequently, traditional ritual and literal reading of scripture are not essential and can even lead to perdition."

"The dictator (Assad's dad) previously changed his family name from Wahsh (wild beast) to Assad (lion), and had married a Sunni woman."

The following website confirms Assad's Alawi doctrine that 'God' has appeared to mankind 8 times thus far, with yet a 9th time still to come soon. Each time, he appears on Earth as a human man, accompanied with 2 other men in the flesh! Again, they translate "Yeshua" as "Jesus" because these are English speaking people who don't know how much Muslims hate the name of "JEsus" and only say "Yesu, Yeshua" & other variations of the [pagan](#) Assyrian Y names.

Book: The Monotheists: Jews, Christians, and Muslims in Conflict and ..., Volume 2. By F. E. Peters. Page 321.

"The Alawi is redeemed only by recognizing the divinity in one of the seven cycles of God's historical self-manifestation. (Recognizing Assad as

"God" in the flesh.) In each of these manifestations, God...is accompanied by two lesser beings, one called "the Name" or "the Veil", and the other, "The Gate".

It then goes on to explain that the Mahdi is God in the flesh who is sometimes seen with the prophets, but that he is higher than the prophets. This is very clear proof that Assad will stand with both popes, and that the "False Prophet" of Rev.13 is actually both popes. It says that he has "two horns". If 10 horns in scripture are 10 beings, and one horn is one being, then it only makes sense that two horns are two beings. So we will see Assad & both popes all stand together as the trinity god that the traditional church has taught the people to believe in. Assad will even descend from the sky before the Great Tribulation, just like the traditional church has taught the people. The majority of the world will worship them.

Concerning the "gate" & the "veil" horns/prophets, the Roman Catholic Pope performs the "Porta Santa" (Holy Gate) ritual every Christmas Eve! In the ritual, he knocks on the wall or door 3 times. They say that the door is a veil that separates mankind & God, but that the pope enters through the veil to then eat the Eucharist, which they say (in other Catholic literature) is the very presence of God in the flesh of the cookie.

These 3 men are not truly human. They are fallen angels.

Therefore, they are also the 3 of the 4 horsemen of the book of Revelation. They are demons who have been released upon the Earth for destruction and Judgment. You can see in the chart below that this is related also to the first four seals of Revelation 6. Although the seals may seem out of order in the chart below, it's important to remember that these demon spirits had already existed long before these "men" were manifested on Earth in our generation. But these 3 fallen angels, manifesting as men, will lead the Nazi, Islamic and Communist people and armies in the Day of The Lord, the "Great Tribulation".

6	6	6
Nazism	Islam	Communism
Pope Benedict	Assad	Pope Francis
3rd Seal	4th Seal	2nd Seal
Black Horse	Green Horse	Red Horse

Image of the Beast

Rev 13:15 "And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed".



In Islamic tradition authenticated by At-Tirmidi, Al-Abani notes:

"Allah will raise up the black stone on the Day of Judgement and it will have two eyes and a tongue which it talks with, and it will give witness to everyone who touched it in truth".

It was narrated that Ibn 'Abbaas said: The Messenger of Allaah said concerning the Stone:

"By Allaah, Allaah will bring it forth on the Day of Resurrection, and it will have two eyes with which it will see and a tongue with which it will speak, and it will testify in favour of those who touched it in sincerity."

Narrated by al-Tirmidhi, 961; Ibn Maajah, 2944

This hadeeth was classed as hasan by al-Tirmidhi, and as qawiy by al-Haafiz ibn Hajar in Fath al-Baari, 3/462

It is believed by Muslims that you receive forgiveness of sins by touching the black stone. It was narrated that Ibn 'Umar said: I heard the Messenger of Allaah... say: "Touching them both [the Black Stone and al-Rukn al-Yamani] is an expiation for sins." (Narrated by al-Tirmidhi, 959. This hadeeth was classed as hasan by al-Tirmidhi and as saheeh by al-Haakim (1/664). Al-Dhahabi agreed with him).

The black stone is in the corner of their mecca temple. We know that JESUS is the Chief Cornerstone!

Tareekh Baghdad" by Al-Khatib (6/328), "Al-'ilal Al-Mutanahiya (2/944): The Black Stone is Allah's right hand on earth with which He shakes the hands of His slaves.

The Stone is roughly 30 cm (12 in.) in diameter. It is the eastern cornerstone of the Kaaba, the ancient sacred stone building towards which Muslims pray, in the center of the Grand Mosque in Mecca, Saudi Arabia. According to Islamic tradition, the Stone fell from Heaven.

Muslims teach that Jesus is NOT the Son of GOD and that Judas, not Jesus, was crucified on the cross!

1 John 4:2-3

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

Some Muslims believe 666 to be a Holy Number!

- 666 written on the Quran - https://youtu.be/PwWnYreAA_4

Notice the following Quote from <http://www.66619.org/thequran.htm>, an Islamic site registered to a man in Turkey.

"The number 666 is highly publicized all over the world and it is associated with evil and danger. However, it is not what it seems. It was a Satanic trick. The trick was to prevent the people approaching the 666. Satan knew that the 666 is the book of GOD and the people should be kept away from it. According to his plan, he placed a bad image to the number 666... It points at no other book but the Quran, 666 , which the sincere believers should study as they are commanded by GOD and should follow its contents."

Notice two more muslim websites that claim 666 to be a holy number of Islam. Also, the koran/quran has 6,666 verses. So Again, this is yet ANOTHER Proof that Islam is the Mark of the Beast!

Not Regard the Desire of Women

Dan. 11:37

Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

This has NOTHING to do with homosexuality. But rather, it is saying that the [Son of Perdition \(the antichrist\)](#) will NOT respect women. It is very well known that the Islamic religion does NOT respect women. Islam encourages the spiritual, mental, emotional and physical abuse of females of all ages. Islamic shows more hatred toward women than any other religion on Earth. In fact, the Alawi sect of Islam, practiced by Bashar Assad, even teaches that women do not have a soul. Bashar Assad therefore fits this description in [Daniel 11:37](#) better than any other person on Earth.

Beheadings

Rev. 20:4

And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and **[I saw]**the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received [his] mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

It is very well known that beheadings are very common in Muslim Countries and is confirmed again in the video above.

Daniel 7:25 Think to Change times and laws! Fulfilled



The Osama Bin Laden family has built the worlds largest clock in the goal of changing all the time zones across the globe. They want to change GMT to Mecca Time!

Daniel 7:25 antichrist "think to change times" refers to Islamic plans to change GMT time to Mecca Time. "laws" refers to Sharia Law!

Sharia Law: Cannot Buy or Sell

Islam is NOT just a religion. It is a way of life that includes EVERY part of life including finances. In Islam, you are required to submit to Sharia Law. In Sharia Law, you cannot buy or sell without submitting to the laws of Sharia Law or Islamic financial practices. There are actual Sharia Courts across the globe including America. Sharia Law continues to gain ground and power in America and across the world. American courts and Canadian courts have upheld Sharia Law over and above the Constitution of the United States and of Canada. There are even banks that practice under sharia law. These banks continue to increase in number and power. Eventually, as more nations come under total Islamic control, all financial actions, buying and selling will be regulated under sharia law and anyone who refuses to submit to Islam will be first required to pay a fee to stay alive and out of jail. Anyone who refuses to pay the fee will be arrested and in many cases beheaded.

Notice that in **Rev. 14:1** and **Ezek. 4:4–6**, GOD's People have a mark in their forehead! We KNOW that Christians are NOT going to have a microchip in our forehead! NOR are we going to have eyes scans that GOD uses to recognize us as His People. The "mark" or "badge of servitude" is SPIRITUAL. NOT a microchip or tattoo. But the microchip is a NWO (New World Order) way of tracking people and controlling people. You should NEVER get a microchip! But it is still NOT the mark of the beast. Many people have received a microchip without submitting to any form of worship or false gods. Many hospitals now offer a microchip to be implanted in all newborn babies. FEMA put a microchip in the dead people from Hurricane Katrina. Some hospitals implant a microchip into unconscious patients who enter the Emergency room. Many nursing homes offer RFID microchips for their elderly patients. Many people have microchips in their pets. But yet NONE of these people are submitting to Islam, Nazism or Communism which we have here PROVEN to be directly related to the mark of the beast.

Notice the mark of GOD:

Exo. 13:9, 16

9 And it (**the moral laws of GOD**) shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that **the LORD'S** law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the **LORD** brought thee out of Egypt.

16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the **LORD** brought us forth out of Egypt

Deut. 6:8

And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

Deu 11:18

Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

We see from the verses above that the Mark of GOD is the Spiritual Law of GOD, the 10 Commandments, including THOU SHALT NOT KILL and THOU SHALT HAVE NO OTHER gods BEFORE ME!

The Mark of the Beast is the law of Satan (**Isa. 44:20**), Sharia Law including, "Thou should kill Christians and Jews and you should serve Allah", the moon god, Satan the devil!

The Halal Mark!

The Halal Mark is part of Sharia Law and Islam. It is a mark/stamp/seal on products. Currently, the mark is on many products in Europe and the middle east, Detroit and other heavily muslim populated areas. Their publicly stated goal is to get this mark on all legally allowed products worldwide ASAP.

Babylon The City

Revelation 17:18

And the woman which thou sawest is that great CITY, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

Revelation 18:11

And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more

Saudi Arabia is in the midst of building the end time city of Babylon. If allowed to be completed, it would be 33 times larger than New York City. A lot of people believe that the city of Babylon must be Rome, and I used to believe that also. But then I found out that Rome was NOT part of the ancient Babylonian Empire! For a city to be the end time city of Babylon, it MUST be located in the land of the ancient Babylonian Empire. The city of NEOM, Saudi Arabia fits the biblical description of Babylon. There are 7 main mountain peaks in Saudi Arabia. Saudi Arabia is just as much responsible for the blood of the saints, as is Rome. For more information.

10 Toes of Daniel 2 and 10 Horns of Daniel 7 & Revelation 12, 13 & 17

Just like everyone else, I thought the 10 toes (10 horns) of the beast, will be 10 nations which already exist. Most people believe it's 10 nations of Europe. Others believe it's 10 Arab nations. I thought it was 10 Islamic Arab and communist nations including Russia, China, Iran, Pakistan, etc. But now, JESUS has opened my eyes. It cannot be nations that have already existed for a long time like Russia, China, Iran, Germany, England, Turkey, etc.

Rev.17:12-18

- 12** And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. (Notice they have NO kingdom yet. They receive power for only one hour (3.5 years) with Assad. Putin, China, England, Germany, Iran, etc already have a kingdom and power for long periods of time. These are 10 beings [some human, some nephilim Daniel 2:43] who do NOT yet rule real nations. The word MINGLE in 2:43 is the Syrian word ARAB. Bashar Assad has repeatedly declared a wish to have an Arab Union. These are 10 beings who Assad will appoint over the whole world which will be divided into 10 regions)
- 13** These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast. (Beings and groups who eventually submit to Assad)
- 14** These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (They will still be ruling with Assad when Jesus returns)
- 15** And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.
- 16** And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. (The alliance between Assad & the Catholic Church is not a true heartfelt sincere alliance by Assad. Pope Benedict, Pope Francis & Assad are all fallen angels with the same goal of destroying all religions & Rome. They only use the Catholic Church to gain the support of false Christians. At first, it will appear as unity/coexistence between Islam & the Catholic church. But at the end, Assad and his 10 rulers will turn against Rome & will destroy Rome. However, the Pope will still be alive at the coming of Jesus. Both Assad & the Popes will be thrown into the Lake of Fire at JESUS' Coming)
- 17** For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.
- 18** And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth. (Rome)

One little horn = one being, the son of perdition.

2 horns of false prophet = 2 Popes.

10 horns = 10 beings.

Possible 7 Heads/Mountains/Kingdoms: Rev. 17:10-11

1. Babylon Empire
2. Persian Empire
3. Greek Empire under Alexander The Great.
4. Greek Empire under Antiochus Epiphanes
5. Western Roman Empire, 27 BC – AD 476, centered in Rome, Italy. The Western Roman Empire continues today in the Roman Catholic Church, Roman numerals, Gregorian calendar, names of months and days, etc.
6. Eastern Roman Empire (Byzantine/Byzantium Empire), AD 285 – 1453, centered in Constantinople/Istanbul, Turkey. Eventually evolved into the ankle of The Ottoman Empire 1299–1923. Still exist today in different forms in Iran, Turkey, Syria.

7. End Time Assyrian Empire under Bashar Assad.

Possible 8 Kings of Rev. 17

1. King Nebuchadnezzar
2. Cyrus of the Persian Empire
3. Darius the 3rd of Persian Empire
4. Alexander The Great, The Greek Empire
5. Antiochus Epiphanes, Greek Syrian Empire

The above 5 kings has already fallen before the time that John wrote.

6. Vespasian, Roman ruler in 70 A.D. This is the king that is, during John's time.
7. Constantine 1 of the Eastern Roman Empire/Byzantine Empire which got taken over by the Ottoman Empire and Islam.
8. Bashar Assad, who is the same fallen angel of Antiochus Epiphanes. He is one of the 7, but returns as the 8th king. The Assyrian Empire was the blood line of all these kingdoms. Most pagan religious customs originate from Assyria.

It is Very Important to note that the Beast is a Confederation of BOTH Islamic AND Communist Nations. Many websites only teach one face of the beast. They only teach that Islam is the beast. That is NOT true. The Truth is that the beast is a Confederation of BOTH Islamic AND Communist nations.

It is very important to understand that [Ezek. 38](#) mentions not only Islamic nations but also communist nations. The Islamic nations do NOT have the power or ability to invade the United States of America. They have ability to attack America and take over America from within but NOT invade America. But the Communist nations DO have the ability to invade America. Therefore these two groups are working together to destroy America. [Consequences, What does this mean to America and to You?](#)

If this is true that the beast is an Islamic/Communist Confederation & the black stone of Mecca is the image of the beast & the Mark (badge of servitude) of the Beast is Sharia Law, Then this means that the threat from Iran is real AND that The United States of America has already been taken over by The End Time Beast! Obama has the mark of the beast! This page is NOT about racism! This ministry fights HARD against racism! In fact, we fight harder against racism than most ministries. This page is about the Mark of the beast and about the beast and its connection to Islam and Communism. I am NOT saying that Obama is the Beast! I am NOT saying that Obama is the antichrist! What I am saying is that the beast is an end time confederation of both Islamic and communist nations and that the mark of the beast is Islamic sharia law.

They come in the authority (badge of servitude) of Islam. I am also saying that America is already under the beast power and that Obama has the mark of the beast (Islamic sharia law plus Communism). He has characteristics of BOTH sides of the beast, Islam AND Communism. I do hope that before The Great White Throne Judgment comes, he repents and will be saved in Jesus Name. My point and intent is NOT to speak against Obama. BUT RATHER to show that America is already under the Islamic communist beast. Barack Hussein Obama IS A MUSLIM. He says it with his own mouth! Many people do not believe so. But the evidence against him is 100% solid and extremely easy to see and discern!

I do not call for people to take up arms against the Islamic beast government that has taken over America. You cannot defeat the beast with physical arms. Our weapons are not carnal. We do not fight against flesh. There is a very strong antichrist spirit power with Obama and Biden and all the beast empire. The powers that be, will remove Obama from office before the end of his second term. That is not what I want. That is just what GOD has shown me and many others. The only thing we can do is to go underground to hide in order to survive. And we can also educate and inform others. We should NOT fight back with arms against Obama or any other antichrist worker. Jesus did not fight back. He accepted His destiny to lay down His Life for the Kingdom. Now, we can resist with the power that GOD gave us in the American Constitution which the beast power is destroying and will destroy. It is okay to vote and protest and inform and educate. But it is NOT right to take up arms. GOD has plans for us. We will go to Heaven at the end of the tribulation and take part in the Marriage Supper of The Lamb of GOD which is our Captain. Then we will come down with Him at the Battle of Armageddon and we will then defeat the Beast.

If anyone tells you that you must convert to Communism or to Islam OR if they tell you that you must NOT worship Jesus as GOD, You should remember this following verse:

Acts 5:29

Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men.

Many people will say "how can I survive if I do not obey the beast government"?

The Bible gives this promise: **Matt. 6:33**

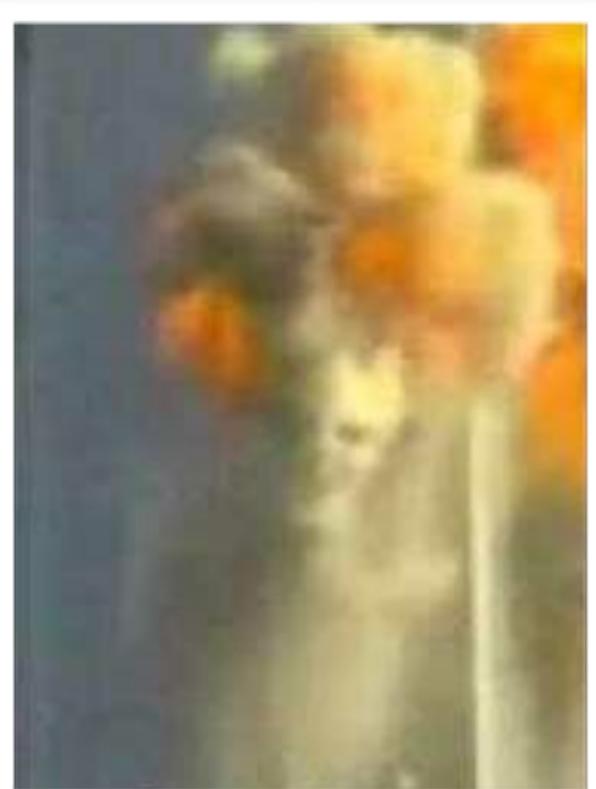
But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

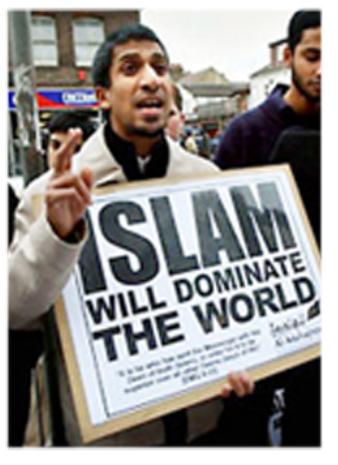
Iran prepares people for 'messiah miracles' Government broadcasts series on imminent appearance of apocalyptic Islamic 'Mahdi'!!!

The Shriners are linked to Islam and Communism!

The Shriners are the highest echelon of Masons/freemasonry. There are 32 levels of Masons, then you reach the Shrine, hence the name Shriners. They are a branch of Islam.

You should Remember 911, Everyone else has forgotten!





Islamic Terrorists
Have Carried Out More Than
3 0 0 0 4
Deadly Terror Attacks
Since 9/11
TheReligionofPeace.com



Judges 16:27, 29

- 27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines (muslims) were there; and there were upon the roof (upper floors of the trade center) about three thousand men and women (count of the dead on 911), that beheld while Samson made sport.
29 And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars (Buildings #1 & #2 of 7 WTC buildings) upon which the house stood, and on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

Another step of understanding that the antichrist cannot come from Europe or England is that much of western Europe will be conquered by the antichrist. The British Commonwealth is the Tribe of Ephraim and the USA is Manasseh.

FREE BUMPER STICKER!



Is Saudi Arabia Building The End Time City of Babylon?

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/babylon.html>

(Published Oct. 2017. Last updated/edited Jan. 23, 2019)

In this article, you will see proof that Rome, New York City and the United States of America do NOT fit the biblical description of the end time city of Babylon. And you will also see solid proof that Saudi Arabia is building the city of Babylon. Please read the entire article to examine all of the proof.

Oct. 24-25, 2017, Saudi Arabia's Crown Prince Mohammed bin Salman, announced to the world that Saudi Arabia is building a high tech metropolis called NEOM. If allowed to come to completion, it will be 33 times larger than New York City! New Jerusalem of Revelation 21 will be 2,225 km. If allowed to be completed, NEOM would be 26,500 km, (10,230 square miles) almost 12 times larger than New Jerusalem! It will be the real life version of "The Jetsons" cartoon. Supposedly, no shopping centers, malls or stores will be built in this new modern city. Everything you need will be delivered to your door by robots or drones. The city will feature driverless cars and even flying cars. Supposedly, the city will be entirely powered by solar panels and windmills. This is the dream of Google and many other promoters of highly advanced technology.

It is to be located in northern Saudi Arabia and will cross the borders of Jordan & Egypt. It is highly possible that they will demand land from Israel for this city. They are already building this city of NEOM, which perhaps we should call "Babylon". They have already laid some of the infrastructure, as well as built an airport for the incoming construction workers. The land borders the Red Sea, a major shipping route. In this article, I will share many reasons why I suspect that this could be the end time great city of Babylon of the Book of Revelation, chapters 17-18.

Revelation 17 (KJV)

- 1 And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:
 - 2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.
 - 3 So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns. (The word "wilderness" in the bible does NOT refer to jungles & woods, but rather to desert & uninhabited places. For example, the desert in the region of Jerusalem is still called today "The Judean Wilderness".)
 - 4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication: (The Saudi Royal family is one of the most wealthy families on the planet, and perhaps the most wealthy.)
 - 5 And upon her forehead was a name written, Mystery, Babylon The Great, The Mother Of Harlots And Abominations Of The Earth. (Mystery Babylon is more than a city. It is all false religion which descended from Nimrod & Asshur who built the first city of Babylon. The city of Babylon must be connected with false religion.)
 - 6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration. (The city of Babylon must be leading city & nation of Christian persecution.)
 - 7 And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.
 - 8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.
 - 9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.
 - 10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.
 - 11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.
- (There are 7 empires that must rule in this location of Babylon. USA does NOT fit that description.) (It's clear in these verses that "7 mountains" actually refer primarily to 7 empires throughout time, with an end time revival of one of the empires. But it is generally also accepted as being literally 7 mountains also. New York City is not located on 7 mountains, nor 7 hills.)

Revelation 18

- 1 And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.
- 2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.
- 3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.
- 4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.
- 5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.
- 6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.
- 7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.
- 8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.
- 9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,
- 10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.
- 11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:
- 12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood (A north African tree. There is NOT a demand for this type of wood in America. Neither does America export it. This indicates an African or middle eastern city of Babylon), and all manner vessels of ivory (Selling of new ivory is illegal in America, so Babylon cannot be the USA, nor New York City), and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,
- 13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense (Growing of Frankincense in the USA is extremely rare. And the use of it is also rare in the USA compared to the middle east, Asia and Africa), and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men. (It is the nations of Syria, Iran, Saudi Arabia, Russia and China that will be importing American slaves after the destruction of America.)
- 14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.
- 15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,
- 16 And saying, Alas, alas that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!
- 17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,
- 18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!
- 19 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate. (Americans do not throw dust on our heads. This is a middle eastern custom.)
- 20 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.
- 21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.
- 22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;
- 23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.
- 24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth. (America has never been responsible for the blood of saints and prophets. That crime was committed by Mecca, Rome, Assyria and Saudi Arabia.)

Why Rome CANNOT Be The End Time City of Babylon

Lots of people believe that the great city of Babylon of the end times is the city of Rome, or the Vatican. The Vatican is both a city and a nation of its own & it fits the requirement of murdering the apostles & prophets of Jesus Christ. But the Vatican is not a major worldwide shipping port.

When we think of the world's major shipping ports and great cities of worldwide commerce, we typically think of New York City, Singapore, Hong Kong and China. Yet China, Hong Kong and Singapore don't have any historical connection with the bible, apostles & prophets. I don't usually think of Rome or Italy being one of the world's most important seaports or centers of trade & merchandise. However, I discovered in my research that it currently exports twice as much as Saudi Arabia. But Saudi Arabia exports more oil than Rome or Italy. Saudi Arabia is increasing in other exports & is predicting a HUGE increase in other exports/imports with the development of NEOM.

After the manifestation of the Islamic 12th Inman Mahdi, the "antichrist" (Son of Perdition), pilgrims to Mecca will surely increase and so will business, merchandise, trade and exports and imports for Saudi Arabia. We can't look only at current conditions alone. We must think of FUTURE conditions.

The city of Babylon must fit all of the following major requirements:

1. A major shipping port,
2. Extremely important to end time worldwide commerce,
3. A connection historically to the persecution/martyrdom of Christians (Followers of Jesus),
4. Be in the desert & not occupied for a long time, ([Isa. 13](#) & [Isa. 34](#)). **Rome doesn't fit this description.**
5. Be a large, middle eastern city, because the bible is a middle eastern book. The original Babylon was in the middle east. The Persian Empire, Greek Empire & Roman Empire, were all descendants/revivals of ancient Babylon. There's nothing in the bible to indicate that the end time Babylon would move completely to an entirely different region of the world.
6. Be located in the same location as ALL of the following empires: The Neo-Babylonian Empire of Nebuchadnezzar, Medo-Persian Empire, Greek Empire and the Roman Empire.

Surprise: The map below shows that **Rome & Italy was NOT located in the Neo-Babylonian Empire of the book of Daniel!** Italy is not on this map. Italy is more west. To be "Babylon", it must be located in the ancient kingdom of Babylon! Rome & Italy was NOT part of the Babylonian Empire! Therefore, the teaching that Rome or the Vatican is the end time city of Babylon, is hereby refuted! However, you can see proof that Rome, the Vatican and the Catholic Church are a major part of spiritual Babylon.



Babylon CANNOT be New York City, Nor United States of America

Many people believe Babylon is the USA. But it's totally impossible for the following reasons:

1. America is part of the 12 tribes of Israel. The bible is clear that Babylon is the enemy of Israel. American is not the enemy of Israel.
2. America is not in the middle east.
3. The USA will be mostly destroyed in the early part of the time of the great tribulation. [Ezekiel 38](#) (Remember that the USA is part of physical Israel). But Babylon doesn't get destroyed until AFTER the great tribulation is completely over and on the very last day of The Wrath of GOD, on the very day of the Battle of Armageddon, when Jesus comes back.
4. During World War 3 (The Gog Magog War of [Ezek. 38](#)) there will be nuclear exchange

between the USA, Russia & China. Therefore, there will thereafter be a huge reduction in trade & merchandise, imports & exports, from & to the USA and China. Saudi Arabia is already preparing to be able to take the new lead in world trade.

5. The United States of America is not responsible for the blood of saints and prophets as required by Rev.18:20, 24.
6. America has not been ruled by 7 empires as required by Rev.17:10.
7. Although NYC and USA imports and exports many of the merchandise listed in Rev.18, there are several Asian, African and middle eastern cities that better fits the description of a city that imports/exports Frankincense, silk, ivory, middle eastern wood, etc.
8. Americans do NOT throw dust on our heads. That's a description of middle eastern Muslims and Jews. Rev.18:19.

Therefore, the teaching that New York City or the USA is Babylon, is hereby refuted!

Where was Babylon?

The exact location of the original city of Babylon and of the Tower of Babel is not known. However, we know that it was in the middle east. The original city was not completely built because GOD destroyed it before men could finish building it. However, later, men built a new city of Babylon in a different location near modern Baghdad, Iraq. Then eventually the city fell into disrepair and they built the city of Baghdad as the new city of Babylon. Therefore the location of Babylon has moved more than once. It stands to reason that the end time city of Babylon could also be in a new location. In fact, "NEOM" stands for Neo-Mustaqlal (New Future).

Ancient Edom/Esau is New Babylon

People usually think of Babylon being in Iraq, but Iraq is NOT a major player in the world economy other than oil alone. The following bible verses leads me to conclude that the ancient land of Edom (not just Jordan, but Saudi Arabia) could be the end time, future Babylon, which mirrors the original concept of Babylon & probably the location of the original Babylon of Genesis 11, before it eventually was built in Iraq.

Isaiah 34 (KJV)

- 1 Come near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.
- 2 For the indignation (**wrath**) of the Lord is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.
- 3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.
- 4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree. (**Very clearly, end time coming of Jesus.**)
- 5 For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea(**Edom/Neom**), and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.
(Most people agree that Edom is Jordan & northern Saudi Arabia, the exact location of Neom. See maps below.)
- 6 The sword of the Lord is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea (**Edom/Neom**).
- 7 And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.
- 8 For it is the day of the Lord's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion. (**Edom/Esau/Babylon is the enemy of the Zionists.**)
- 9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch (**burning oil: Wikipedia/Pitch (resin)**).
- 10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever. (**Edom/Babylon was destroyed & uninhabited for generations. Many times, the Hebrew/Greek words for "for ever" actually only means "until it's end". Much of the land of NEOM is uninhabited desert land.**)
- 11 But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven (**unclean birds Rev.18:2**) shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

- 12** They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes (**prince of Saudi Arabia**) shall be nothing.
- 13** And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for owls.
- 14** The wild beasts of the DESERT shall also meet with the wild beasts of the island (**seaport city**), and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.
- 15** There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.
- 16** Seek ye out of the book of the Lord, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.
- 17** And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

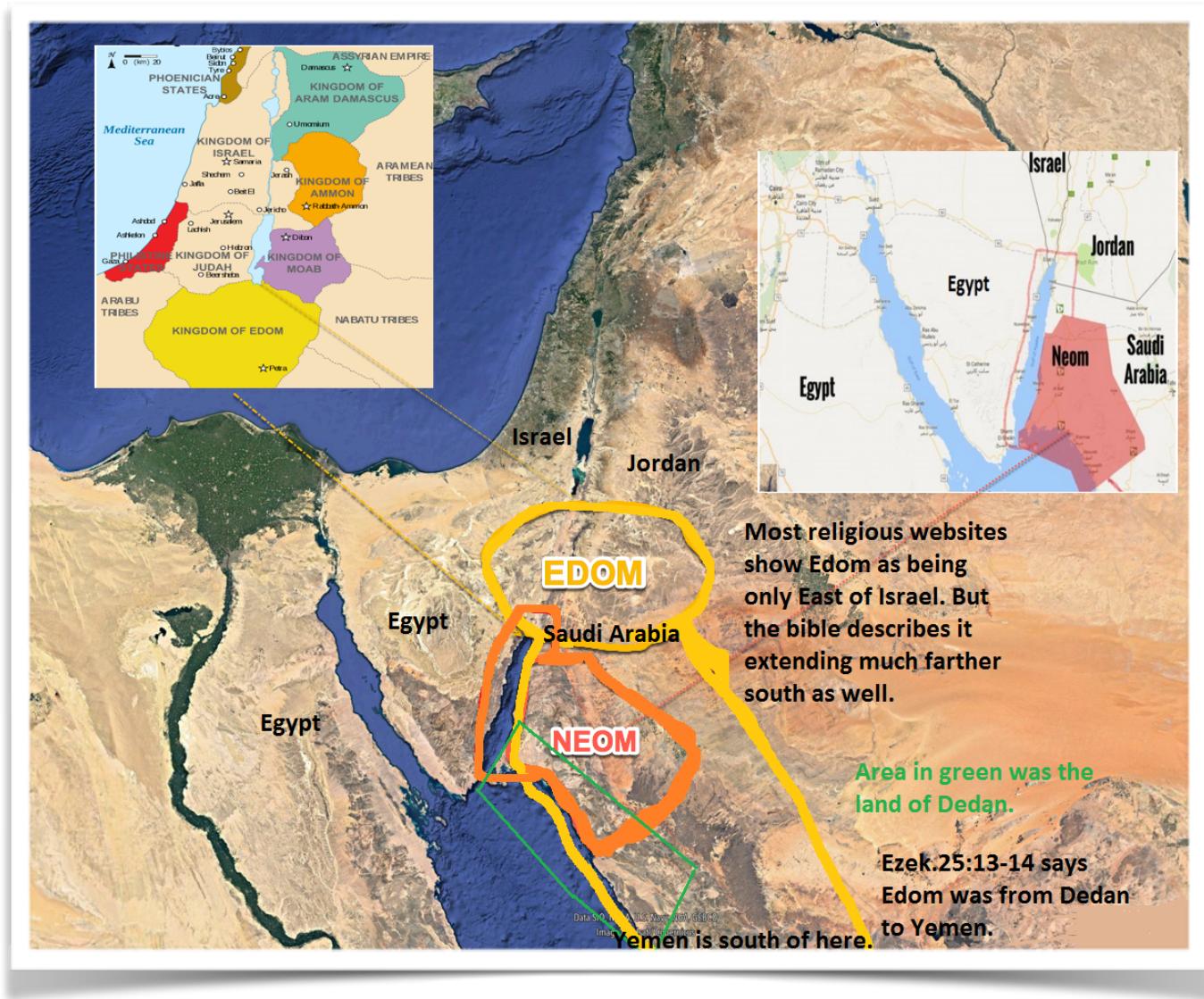
Isaiah 13

- 1** The burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.
- 2** Lift ye up a banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.
- 3** I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones for mine anger, even them that rejoice in my highness.
- 4** The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the Lord of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.
- 5** They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the Lord, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.
- 6** Howl ye; for THE DAY OF THE LORD is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.
- 7** Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart shall melt:
- 8** And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another; their faces shall be as flames.
- 9** Behold, the day of the Lord cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.
- 10** For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine. (**Very clearly in end time. This is NOT talking primarily about the ancient destructions of Babylon, but rather the end time destruction.**)
- 11** And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible. (**Neom is being built out of pride.**)
- 12** I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir.
- 13** Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the Lord of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger. (**Very clearly end time imagery.**)
- 14** And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.
- 15** Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword.
- 16** Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.
- 17** Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it. (**Iran/Medes were in ancient invaders of Saudi Arabia & could be again**)
- 18** Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eyes shall not spare children.
- 19** And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah. (**Syria, Jordan & Saudi Arabia is the land of the Chaldees**)
- 20** It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there. (**A ceasing of the Arabs pitching tents there. It therefore must be Arab land**)
- 21** But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there.

22 And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces: and her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

Picture below: Location of Edom compared to NEOM.

Many websites show the ancient land of Edom in the location of Jordan and just south of the current border of Jordan & south of Israel. However, Ezek.25:13-14 describes Edom as being much larger, from Teman/Yemen to Dedan which is MUCH of today's Saudi Arabia. The shaded pink/red area shows what most websites are declaring as the land of the new city of NEOM. But the prince of Jordan and the news outlets are reporting that the city of NEOM will be much larger than what most maps on other websites are showing. It's going to extend into Jordan and Egypt as shown by the pink/red lines extending from the pink shaded area. Plus, it will probably also extend much farther south, even more south than shown on this map because it will probably also connect to Mecca.



The Black Stone of Mecca & the Mecca Clock

South of NEOM is Mecca, Saudi Arabia. It is the location of both, the Mecca Clock & the Black Stone of Mecca, both extremely important to end time prophecy.

Rev 13:15 "And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed".

In Islamic tradition authenticated by At-Tirmidi, Al-Abani notes:

"Allah will raise up the black stone on the Day of Judgment and it will have two eyes and a tongue which it talks with, and it will give witness to everyone who touched it in truth".

It was narrated that Ibn 'Abbaas said:

"The Messenger of Allah said concerning the Stone:

'By Allaah, Allaah will bring it forth on the Day of Resurrection, and it will have two eyes with which it will see and a tongue with which it will speak, and it will testify in favour of those who touched it in sincerity.' Narrated by al-Tirmidhi, 961; Ibn Maajah, 2944

This hadeeth was classed as hasan by al-Tirmidhi, and as qawiy by al-Haafiz ibn Hajar in Fath al-Baari, 3/462

It is believed by Muslims that you receive forgiveness of sins by touching the black stone. It was narrated that Ibn 'Umar said:

I heard the Messenger of Allah... say: "Touching them both [the Black Stone and al-Rukn al-Yamani] is an expiation for sins."

(Narrated by al-Tirmidhi, 959. This hadeeth was classed as hasan by al-Tirmidhi and as saheeh by al-Haakim (1/664). Al-Dhahabi agreed with him).

The black stone is in the corner of their mecca temple. We know that JESUS is the Chief Cornerstone!

Tareekh Baghdad by Al-Khatib (6/328), "Al-'ilal Al-Mutanahiya (2/944):

"The Black Stone is Allah's right hand on earth with which He shakes the hands of His slaves."

The Stone is roughly 30 cm (12 in.) in diameter. It is the eastern cornerstone of the Kaaba, the ancient sacred stone building towards which Muslims pray, in the center of the Grand Mosque in Mecca, Saudi Arabia. According to Islamic tradition, the Stone fell from Heaven.

Mecca Clock Tower

Daniel 7:25 And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think (**Aramaic word to intend, to hope. Doesn't say he will be successful in doing this, but doesn't say he won't be successful either**) to change times (**GMT to Mecca time**) and laws (**Sharia Law & the halal mark**): and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

In 2012, Saudi Arabia built the Mecca Clock Tower which they intend to use to change all time zones around the world! Their goal is to make Neom & Mecca, the location of the international UTC, Universal Time, and change all other zones accordingly. This will change time and law as the end time fulfillment of **Daniel 7:25**.

The Tower of Babel

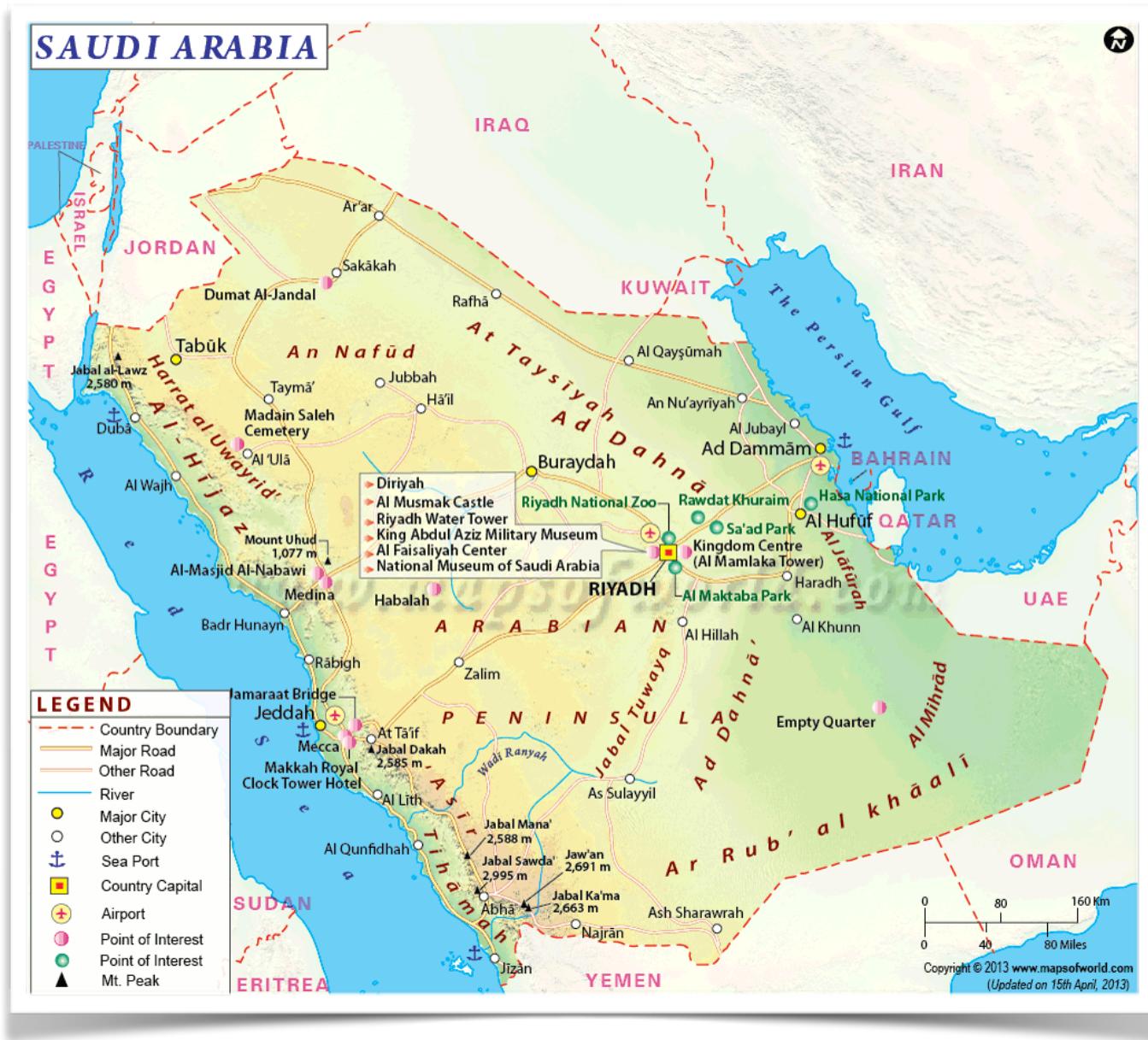
Originally, mankind's first attempt at building the city of Babylon, included the "Tower of Babel" in **Genesis 11**. Today, the Mecca Clock Tower is the 3rd tallest building in the world. Just north of Mecca, is the city of Jeddah, where they are actively building what will be the tallest building in the world. It is scheduled to be completed in 2018. Mecca Tower is world's 3rd tallest. The new Jeddah Tower will be the world's tallest in 2018.

Land of 7 Mountains

Rev.17:9 "And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth."

It's very possible that the "7 mountains" might be symbolically referring to 7 empires throughout time. But in addition to that, it could also be speaking literally as well. There are many mountains in Saudi Arabia, including in the land area of NEOM. But when I pulled up the map (below) of Saudi Arabia, I was shocked to see that the maps shows 7 main mountain peaks in Saudi Arabia. Look near the border of Jordan for "2,580 m". Then go south from there and count how many mountain peaks are high enough to be listed complete with height. Exactly Seven! In addition to this, NEOM will be the 7th modern city they have built in recent years, & it's my belief that NEOM could connect all 7 cities together in its effort to be 33 times larger than NYC and 12x larger than New Jerusalem. Perhaps it's 7 empires AND 7 cities AND 7 literal mountains! Neom fits all of this!

The original settlement of Rome was developed on seven hills: the Aventine Hill, the Caelian Hill, the Capitoline Hill, the Esquiline Hill, the Palatine Hill, the Quirinal Hill, and the Viminal Hill. However, those are hills & not mountains.



Not Enough Time to Build A City 33 Times Larger Than New York? That's MORE Reason to Believe this!

For those of us who realize that we don't have a long time to wait for the beginning of the great tribulation, and then eventually the coming of Jesus, it may seem to us that it might be impossible for them to finish building this large of a city. However, that's even MORE reason to believe that this COULD be the real, end time city of Babylon! Genesis 11 indicates that the FIRST city of Babylon was NEVER finished! GOD destroyed it DURING their construction! It would be extremely appropriate for GOD to also destroy the end time city of Babylon DURING construction JUST LIKE HE DID originally. The original destruction of the original and first Babylon, could be a MAJOR foreshadowing and clue of end time events!

Genesis 11

- 1 And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.
- 2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there.

- 3** And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for morter.
- 4** And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a tower, whose top may reach unto heaven; (perhaps the tallest building in the world like in Jeddah, Saudi Arabia, and/or perhaps a space station) and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.
- 5** And the Lord came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.
- 6** And the Lord said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.
- 7** Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.
- 8** So the Lord scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.
- 9** Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the Lord scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

The Goal of NEOM is to Unite All the World as One People & One Language (Gen. 11:4–6) & To Make Name for Themselves (verse 4)

The Saudi Arabian Prince said:

"Neom's duty is to be a world hub for everyone in the whole world."

"We didn't want an Arabic name and we didn't want a Latin name, or a name from any other language, because the project represents a civilizational leap for humanity. So the name shouldn't be from a specific civilization. There were good names based on Latin and there were names based on Arabic, so it was difficult to decide. There was a workshop and we decided to dissect the first letters of the proposed names, then the first letters of the main sectors and try to put them into a good sentence. We came up with "Neo-Mustaql." Neo-Future. So "neo" is Latin for "new," and "mustaqbal" is "future" in Arabic."

Name Connects The "Antichrist" Assad With The False Prophet Roman Catholic Popes

The name "NEOM" comes from two words, Neo meaning new in Latin, and Mustaqbal meaning future in Arabic. Latin is the language of the Roman Catholic Church. Arabic is the language of the Muslim world. Thus, you have represented in the name of NEOM, the exact languages of the son of perdition (antichrist) who is Bashar Assad and the office of the false prophet which is both "Pope" Benedict and "Pope" Francis, the 2 horns of the second beast of Revelation 13.

This is amazing and is yet another powerful confirmation of the identities of the antichrist and false prophet, Latin speakers and an Arabic speaker. This connects the city of NEOM with Assad and the "popes". This also again brings the topic of languages into the discussion of the activities/works of these fallen angels who are posing as human world leaders.

HUGE Economy & MUCH Wealth of Saudi Arabia

"The Saudi economy is the largest in the Arab world."

"Saudi oil reserves are the second largest in the world, and Saudi Arabia is the world's leading oil exporter and second largest producer. Proven reserves, according to figures provided by the Saudi government, are estimated to be 260 billion barrels (41 km³), about one-quarter of world oil reserves." "The country is one of the world's largest producers of dates."

Saudi Arabia has several sea ports and continues to build more. Neom would greatly increase Saudi Arabia's worldwide trade & shipping. The Saudi royal family is extremely wealthy. They have already set aside the necessary \$500 billion dollars for the NEOM project.

Saudi Arabia's Ability & Experience at Building New Cities

Riyadh is the capital and most populous city of Saudi Arabia. It is situated in the center of the Arabian Peninsula on a large plateau and home to more than six million people. So it's already a major centre of business. Jehhad & Mecca are also already large centers of merchandise & money. Jeddah is the

largest sea port on the Red Sea and has with a population of about 2.8 million people (as of 2017). Jeddah is Saudi Arabia's commercial capital & is also the gateway to Mecca.

Construction on Neom has already started by establishing some critical infrastructure, plus the already existing cities in the area would be integrated into the new metro region. Saudi Arabia has much experience at building modern cities very quickly and has already established 6 other cities in recent times. They had plans to launch six "economic cities" (e.g. King Abdullah Economic City, to be completed by 2020) in an effort to diversify the economy and provide jobs. They are being built at a cost of \$60 billion (2013) and are "expected to contribute \$150 billion to the economy". As of 2013 four cities were being developed.

By now, I believe that it's extremely likely that they have progressed on all 6 new urban cities. Therefore NEOM is the 7th city/mountain, yet will combine all the other previously planned cities into this one giant metropolis. The prince said:

"I think people will go there in 2020. They will find hotels, they will find places. 2020, 2021. But I think the city, the main project, it will be opened in 2025. So for example, we're working on a fast track on something we call Neom Bay. It's not the city, it's the bay next to the city, just to have the offices and the places to start working in the site. But when the city is completed, Neom Bay will be like the Hamptons in New York later on. So I think Neom Bay will be ready in 2021, we hope before that. Actually, the airport, it exists already. In Tabuk. Actually it was completed this month, a new airport, but just for Neom employees. And I think we will start developing it to have people next year, 2019. But it's not the main Neom airport, the big Neom airport we will have after 2020."

Cooperation of Egypt & Jordan:

The prince said:

"One and a half years ago, King Salman signed with the president of Egypt the agreement on the free zone in northern Sinai. The purpose of signing this free zone in northern Sinai is to link it with Neom. So Neom will have a lot of ports. Some of them in Saudi Arabia and some of them in Egypt. So Dubai will benefit, Bahrain will benefit, Kuwait will benefit, Egypt, Jordan and I think the Red Sea countries and a lot of places in the world will benefit some way or the other."

Cooperation of Egypt & Jordan:

The prince said:

"One and a half years ago, King Salman signed with the president of Egypt the agreement on the free zone in northern Sinai. The purpose of signing this free zone in northern Sinai is to link it with Neom. So Neom will have a lot of ports. Some of them in Saudi Arabia and some of them in Egypt. So Dubai will benefit, Bahrain will benefit, Kuwait will benefit, Egypt, Jordan and I think the Red Sea countries and a lot of places in the world will benefit some way or the other."

Help of Russia & China

Russia & China To Join In The Building Of NEOM & Seize Land From Israel.

Russia's Investment Fund to Participate in NEOM Project of Building City of Babylon.

Help of Bill Gates, Google & Other Wicked Corporations & Wicked People

Because Babylon is being promoted as being the city of the future, and of the most advanced technology, wicked corporations & individuals such as Google, Bill Gates, Apple, etc will see it as an opportunity to invest and fulfill their dreams of a world of flying cars, robots, and other inventions that are already destroying our society. Saudi Arabia Partners With Bill Gates to Help Build New City of Babylon.

Rev.18:24, Blood of the Prophets & Apostles & Saints

Mecca, Saudi Arabia is extremely important to Islam, the religion which created the Roman Catholic Church.

The false prophet Muhammad was born in Mecca in 570. He murdered many Jews & Christians. And his book "the Koran" is responsible for the majority of all terrorism and murder in the world today.

On Oct.24-25, 2017, in conjunction with the announcement of Neom, Saudi Arabia also said they are "returning to moderate Islam and embracing all religions". What they are really saying is that they are willing to coexist with Assad's one world religion which incorporates elements of Buddhism, Catholic doctrine, Hinduism and Islam.

Of course, Saudi Arabia will switch from Sunni Islam over to Roman Catholic Shiite Islam, the religion of Assad, as soon as he manifests himself as the Islamic 12th imam Mahdi, or after he occupies Israel.

Remember that 911 was the work of Saudi Arabia. Remember also the connection of the Black Stone of Mecca that according to Islamic prophecy, will demand the murder/beheading of Christians. If NEOM is Babylon, this helps connect the Black Stone of Mecca as the image of the beast and the Mecca Clock as how the antichrist will change times & law and the fact that the "antichrist" must be Muslim.

Neom will be controlled by Islamic Sharia Law. The Saudi Arabian prince said:

"The sovereign laws will be within framework of the Saudi law, like defense, national security, counter terrorism and similar threats. Foreign policy.

These things will be retained at the Saudi government levels."

"A foreigner who desires alcohol can either go to Egypt or Jordan."

Saudi Arabia will probably demand land from Israel to be part of the new city. Saudi Arabia To Build 560 Mosques in Bangladesh. Saudi Arabia Building 200 Mosques in Germany. In India Alone, From 2011 To 2013, Some 25,000 Saudi Clerics Arrived Bearing More Than \$250 Million To Build Mosques And Universities And Hold Seminars.

NEOM means Monster, Which Means Beast

Meaning: monster (beast), evil or wicked person, person without humanity, nonentity, inane person

Another Reason To Believe This: False Prophets NOT Reporting It!

The conspiracy theory websites with thousands and millions of followers are NOT yet picking up on this HUGE story! The false prophets usually are up and running with a new article within 5 minutes of any news that they could possibly use to proclaim their false prophecies. I have searched & searched and yet I could not yet find any false prophet conspiracy people claiming that this is Babylon. Usually whatever the truth is, the false prophets don't pick up on it. Usually it's mostly only the FALSE theories and FALSE teachings that they publish. So for NO false prophet or conspiracy frantic to yet publish this, makes me believe it even more.

Saudi Arabia is Building Babylon Around Mount Sinai

The following video PROVES the location of Mt. Sinai & where Moses & the Israelites traveled. Surely, due to the height of the mountain, they won't actually build upon the actual spot where JESUS gave the 10 Commandments to Moses. But nevertheless, they probably will destroy much of the historical & archaeological record! The prince of Saudi Arabia said that there are "historical sites" within the location of NEOM.

UPDATE April 30, 2018: Saudi Arabia's King Salman has launched construction of a mega "entertainment city" near the capital city of Riyadh

"Authorities have touted the 334-square kilometer (130 square mile) project in Qiddiya, southwest of the capital, as the kingdom's answer to Disneyland."

"Its first phase, which includes high-end theme parks, motor sport facilities and a safari area, is expected to be completed in 2022, officials say."

"In February, Saudi Arabia's General Entertainment Authority said it would stage more than 5,000 festivals and concerts in 2018, double last year's figure, and pump \$64 billion (53 billion euros) into the sector in the coming decade."

Therefore, what we see here is that Saudi Arabia is in the process of building several mega cities throughout their nation which will eventually make the nation of Saudi Arabia into one huge metropolis/city of Babylon. But don't be deceived. this doesn't prove that the "antichrist" is the prince/king of Saudi Arabia. There is nothing in the bible that indicates that the Son of Perdition will begin the building of the end time city of Babylon. But the bible does teach that the antichrist will take over every nation in the world. Therefore the king of Saudi Arabia is building Babylon, but Bashar Assad will be the one to take over it and continue it. See related links below.

Update Sept.12, 2018

Saudi Gov't officials hold cabinet meeting in Neom for first time. I believe this means that they would eventually move their national capital city to NEOM.

July 30, 2018 Grand opening of the OIC (Organization of Islamic Cooperation) HedaYah on countering violent extremism (CVE) in Jeddah, which Saudi Arabia considers part of NEOM.

New CEO = Nadhmi Al-Nasr, replacing Dr. Klaus Kleinfeld, with the former CEO becoming the personal adviser to Saudi Crown Prince Mohammed bin Salman. Kleinfeld will now undertake wider responsibilities that focus on enhancing the technological and economic development of Saudi Arabia as a whole. The King Salman Bridge will link Egypt and Saudi Arabia.

The government asked local construction companies to build five palaces for the king, crown prince and other senior royals on the Red Sea coast about 150 km (95 miles) west of the city of Tabuk. Saudi Arabia trying to seize control away from Jordan of Islamic Holy Sites in Israel.

Update Sept.21, 2018

In April, 2018, they broke ground on a new entertainment complex outside Riyadh – described as 2 1/2 times the size of Disney World – that will offer auto racing, indoor ski slopes, water parks and a Six Flags theme park. Therefore, what we see is MANY huge building projects all along the western coast of Saudi Arabia, as well as from the coast to Riyadh which is farther inland. All of these projects will eventually merge into one huge nation size city of Babylon!

Update Sept.27, 2018

Saudi Arabia opens high speed train linking cities.

Saudi Arabia announces project to build ANOTHER city, Amaala, next to NEOM.

Update: Jan.23, 2019

The building of the end time city of Babylon could threaten holy Mt. Sinai. News reports in January 2019 indicate concern that Saudi Arabia could do damage to the site of where The Almighty gave the 10 commandments. Of course, The Almighty MIGHT not allow the total destruction of the holy mountain. But that doesn't mean that there isn't any importance to this news report. It's possible that perhaps Saudi Arabia could build all around Mt. Sinai, while keeping the mountain in its plan of bulldozing and constructing more of the city, and perhaps that would be the last straw, and perhaps JESUS could return at the last moment, just in time to save both the mountain and humanity at the same time.

The 4 Horsemen of Revelation Chapter 6 Revealed!

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/4horsemen.html>

All Four Horsemen ARE Riding Right Now!

This article does not come to you by the wisdom of men. But rather, by The Power of The Almighty Creator of Heaven and Earth. It was NOT the result of much research, but rather by the Divine Revelation of The Christ.

Daniel 12:4

But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

FIRST SEAL: WHITE HORSE

Rev. 6:1-2

1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of **thunder**, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.
2 And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow (**G5115 tox'-on**, NOT a bow & arrow but rather a bow of fabric as in cloth or paper or other fabric. As in a bow on top of a present or as in the paper/parchment a document is written on OR a bow/ribbon worn around the neck which holds a gold metal) and a crown (**Strong's G4735 - stephanos**, a prize to victors in public games/races, awarded by royalty, worn on top the head or around the neck) was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

In **Daniel 12:4** we see that GOD told Daniel to SEAL the words, the book. In **Rev. 6** we see Jesus opening the Seals. When the Seals are opened we should see an increase in knowledge AND Transportation! **Daniel 12:4** says many shall run to and fro and knowledge shall be increased. The context of this in the end time opening of the seals. We know that in the late 1800's and early 1900's knowledge WAS increased and transportation multiplied with the inventions of the automobile and airplanes.

The first Seal of **Revelations 6** and the white horseman was released with the invention of the Nobel Prizes and especially with the Nobel Peace Prize in 1901. Alfred Nobel (Nobelius) was also the inventor of Dynamite! In his day, he was known as the "merchant of death" and "Lord of Dynamite". He was a socialist and lived many years in Russia. He and his family were oil tycoons and prosperous munitions manufacturers and were responsible for creating naval mines and many other instruments of death/war. He once said "*I should like to invent a substance or a machine with such terrible power of mass destruction that war would thereby be impossible forever*". In other words, he thought a nuclear bomb would end all war. He was also a playwright. His last play "**Nemesis**" was written in the last year of his life. The play was very satanic including torture, rape and incest and features a drug-induced vision of the Virgin Mary, a conversation with Satan and ends in a 40-minute torture scene. In Pagan Greek culture, they would crown their "best" playwrights with a wreath on the head.

The 5 Nobel prizes recognize achievements in knowledge and "peace". They include the Nobel prize for physics and chemistry. Each winner of any of the Nobel Prizes are called "Laureates", which means "**crowned one**". In English, the word laureate has also come to signify eminence or association with literary or military glory.

In ancient Greece, the laurel (*Laurus Nobilis*) was sacred to Apollo and sprigs of it were fashioned into a CROWN or wreath of honor for poets and heroes. This symbolism has been widespread ever since. In Greek mythology, the goddess of Victory, **Nike**, crowns the winners of the 5 **Olympic games**.

Again, there are 5 Nobel prizes and 5 original Olympic games where the people were crowned with laurel. The winners of the Nobel prizes are called Laureates (to be crowned with laurel).

Each winner of the Nobel Peace Prize receive millions of dollars, a **gold metal that is rewarded to the winner in the presence of the King of Norway AND a diploma written on special fabric paper**. The Literature (playwrights, etc.) diploma is written in **parchment** reminiscent of

those used by medieval book illustrators. The other diplomas use specially ordered **hand-made paper**. Many of the laureates/crowned ones are members of the Illuminati/new world order.

The white horse represents the spirit of conquest in the disguise of peace, both spiritually and physically. Obama, Jimmy Carter, Nelson Mandela and all other winners of the Nobel Peace Prize are possessed with the demon of the White Horseman. This demon is also in all Catholic Popes and Babylonian religious leaders of all false religions. The spirit of the White Horse is in everyone (especially leaders) who have a false appearance of holiness, righteousness, love or peace, but in reality, has a heart and spirit of war or falsehood.

SECOND SEAL: RED HORSE

Rev 6:3

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill ONE ANOTHER: and there was given unto him a great sword.

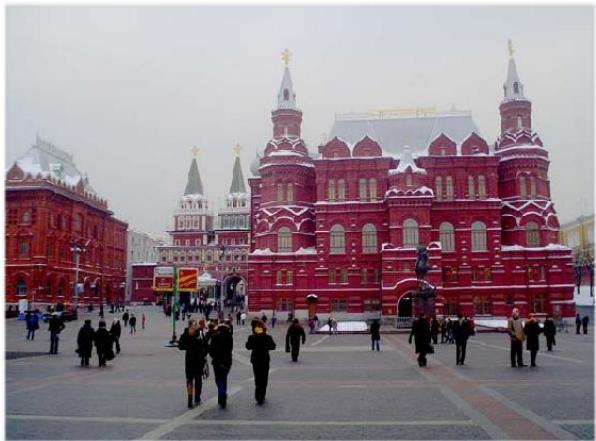
The Second Seal of **Revelations 6** and the Red Horseman was Released with VLADIMIR Lenin, the Leader of the Soviet Red Army. He was the creator of the Soviet Communist Party, leader of the 1917 October Revolution (killing one another as we also see in Egypt and Libya in 2011 under Obama's encouragement), and founder of the USSR. Lenin was the rider of the red horse and was responsible for the deaths of many people. Now, VLADIMIR Putin & Mikhail Gorbachev ride the red horse of communism. The word "VLADIMIR" means "**to rule with peace**"!. Some people claim that it is unknown what the word "Putin" means or where the word came from! Others say it means "someone belonging to the way/road, someone who goes along the way".

Vladimir Lenin disguised himself and changed his name to evade authorities because he was a revolutionary.

The word "revolution" is from the Latin *revolutio* meaning "turn around"! (Just like in the **Mecca clock** & Nazi **swastika**!)

Another Red Army leader was Mao Zedong, founder of the People's Republic of China, enslaved the world's most populous nation in communism. In 1966, he published Quotations from Chairman Mao Zedong, otherwise known as The Little Red Book, as a tool in the "Cultural Revolution".

The Red Horse rides out of the RED Kremlin, Red Square, Russia, China, North Korea all other Communist nations and Communist people. This includes "Socialism" and all leftist, liberal political parties such as the American Democrat Party. All democrats have the demon spirit of the red horse. If they are not possessed with the red demon, they are at least influenced by it.

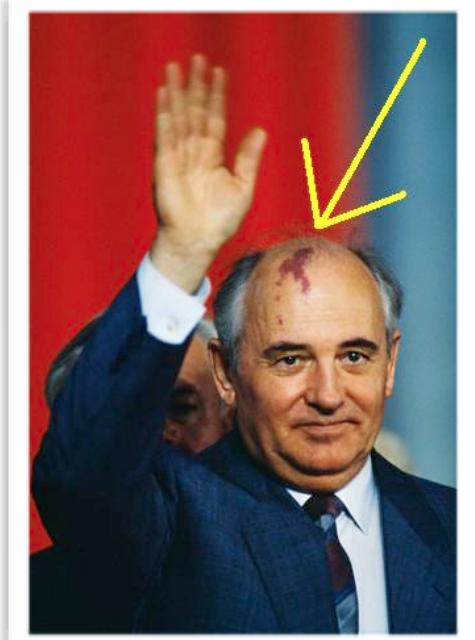


Red Square, Moscow



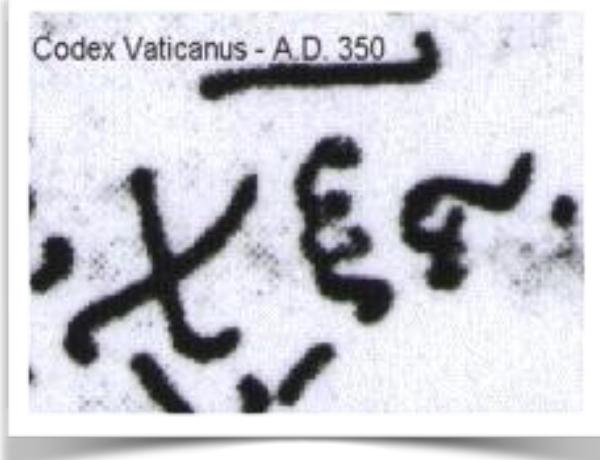
Putin on a bay (**reddish brown**) horse in August 2009. Confirmed to me by GOD to keep the word "bay" on this description. And that it IS still considered a RED horse. The word "speckled" in **Zechariah 1:8**, refers to a **bay**/
reddish brown horse. Current main red horse rider

Nelson Mandela, Communist Man of Terror Attacks, praised by the world as a hero, Winner Nobel Peace Prize 1993
Jimmy Carter, Crowned winner of Nobel Peace Price 2002, gave Panama Canal to the Chinese. Continues to spread leftist Communism across the globe in the name of peace. Yasser Arafat was crowned with the Nobel Peace Prize 1994. Islamic terrorist madman!



Mikhail Gorbachev,
Last leader of the official Soviet Union.
Red Forehead birthmark.
Winner of the Nobel Peace Prize in 1990.
Yuri Gorbachev is the nephew of former Soviet leader Mikhail
Gorbachev
Yuri is a world famous art painter.
He painted this Red Horse

Mikhail Gorbachev,
Last leader of the official Soviet Union.
Red Forehead birthmark.
Winner of the Nobel Peace Prize in 1990.
Yuri Gorbachev is the nephew of former Soviet leader Mikhail
Gorbachev
Yuri is a world famous art painter.
He painted this Red Horse



Rev.13:18, 666 in Codex Vaticanus 350 A.D.
Notice the 3rd Symbol of 666, the sickle and hammer!
It is just turned around. Shape is perfect!



Communism Red flag of sickle and hammer

THIRD SEAL: BLACK HORSE

Rev 6:5–6

- 5** And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.
- 6** And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

In the larger context of history, the third seal was opened with the Great Depression and Hitler/Nazi Germany. In modern day history, this horse of Nazism and famine has been quickened by Obama's conquest of Egypt and his economic policies. The black horse is Nazism and it's fruit of famine.



Buried machinery in a barn lot; South Dakota, May 1936

Here I would post a picture of the Jewish people starving to death in Nazi Germany. But due to the graphic nature of the pictures, I just can't bring myself to post it. But you get the point!

Hitlers Nazi Germany issued postage stamps of race horses. Just Google "Hitler race horse" in the image search.

It is rumored and believed by many people that Hitler owned a race horse. That may or may not be true. IF true, the horse was brown. But still yet, a RACE HORSE.

Black Horse and Red Horse rides in the Ukraine 2014

In 2014, The United States and European Union tried to force the Ukraine to join the European Union.

The president of the Ukraine refused to do so. So the American and European governments used the Nazi (black horse) groups in the Ukraine to overthrow the president. Revolution is a major characteristic of the red horse. (Rev. 6:4 "...to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill ONE ANOTHER: and there was given unto him a great sword").

This resulted in the Russian (red horse) take over of eastern Ukraine. After the division of the Ukraine, the Nazi black horse continued and was manifested in persecution of the Jews living in both halves of the Ukraine.

Below are some other examples of the black horse:



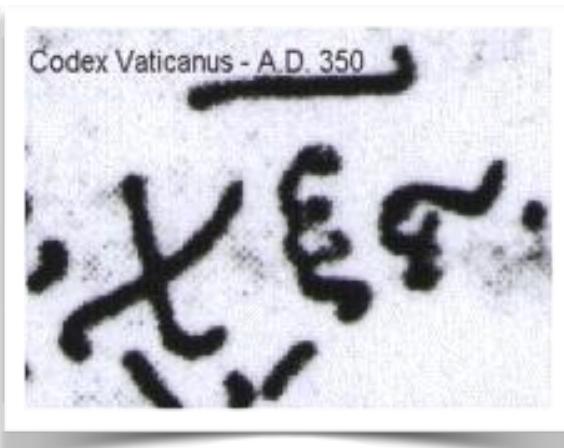
South African Nazi Leader on Black Horse, March 2000.



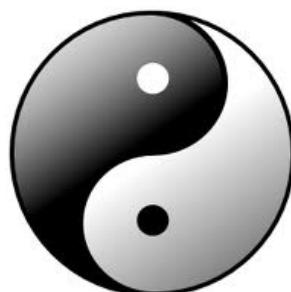
The Italian Ferrari was designed by Hitler's engineers. They invented at least 4 different new types of cars. Also on this RACE car logo is the colors of Green, white and red, the colors of the other 3 horses. Hitler had major connections with Henry Ford, FORD and GM. Remember from Daniel 12:4 that transportation to be increased with the opening of the Seals!



Porsche designed by Hitler's engineers.



Notice the first symbol of 666



Nazi Swastika/rotating arms.

A clue to turn these symbols in the mirror to see the reflection of the image of the beast.

Also a pointer to the **Mecca Clock and the Black Temple**. The Nazi Swastika is also known as "dragon scales". A balancer. Scales. **Rev.6:5**.

The swastika and the yin yang are also both Buddhist and Hindu symbols of peace and balance. Both Buddhism & Hinduism deny/reject Jesus Christ as Savior. They are antichrist as well as Nazism, Islam & Communism.

Muslim Brotherhood Crossed Swords

Continues the x theme & the rotation theme.

Ying Yang Balance/Scales

Rotating. Represents black horse & white horse. The Merging of all horses.



The purpose of the evil **co-exist bumper sticker** is to promote acceptance of all forms of antichrist to be equal/balanced with Christianity. ChristIslam. The acceptance of the mark of the beast.

FOURTH SEAL: GREEN HORSE

Rev 6:7-8

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold a pale (**Strong's Greek word #5515 = chloros, i.e. Green**) horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him.

Green is the Sacred Color of Islam.

In the context of history, the antichrist spirit of Islam is a spirit that mankind has had to fight with over many millenniums. Islam existed well before Muhammad, under many different names during Old Testament times. Some people believe the snake in the Garden of Eden could have been a green snake.

But the End Time 4th Seal (Pale/Green horse) MAY have been opened on Feb. 22, 1971 when Hafez al-Assad seized control of Syria and introduced Alawite rule of Syria. It was then quickened and empowered in January 1978 when the Iranian Revolution, also known as the Islamic Revolution, began when Jimmy Carter was the president of the USA. After strikes and demonstrations paralyzed Iran and its economy, the Shah was overthrown and fled the country in January 1979 and Ayatollah Ruhollah Khomeini returned from exile to Tehran.

Khomeini and the new extreme Islamic Iranian government are the very essence of the green horse. They are partners with the Syrian Assad family and Syrian son of perdition.

The pale-green horseman of Islam has been quickened by Obama's support of the conquest of Egypt, his removal of President Mubarak by the Nazi party, the Muslim Brotherhood and the Communist party, As well as Obama's continued support of Islam across the globe. President Mubarak did a great job of restricting those three evil groups in the middle east.

Now that President Mubarak has been overthrown, those evil groups of 666 are now free to wage war in the middle east. Egypt and all the middle east has been purposely weakened so that Bashar Assad, the son of Hafez al-Assad, can now conquer the middle east. Bashar Assad, the son of perdition, is the main current rider of the Pale Green Horse. He that sat on him is Death and hell follows!

Obama, Pope Francis, Bashar Assad, the war in Syria, the war in Iraq, ISIS, Islamic State, the war in the Ukraine and the Ebola Virus ARE ALL PART OF THE GREEN HORSEMAN / 4th Seal.

Ebola Virus

Rev. 6:8 NASB

I looked, and behold, an ashen horse; and he who sat on it had the name Death; and Hades was following with him. Authority was given to them (**the 4 horsemen**) over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword and with famine and with **pestilence** and by the wild beasts of the earth.

The Ebola virus consists of a green protein, thereby helping to identify it as part of the green horseman pestilence.



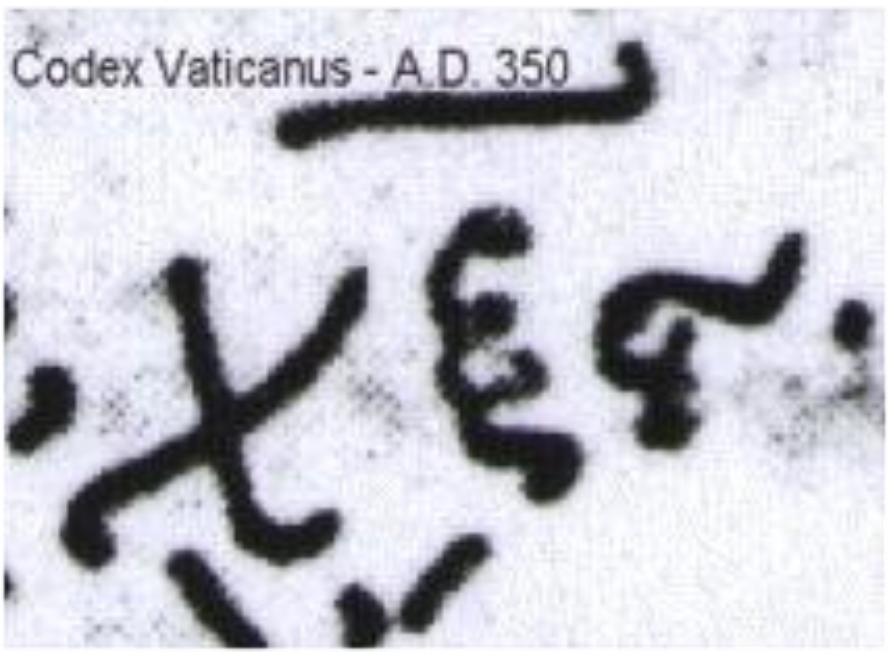
Libyan rebels who are violently overthrowing Muammar Gaddafi.
Notice how they hold up the symbol of Peace but have the heart of war!



The "New" Flag that is being flown by the radical rebels in Libya.
Has all 4 colors of the 4 horsemen of Revelation 6.



The PALEstinian Flag
Also all 4 colors of the 4 horsemen
Notice the word "pale" in Palestinian, As in the Pale horseman.



Notice the middle symbol of 666, it is the word "Allah"!
It is just turned on the side, which is a very common and accepted way of writing "Allah" by Muslims.



Name of Allah on the forehead.



Obama had a connection with all 4 horsemen because he was appointed to help usher in the Great Tribulation and prepare the way for the Son of Perdition (ANTI-Christ meaning AGAINST THE TRUE CHRIST) and the false prophet (who will claim to be Jesus).

The United Nations Ride All 4 Horsemen

White Horse:

False Peace. False Science and Technology. Coexist of the next 3 horses of 666. All Nobel Prize winners ride the spirit of the White Horse. The UN rides the white horse in the spirit of false peace and coexist.

Red Horse:

Communism. ALL Communist people worldwide ride the Communist horse.

Black Horse:

Nazism. All Nazi's worldwide ride the black Nazi horse.

Pale Green Horse:

Islam. ALL muslims ride the pale green Islamic horse.

The United Nations is a group of false peace coexistence of all these evil 666 people of Communist, Nazi and Muslim nations. NOT only does the United Nations ride (are possessed by) these spirits, but also all people worldwide who accept their ideology have the spirit demon spirits of the 4 horsemen.

Conclusion:

The First 4 Seals were opened between 1901 and 1979. Recent events are the quickening of these horses catching up to one another and becoming more empowered. The first 4 seals HAVE BEEN OPENED AND ARE NOW DOING THEIR JOB.

Rev.6:8

And power was given unto THEM over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword (*war*), and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts (*Nazi/Islam/Communist*) of the earth.

They are NOW riding in Egypt, Libya, Tunisia AND America and across the globe.

In recent years, we have seen a great increase in tornadoes, earthquakes, nuclear events, the martyrdom of Christian believers and war as well as continued economic collapse. We can expect to see much more in the years to come!

What is Next?

The 5th Seal of the Great Tribulation! The Abomination of Desolation and WW3!

Rev 11:2-3

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city (*Jerusalem*) shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days (*total 1260 days*), clothed in sackcloth.

Then after the 3.5 years of the Great Tribulation, the angel blows the Last Trumpet and the dead in Christ, including the two witnesses, rise in the air! Then we which are alive and remain and have survived the Great Tribulation shall be **caught up** together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord! Oh, What a Wonderful Day that will be! The GOOD NEWS is that Jesus is Coming Back Soon! So, Get Ready to meet your Maker! Repent and Be Baptized and Live for Christ Jesus Every Day!

This article did not come to you by the wisdom of men. But rather, by The Power of The GOD Almighty Creator of Heaven and Earth. It was NOT the result of much research, but rather by the Divine Revelation of Jesus The Christ.

Bible Study: Rapture: Before, During OR After Great Tribulation?

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/rapture.html>

UPDATED: May 27, 2016

This is very important!

- Is there a rapture away into Heaven?
- Will God take us out of the world to take us to Heaven before the Great Tribulation or during the Tribulation or after the Tribulation or what? How many times does Jesus come back?
- Is there a Second Coming and a 3rd Coming?
- Will people be given another 7 years to repent and be saved after a rapture? OR will Salvation and repentance be impossible after a pre-tribulation rapture? Will be too late? What is the truth?

Throw away everything you have been taught by traditional denominational, blind, ignorant preachers and READ THE BIBLE!

I'm going to let YOU read it with your own eyes in the Bible! All verses are KJV unless otherwise noted. Words in green colored italics are me talking to you and expounding on these Scriptures.

2 Thessalonians 1:14

- 1** Now we beseech you, brethren, by (**or about**) the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by (**or about**) our gathering together unto him,
- 2** That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.
- 3** Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; (This cannot be more clear, the Son of Perdition WILL be revealed BEFORE Christ comes!)
- 4** Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.
- 5** Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? (**Compare Matt.24:25**)
- 6** And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.
- 7** For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.
(Most people wrongly interpret this to mean that the Church or the Holy Spirit will be taken away, or taken off the Earth. But we CANNOT AND SHOULD NOT assume that. It DOESN'T SAY IT. And we CANNOT prove it by any other verse. So to just assume it is to jump to a huge conclusion that cannot be supported by any other verse.)
Actually, instead of The Holy Spirit, this is talking about Michael, the archangel who is covering/protecting/guarding the Seat of GOD in the Temple of GOD in Heaven.
Notice the context in verse 4 is that the Son of Perdition will sit in the Temple of GOD . But when this angel is taken away or allowed to be removed from guarding the seat, The Son of Perdition will then be allowed to momentarily sit in the Seat of GOD, in the Temple of GOD in Heaven, proclaiming himself as God, then he will be cast down to the Earth with Satan. We DO have supportive verses that speak of these events.)
- 8** And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: (**The coming of Christ will destroy the one they call antichrist!**)
- 9** Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders,
- 10** And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.
- 11** And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: (**The lie is that Jesus is returning in a pre-tribulation rapture & that Assad is God. Billions of people WILL believe that Assad is God when he appears in the Sky in a Fake rapture.**)
- 12** That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.
- 13** But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:
- 14** Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.

More on Verse 7:

The Greek word for KJV "letheth" in verse 7 is Strong's G2722 - katecho, which means to hold back, detain, retain, restrain. that which hinders the Antichrist from making his appearance.

Who or What is restraining/holding back the son of perdition? WHO holds things back in the Bible?

Rev. 7:1

And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

Daniel 10:13

But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withheld me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

In Daniel 10:13 a fallen angel is restraining or holding back the good angel who was sent to answer Daniel's prayer. Revelation 9:14-15:

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men. (Who was bounding the 4 angels in the river? The 6th angel was! GOD told the 6th angel to loose the other 4 angels.)

There is NO reason to believe that which restrains is the Holy Spirit or the body of Christ, the Church. The Bible interprets itself and according to the Bible, it is angels which loose and restrain, under GOD's orders.

Therefore what we see happening in 2 Thes. 2 is that there is an angel who is guarding the Throne of GOD, a cherub. GOD commands the guardian cherub to walk away. He is removed from guarding the Throne. Thereby allowing Assad to momentarily sit in the Seat of GOD in the Temple of GOD in Heaven. This takes place during the war in Heaven in Rev. 12. Then Assad and the devil and the other fallen angels are all cast out of Heaven and they fall to the Earth with great wrath and usher in the Great Tribulation of 3.5 years.

Daniel 12:1 (KJV)

And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.

The Syrian Aramaic word (what people call "Hebrew") that is translated as "stand up" which I have underlined above, is H5975 "Amad" which can have MANY meanings. The KJV translators have chosen to translate it as "stand up". But we cannot deny that the word "Amad" can be translated into many different words including "to stand still, stop (moving or doing), cease, leave, resist, restrain, let, desist, leave off".

In the Holy Greek Septuagint, the Greek word here is G450 "Anistemi" which can mean to "leave a place to go elsewhere, got up from" It is used in Matthew 9:9 "...And he arose, G450 and followed him" and Mark 7:24 "And from thence he arose, G450 and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon,.....", in which cases you see it is used of leaving a location.

Verses that detail what is going to happen in the future, as well as verses that determine doctrine, MUST coincide with ANOTHER VERSE in another chapter and/or book of the bible. We can NEVER take only one verse to determine something. We always need another verse to confirm what it really means.

To try to use 2 Thes. 2:7 as a way of teaching that The Church or the Holy Spirit is going to be removed from the Earth before the Great Tribulation, is totally unbiblical and CANNOT be confirmed by any verse. Yet Daniel 12:1 and 2 Thes. 2:1-7 is in full agreement with each other that the restraining angel, Michael, is covering/guarding the seat of GOD in the Temple of GOD in Heaven and just before the Tribulation, he will stand aside, cease to guard the Seat and allow the Son of Perdition to sit in the Seat of GOD, proclaiming himself as God. Daniel 12:1 should more correctly be translated

"And at that time Michael the great prince shall step aside (**depart, be taken out of the way**), that stands over the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of tribulation, such tribulation as has not been from the time that there was a nation on the earth until that time. In due time thy people will be delivered, every one that is written in the book".

The context of **Daniel 12:1** is that Michael is removed from protecting The Saints from the Son of Perdition. It's the same context as **2 Thes. 2:1-7**. They are in agreement.

On **2 Thes. 2:7**, The John MacArthur NASB Study Bible says "*Taken Out of the way: This refers not to spatial removal, therefore it could NOT be the rapture of the church*". Please remember that MacArthur DOES believe in and teaches the pre-trib rapture! Yet he confesses that there is NO way that this verse is referring to such!

He continues "...but rather a stepping aside. The ideal is out of the way, not gone."

He acknowledges that it is a stepping aside by something OTHER THAN the Holy Spirit, thereby allowing the Son of Perdition to sit in the Temple of GOD.

Now on to the next Scripture that people use to try to claim a pre-trib rapture:

1 Thessalonians 4:15-16

15 "For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain (**survive & remain from the Great Tribulation!** Greek word 4035 means to pass thru, to make it thru, to survive!) unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. (**shall NOT be raptured away before those that are sleeping/dead**)

16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God (**1 Cor. 15:52 says this trump is the LAST Trump**): and the dead in Christ shall rise first: (**There is a Resurrection from the Dead associated with this event, just like in 1 Cor. 15 AND just like in Matt. 24 where GOD gathers His People from one end to the other end. If this was to happen BEFORE the tribulation, People would notice opened graves and millions of people missing from their houses and jobs and families and thereby giving everyone on earth 7 more years to repent. That is foolish and dangerous teaching. This is obviously talking about THE 2nd Coming. There is NO 3rd Coming!**)

17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them (**with the dead that was resurrected!**) in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord." (**This says we will Meet the Lord and that we will be forever with the Lord. This is Truly a taking away into Heaven BUT it is at the Last of the 7 Trumpets in Revelations. It does NOT say that we will be in Heaven forever. It does NOT say that. Read it again. We do meet Him in the air. Then 45 days later, on the 1335th day of Daniel, Christ and His Army, the saints, that is us, will land in Jerusalem (Zech. 14:4 "And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives...") And we will be forever with Him on Earth! (Revelation 5:10 "And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.") This doctrine of Christ coming and going back and forth, up and down is ridiculous!**)

John 17:15

I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.

Rom 12:11-12

11 Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer;

Revelation 12:1-17

1 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: (**This is Israel. See Joseph's vision in Gen. 37:9-10**)

2 And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon (**the devil**), having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven (**the fallen angels**), and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the

woman (*Israel/Mary*) which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child (*Christ*) as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child (*Christ*), who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.
(10 days before Pentecost)

6 And the woman (*Mary and Joseph*) fled into the wilderness , where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days. (*42 months. They indeed was in Egypt 3.5 years!*)

7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. (*This is a Second War in Heaven at the start of the Great Tribulation of the last days.*)

9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. (*Again in the end times. This is NOT the pre-Adam and Eve fall of Satan.*)

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, (*42 months of Great Tribulation*) from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood (*possibly a tsunami or rupture of dams and/or armies*) after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth. (*This might be an earthquake rupture in the earth.*)

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, (*those left behind from the second exodus, NOT from a rapture*) which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

Let's read **Matthew 24:1-31**

1 And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

6 And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.

7 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.

8 All these are the beginning of sorrows (*birthpains, NO Rapture Yet!*).

9 Then shall they deliver **you** (*Christians*) up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. (*NO Rapture or Coming of the LORD Yet!*)

10 And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

11 And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

12 And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

13 But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved (*not those that leave before it's all over*).

14 And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world **for a witness** unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

15 When ye therefore **shall see** the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, whoso readeth, let him understand. (*NOTICE JESUS SAID WHO-SO READ, LET HIM UNDERSTAND. HE WASN'T JUST TALKING ABOUT 70 A.D., HE WAS TALKING MORE TO THOSE WHO WOULD BE READING THIS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT WHICH HAD NOT BEEN WRITTEN YET! THIS IS SOLID PROOF MATTHEW 24 IS TO THE END TIME CHRISTIANS AND NOT ONLY TO THE PEOPLE ALIVE IN 70 A.D., The book of Matthew was written*

between 80-100 A.D.)

16 Then let them which be in Judaea **flee into the mountains** (not depart the earth and float into heaven):

17 Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

18 Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes. (It will be too late to prepare.)

19 And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!

20 But pray ye that your flight (**the second exodus**) be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day: (4th Commandment)

21 For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. (This shows the church here in the Great Tribulation!)

22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: **but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.** (Again this shows the church HERE in the Great Tribulation!!!)

23 Then if any man shall say **unto you**, Lo, here is Christ, or there; believe it not. (THIS SAYS NOT TO BELIEVE THAT HE HAS COME YET!!!)

24 For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the **VERY ELECT**. (Compare Rev.13:11 concerning the false prophet who works great miracles! Also, The **VERY elect** is STILL here! Some people try to say this is talking about Israel, the tribe of Judah. But this is talking about a people who are Spiritually mature enough to not be deceived. Israel is Already deceived! They don't even believe that Jesus already came and died on the Cross for our sins. So this verse is very clearly talking about the Body of Christ, the Very Elect, The Saints of GOD.)

25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret (hidden) chambers; believe it not. (HE has NOT Come Yet! Verse 27-28 describes how it WILL BE when HE does arrive in comparison to the claims of the rapture theory seen in vs. 26)

27 For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. (This does NOT say what most people say it says! It does NOT say that Christ will return as fast as a lightning strike! The thing about lightning is that you can see it before it arrives! You can even see the lightning before you hear the thunder! You can see the storm coming! It is very visible, not secret, not hidden. The storm travels across the sky, from one end under heaven to the other end under heaven. Christ will come from the East. You will SEE Him coming with Power, It won't be secret! This is the true meaning of this verse!)

28 For wheresoever the carcase (dead physical bodies) is, there will the eagles be gathered together. (Luke 17:37, Rev.19:17-18. Verse 29 tells you WHEN it will finally occur)

29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: (6th Seal)

30 And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. (Remember in verse 3, they asked Him what would be the sign of His Coming! Now He gives them the Sign! This Sign occurs after the 6th Seal, actually it will occur at the last trumpet which occurs in the 7th seal. It does NOT occur before verse 9, but that is what the rapture theory teaches!)

31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. (7th Seal, 7th Trumpet, 7th vial of 3rd Woe)

1 Corinthians 15:52

"In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: (at the LAST of the 7 trumpets of Revelations) for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed."

1 Thessalonians 4:16

"For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first."

Some people want to somehow believe that Matt.24's trumpet is a different trumpet from 1 Thes.4 and 1 Cor.15!!! It is so very very clear that this is the same trumpet!!! To believe otherwise is nothing but rebellion!

Matthew 24:32-51

- 31** Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, **ye know that summer is nigh:**
- 33** So likewise ye, when **ye shall see all these things**, know that **it is near**, even at the doors.
- 34** Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.
- 35** Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.
- 36** But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.
- 37** But **as the days of Noah were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.**
- 38** **For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,**
- 39** **And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.**
- 40** **Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.** (**Who is taken, where do they go? The churches teach the righteous are taken up into heaven. But what does Jesus say?**)
- 41** **Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.**
- 42** Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.
- 43** But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief (**Compare to Rev.16:15 This comparison is 100% Proof!**) would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.
- 44** Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.
- 45** Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?
- 46** Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.
- 47** Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.
- 48** But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming (*and go back to unrighteous life*);
- 49** And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;
- 50** The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of,
- 51** And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Now notice Lukes version: **Luke 17:22-37**

- 22** And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.
- 23** And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go not after them, nor follow them. (**those that say He is in a hidden secret place**)
- 24** For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.
- 25** But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.
- 26** And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.
- 27** They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noah entered into the ark, and the flood came, and **destroyed** them all. (**They were prewarned, GOD allowed Noah to tell the people but they did not believe, but the people did have pre-warning about the event. It probably lightning! It probably started with light rain and then picked up into a great storm.**)
- 28** Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;
- 29** But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all. (**Again, the people were pre-warned. None of these things were done in secret nor hidden. It was to be expected and preparation time was allowed.**)
- 30** Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.
- 31** In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.
- 32** Remember Lot's wife.
- 33** Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.
- 34** I tell you, in that night there shall be two men (**The word "men" is not in the orginal writings in this verse, it is NOT talking about males, but rather people**) in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.
- 35** Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.
- 36** Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

37 "And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together."

Revelation 19:17

"And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;" **18** "That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great."

It is very very clear and certain that the wicked are the ones who are taken away and they are taken away by birds and eaten!!! You do NOT want to be taken away.

Who gets taken away in **Luke 17:34-37** and **Matt. 24:39-44**? It is clear that it is the wicked tares.

Who rises in the FIRST Resurrection? **Revelation 20:4-5**

4 *And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.*

5 *But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.*

This is the FIRST Resurrection. There are NO Resurrections of millions of people before this event! Who raises in this resurrection? The Saints! The ones that died for Jesus by Not taking the mark of the beast! They lived during the tribulation right here on earth and died for their stand for Christ!

Myths

Myth #1 The Bible never mentions the church on Earth during the Great Tribulation.

Fact: The Bible DOES! See Proof below:

5 Groups of Christians In The Great Tribulation:

Group #1: The Saints That Die During the Great Tribulation for Their Witness/Testimony For JE-sus.

Rev.6:9-11 Rev.12:7-17 Rev.13:7-10 Rev.14:9-13 Rev.20:1-6 Daniel 7:21 Daniel 11:29-12:1

Group #2: The Saints That Will Be Thrown into the Fiery Furnace of Great Tribulation But Survive.

Matthew 10:16-42 and 1 Thes.4:13-18 Notice the word "remain" in verse 15 which means to survive or to make it through. Notice the words "alive and remain" in verse 17. Also **2 Thes.1:1-8** and **1 Peter 1:3-9 Rev.3:14-22** The Laodicean Church is the end time church time era. **Rev.7:1-16**

Group #3: The Saints Hidden on Earth & Protected by JE-sus in Goshen Cities of Refuge/Safety, The Wilderness.

Rev.12:13-16 Exodus 19:4 Isa.26:20-21 In **Luke 21:34-36** we are told to pray that we may escape these things that are about to come upon the Earth. There are 2 ways of escape. One being The End Time Great Exodus into the Wilderness. The other being death before the Great Tribulation. **Isa.57:1-2**

Group #4: The Weak, Immature Christians Who Will Die Because of their Compromise with Paganism, False Doctrines & their Personal Sins.

Ezekiel 9:1-11 and 1 Peter 4:12-19 Hebrews 10:26

Group #5: FALSE Christians who think they are Saved but are NOT.

Matthew 7:21-27 Matt.15:6-9 Rev.2:9 Rev.3:9 The ones who say they are Jews but are not, but are of the "Synagogue of Satan" has nothing to do with bloodline. These are false Christians. The Bible interprets itself and says that a true Jew is one inwardly, circumcised of the heart. Everyone who is a True Christian and has the Holy Spirit and is truly Saved, is a Spiritual Jew, A spiritual Israelite. Those that say they are Jew/Saved but are NOT, are false Christians. Romans 2:28-29 Romans 9:6-15 The fact that we are spiritual Jews has NOTHING to do with the antichrist religion of Judaism. We do NOT partake in Judaism which is a form of islam. Hebrew Roots and Judaism are forms of islam.

Myth #2 Everything has been fulfilled. There is nothing left to be fulfilled. Therefore He can come back tonight.

Fact There are lots of things that have NOT yet been fulfilled as of the time of this article and this update August 2011. The antichrist has NOT yet been revealed. The antichrist has not yet overcome the Saints. The Holy City Jerusalem is not yet under foot of the Gentiles. And so on. There is still yet many prophecies to be fulfilled before the Coming of the LORD!

Seems pretty clear doesn't it? Yes, it does! VERY CLEAR!!! When you get rid of what man has taught you and go to the Word of God, it gets clear. Praise God!

Acts 14:22

Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

Objection: Revelation chapters 2 and 3 shows that Jesus said that we will not have to go through the Tribulation.

Answer Rev.2-3 is very clearly 7 letters sent to the 7 congregations which were in 7 different cities in what is now modern day Turkey. Notice that it gives you the exact name of each town. Is the name of your town listed? Is the USA listed? The context of these two chapters is Jesus speaking to a specific group of people who lived over 2,000 years ago. Were you alive 2,000 years ago? Did you live in those towns? It is also true that these 7 churches symbolically represent 7 Church time eras from the time of Jesus' birth to the end time. In that sense, only the final church, the Laodicea church represents the end time. The letter to the Church of Laodicea does NOT promise that they will be caught up BEFORE the Great Tribulation, neither does ANY of the 7 letters promise that!

When we look at scriptures that ABSOLUTELY, WITHOUT QUESTION, DIRECTLY apply to the end times, we see that the Scripture says that Saints in the end times, in all nations will be hated, persecuted, arrested and martyred. Daniel 12:7 and Rev.13:7 both apply directly to the end time Saints in all nations.

Objection Then why was Rev.2-3 written if all 7 letters are not speaking to the end time Saints?

Answer I can ask the same question about other parts of the Bible. Why was 1 Kings, 2 Kings, 1 Chronicles, 2 Chronicles & Deuteronomy written??? These Bible passages were written but very clearly they applied to people thousands of years ago. They are a written record of history for our edification. After we get past Rev.3, we see Jesus describing things for the end times.

But Rev.2-3 were written primarily, specifically concerning the first century A.D. Even then, Jesus does not promise every member of those congregations that they would be protected and neither does HE promise ANY of them that they will be caught up into Heaven before their trial and tribulation occurs.

The Old Testament prophets and New Testament disciples and apostles AND JESUS were all hated, persecuted, arrested and martyred. Modern day "Christians" now in the middle east in Iran, Iraq, Syria, Russia, China and many other places across the world are hated, persecuted, arrested and martyred. Why is the pre-tribulation rapture for them? Why do American "Christians" claim that Jesus would never make us "go through all of that" when Christians around the world are ALREADY going persecution, arrest and martyrdom? The mindset of American "Christians" is one of "we don't have to suffer", "we don't have to face what the Bible says is going to happen".

Yet millions of Christian believers in many nations are already suffering and going through what is listed in the Bible to occur in the end times. The American believer is seeing things in rose colored glasses in a limited view of the world, not looking beyond the borders of the USA.

But the rest of the "church" worldwide is looking death in the face and facing the test of whether they will submit to islam or not, will they deny Jesus Name or not, will they stand with Jesus to the death? What makes Americans so naive and arrogant to think that they will not also face the same tests?

John 15:18-20

18 If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you.

19 If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

20 Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.

Why does it make a difference?

Some people and ministers say it really doesn't matter and that we shouldn't split hairs over WHEN Christ is going to do something. Well, it DOES matter because one teaching is truth and the other teaching is false, therefore deception therefore a lie from the devil. We should never teach any deception.

The rapture theory people use one or two verses, having itching ears, scratching the same single verses over and over again. They have their Hope in going away into Heaven instead of having their Hope in Jesus himself who is able to protect us right here on earth! God did not rapture Noah and his family away into Heaven at the end of that first age. He never takes us out of the storm but rather He carries us THROUGH. We still have work to do!

UPDATE: MAY 27, 2016: RED ALERT! ANTICHRIST TO BE SEEN IN HEAVEN, DESCEND FROM THE SKY

Matthew 24:15

"When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in THE HOLY PLACE, whoso readeth, let him understand".

Jesus was not referring to those alive in 70 A.D. As they would not be reading the book of Matthew. He was referring to us reading today.

"Stand" should be translated as "standing" as it is in most translations. We will SEE the Son of Perdition (the person that Christians traditionally call "the antichrist") standing (& sitting **2 Thes. 2**) in THE Holy Place.

Most people assume this is in a temple that is rebuilt on Earth but there is no scripture declaring a rebuilding of the temple. I had assumed the "holy place" was the Temple Mount. But the Jews that were listening to Jesus speak those words, would have understood "The Holy Place" as being inside the Temple. It can also be translated "The Most Holy Place". It's referring to The Temple of GOD in Heaven. NOT on the Temple Mount.

2 Thes. 2:1-12

1 Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition; ("revealed" is Greek 601 – apokalypto: "to uncover, lay open what has been veiled or covered up, disclose, make bare, to make known, make MANIFEST, disclose what before was unknown". Antiochus Epiphanes had coins made with images of himself and the words "Theos Epiphanes" which means "GOD SEEN" or "GOD MANIFEST". To see PROOF in the Bible that Bashar Assad, the president of Syria, is the same fallen angel as Antiochus Epiphanes, & that the Temple will never be built on Earth because it is in Heaven please click [here](#). To see PROOF in the Bible that Assad is the Antichrist, please click [here](#))

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God. ("shewing" in KJV & "displaying" in NASB is G584 – apodeiknumi : "show forth, to expose to view, exhibit, to show, to prove what kind of person anyone is, to prove by arguments, demonstrate". He could stand on the Temple Mount claiming to be God but that would not be very effective. But by showing/displaying himself in the sky, in the Seat of GOD in The Temple of GOD in Heaven, that WOULD be VERY effective.)

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. (Daniel 12:1 Michael the archangel is currently [in May 2016] standing guard over the church as well as The Throne of GOD in Heaven. But he will be told by GOD to step aside to allow Assad to take the Seat of GOD in the Temple of GOD in Heaven. At that time, the 5th Seal will be opened & the martyrdom of the true church will begin in full force. Rev.12)

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, (Assad's coming from the sky is a false (lying) sign compared to Matt.24:30 and the 6th seal & true sign of Jesus' true coming. Assad comes from the sky with power. That's much more than just standing on the Temple Mount & also much more than sitting in a temple on Earth. Rev. 12:3 says that Assad's war in Heaven will be a sign that will appear in Heaven.)

10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: ("Strong delusion" in the Greek is "plane energēia" which means a "deception by strong power". The "Strong Delusion" is that some people will actually be able to see Assad in Heaven during the middle eastern war between NATO/USA & Assad. It will APPEAR as if this war is the Battle of Armageddon & the Coming of Christ. But it's actually the war of Rev.12 where Satan & his angels including Assad wage war in Heaven & then are thrown back down onto the Earth & the Great Tribulation begins. The American churches of men have been teaching people to expect Jesus to split the eastern sky at any moment BEFORE the Great Tribulation. But that is going to be the Antichrist that does that before the Great Tribulation as 2 Thes.2 is EXTREMELY CLEAR that he will appear in the Temple of GOD (in Heaven) FIRST, before the actual coming of JESus.)

12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness". (It's my personal experience that the greatest majority of people are very gullible to all forms of deception, while at the same time, refuse to accept any or much truth. The people are COVERED in wickedness. Jesus is going to turn the people over to the wickedness that they have embraced.)

The context of 2 Thes.2:1-12 is the same as Matthew 24:1-31, the coming of false Christ's & false prophets before JESus actually comes. Compare 2 Thes.2:3 "apostasy comes first" with Matt. 24:10 "many will fall away". Compare 2 Thes.2:3 "lawlessness" with Matt. 24:12 "lawlessness".

Notice the "false prophets" in Matt.24:11 & the false prophet of Rev.13 that will stand beside Assad. Notice that Matt.24:5-24 is warning against the coming of false Christ's & that we should not believe any strong deception. In Matt.24:24 Jesus warned us that There WILL BE GREAT SIGNS & WONDERS.

"For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect"

Jesus warned us that no matter how strong the delusion, to not believe that the Son of Perdition is the real God, because Jesus will NOT come until after all these things are fulfilled.

When Daniel wrote about the abomination of desolation in Dan.8:13, he was referring to an actual Temple. 2 Thes.2:7 is also referring to an actual Temple. But in the case of the end time abomination of desolation, it's not a earthly temple. It's The Temple in Heaven. When the Temple stood on Earth, no man could enter the Holy of Holies behind the veil except only the high priest & even he could only enter once per year, on the Day of Atonement. Even then, he did so with fear & reverence. He could possibly die if not clean, reverent & obedient. In the time of the Maccabees, Antiochus entered the Holy of Holies, behind the veil in the Temple, without being killed by the presence of God! Because God allowed it to happen. God stepped out of the Temple to allow Antiochus to seize & defile the Temple. Assad, the same fallen angel as Epiphanes, will enter the Holy Place Matt.24:15 Each & every time that the temple was destroyed, God allowed it.

Ephesians 6:12

For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

History shows that Antiochus Epiphanes was forced by Rome to abandon his attempts at conquering Egypt & Rome. In his wrath against Rome & Egypt, he went against Jerusalem & committed the Abomination of Desolation of the Holy of Holies in the Temple. Antiochus has come back in the form of Assad & he will execute his revenge against Rome & Egypt & finish the job.

Rev.17:16-18

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

Pope Benedict & Pope Francis are both fallen angels, as well as Assad. Jesus has put it in their mind to destroy Rome & the Catholic Church & replace her with Islam. The Islamic state of Syria admits their goal of destroying Rome. ISIS will come totally under Assad's control after Al-Baghdadi is killed by Russia/Assad.

These & other scriptures are clear that Assad will be seen in the sky, in Heaven, during the Abomination of Desolation. We need to prepare people for the GREAT signs in the heavens & tell the people to not fall for the great deception!

The Pre-Tribulation rapture doctrine is extremely dangerous!!!! It is a MAJOR reason why so many people have fallen for many false dates of the rapture over the centuries. Plus, It will be the reason why many people will be so easily deceived that Assad is God when he is seen in Heaven & descends from the sky.

Related Articles:

- More PROOF in the Bible that Assad will momentarily sit in the Seat of GOD in the Temple of GOD in Heaven.
- The Saints DO get taken up to Heaven. BUT it is NOT before the Great Tribulation and it is NOT in the middle of the Great Tribulation. To Learn WHEN we get taken up, not in the rapture, but at the last trumpet and to learn what happens in the following 45 days of Wrath.

The Mystery of the 1290/1335 Days of Daniel 12 Revealed!

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/1335.html>

1 Cor. 2:9-10

9 But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.

10 But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.

Praise Be to The Almighty GOD, Creator of Heaven and Earth!

Daniel 12:7 speaks of a time, times and a half which we know is the 3.5 years/ 42 months/1260 days of the Great Tribulation.

Dan. 7:25

He will speak out against the Most High and wear down the saints of the Highest One, and he will intend to make alterations in times and in law; and they will be given into his hand for a time, times, and half a time.

Rev.11:2-3

2 Leave out the court which is outside the temple and do not measure it, for it has been given to the nations; and they will tread under foot the holy city for forty-two months.

3 And I will grant authority to my two witnesses, and they will prophesy for twelve hundred and sixty days, clothed in sackcloth."

Rev.12:6,14

6 Then the woman fled into the wilderness where she had a place prepared by God, so that there she would be nourished for one thousand two hundred and sixty days.

14 But the two wings of the great eagle were given to the woman, so that she could fly into the wilderness to her place, where she was nourished for a time and times and half a time, from the presence of the serpent.

Rev.13:5

There was given to him a mouth speaking arrogant words and blasphemies, and authority to act for forty-two months was given to him.

But it also speaks of 1290 days in **Dan.12:11** and 1335 days in **Dan.12:12**.

What are these days? Now the Books of Daniel and Revelation continues to be opened to us.

Daniel 12:6-12

6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a time, times, and an half (**3.5 years**); and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

11 And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

In verse 11 we see that there is 1290 days beginning with a daily taken away.

We know the GT doesn't start before this event since the GT is only 1260 days. Therefore The daily is removed 30 days before the GT. This would be something that we can see or feel or be notified about thereby giving us time to flee into the mountains.

Then we have the 1260 days of Great Tribulation. That leaves us 45 more days remaining after the GT to come to a total of 1335 days!

What happens in this final 45 day period?

Let's start with the 1260 day account in Rev.11 of the 2 witnesses and see how it finishes:

Revelation 11:1-19

- 1 And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.
- 2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months. (**42 months of GT=1260 days**)
- 3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth. (**the same 42 months**)
- 4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.
- 5 And if any man will hurt them, fire (**the Holy Ghost**) proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.
- 6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.
- 7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. (**at the end of the 1260 days**)
- 8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. (**Jerusalem**)
- 9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.
- 10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them (**by preaching against Christmas and via plagues upon spiritual Egypt**) that dwelt on the earth.
- 11 And after three days and an half the spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.
- 12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, **Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud**; and their enemies beheld them. (**This is the 1st Resurrection!!! Where do they go? Into Heaven!**)
- 13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.
- 14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe (**the final woe**) cometh quickly.
- 15 **And the seventh angel sounded;** (**The 7th Trumpet out of Seven trumpets. This is THE LAST TRUMP!!!**) and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.
- 16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,
- 17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O LORD God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.
- 18 And the nations were angry, and **thy wrath is come**, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.
- 19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

So we see that at the Last Trumpet (at the end of the 1260 days GT or 1290 days after the "daily" was taken away) the 1st Resurrection occurs, the saints enter Heaven and then the final 3rd woe occurs which is the outpouring of the 7 vials of plagues upon the unrepentant wicked that remains during this 45 day period.

Revelation 15:1-8

- 1 And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.**
- 2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass (Where is the Sea of Glass? It's at GODs Throne in Heaven! See Rev.4:6) mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God. (Who is standing in Heaven around GODs Throne on the Sea of Glass? Those that have gotten the victory of the mark of the beast! Who is that? The Saints! It's not the angels or the 24 elders. They were never in danger of taking the mark of the beast, it's the Human Saints!)**
- 3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.**
- 4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.**
- 5 And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:**
- 6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.**
- 7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.**
- 8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.**

Revelation 16:1

And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

In Rev.7:3 we see the 144,000 Saints protected on the Earth during the Great Tribulation:

"Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads".

We see unprotected saints on the Earth during the Great Tribulation in Rev.12:17, 14:13 and 20:4

In Revelation 14:1-5 we see the 144,000 in Heaven after the GT.

- 1 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. (We know this is in Heaven (Heb.12) and not the physical Mount Sion of the earthly Jerusalem because we know the saints will land on the taller Mount Olives, not Mount Sion. Zech.14)**
- 2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:**
- 3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.**
- 4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.**
- 5 And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.**

What are we doing in Heaven for those 45 days?

The 144,000 AND the Great Multitude and every person that raises in the 1st Resurrection are gathering for the Marriage Supper of the Lamb of GOD and receiving our robes and our white horses and our battle armour for the Battle of Armageddon which occurs along about the 44th or 45th day!

Revelation 17:14

These (**wicked**) shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (We return with Christ to the earth to destroy the kingdom of satan)

Revelation 19:1-21

1 And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God: (argument has been made that "people" is G3793 means "multitude" and can mean people or any group perhaps angels and could be translated "the Heavenly Host". However G3793 is mostly used to refer to the common people or troops of people. The context and following verses prove that it is truly people and not angels.)

2 For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

3 And again they said, Alleluia And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia.

5 And a voice came out of the throne, saying, Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

6 And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. (see vs. 14)

9 And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God. (It is VERY CLEAR that the Marraige Supper occurs in Heaven. How can Jesus Marry His Bride in Heaven if the bride is not there in Heaven with Him? Yes, We will be in Heaven with Him for the 45 days!)

10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean. (see vs. 8, also see Zech. 14:5 AND 1 Thes. 3:13)

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

16 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God; (Luke 17:37 the rapture of the wicked [wicked being eaten by raptor birds])

18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army. (Battle of Armageddon Rev. 16, Armed at Megiddo)

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

Saints NOT appointed to live on earth during the Wrath

1 Thessalonians 1:10

And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come. (i realize this is spiritual but it is also Prophetic)

1 Thessalonians 4:13-18

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep (in the grave), that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope.

14 For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

15 For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain (survive through the GT) unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel (Rev. 11:12), and with the trump of God (Rev. 11:15): and the dead in Christ shall rise first Rev. 11:11:

17 Then we which are alive and remain (survive thru the GT) shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord John 13:36

18 Wherefore comfort one another with these words 1 Thes. 5:11

1 Thessalonians 5:1-11

1 But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that **the day of the Lord so cometh** as a thief in the night.

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5 Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober.

7 For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night.

8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the **breastplate** of faith and love; and for an **helmet**, the hope of salvation.

9 For **God hath not appointed us to wrath**, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ, (i realize this spiritual but it is also Prophetic, see context 4:16-17)

10 Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

11 Wherefore comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do. (1 Thes. 4:18)

Thessalonians Confirms Isaiah 26:19-21 which describes the 1st Resurrection coming and THEN the Wrath of GOD.

A Night when no man can work

John 9:4 (KJV)

I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

When is the night that Jesus is talking about?

It's NOT the 1,000 year millenium. That's not a dark period.

It's NOT the Great Tribulation of 1260 days. GODs people WILL be working during that period as GOD pours out His Spirit upon us before the Sun darkens. Joel 2:28-31

So, it IS talking about the 45 day Wrath when GOD is pouring out the 7 final vials/plagues upon the unrepentant wicked that remains on earth during that dark night.

Outline

Dan. 12:11-12 (KJV)

11 And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

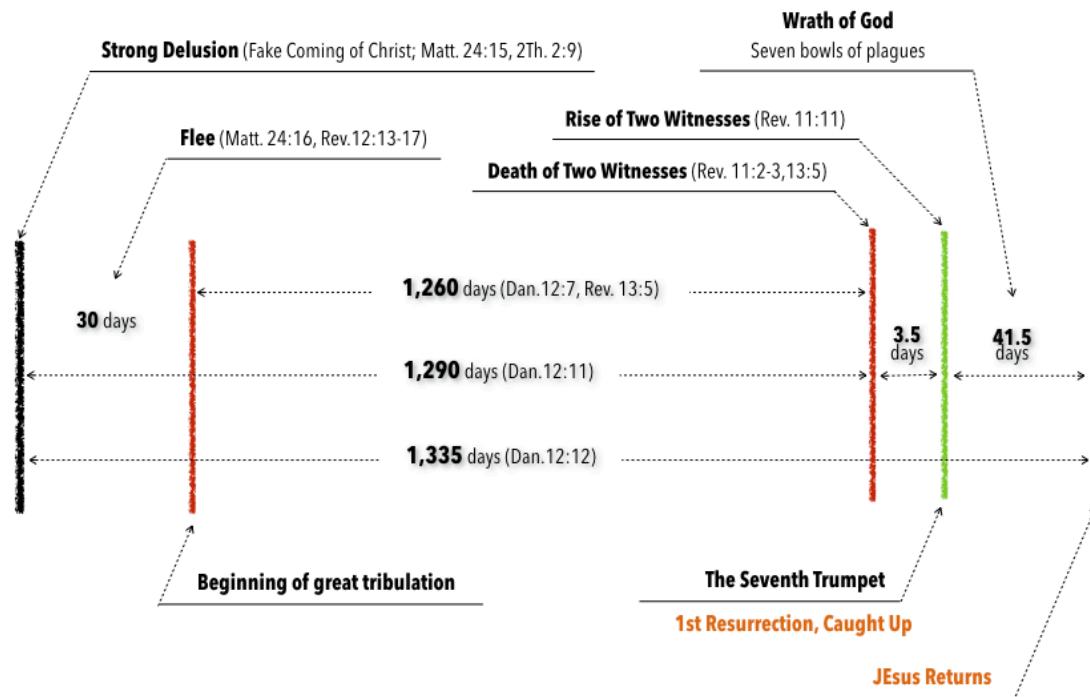
30 days + 1260 days + 45 days = 1335 days

Flee/2nd Great Exodus + Great Tribulation + Wrath (7 vials)= 1335 days

But AFTER the 45 days, After the Marriage Supper of the Lamb and After Christ and His Army of Saints have destroyed the kingdom of satan and established the fullness of the Kingdom of GOD upon Earth, they actually land on Mt. Olives in Jerusalem and they Reign on the Earth. (Zech.14, Rev. 5:10)

For more details about what happens after this please visit our [What happens after you die](#) article.

This is NOT a rapture! This is the First Resurrection! There is a difference! We don't want to be taken away by the raptor birds of Luke 17:37, Ezek.39:4, Rev.16:16, 19:19.



Timeline of The 1335 Days

<http://www.isawthelightministries.com>

(Outline image provided by Mr. Kim. Article written by Pastor Tim.)

This temporary taking away into Heaven is at the Last Trump (the 7th Trumpet of Seven Trumpets) AFTER the Great Tribulation of 42 months. (**Matt. 24:29**) During this final 41-45 days, the Saints partake of the Marriage Supper of the Lamb of GOD and receive their robes and their battle wear and engage as the Army of GOD.

Meanwhile, the wicked receive the outpouring of the 7 vials of plagues upon which the saints are not appointed to partake of. (The reason here that I say 41-45 days is that the 2 Witnesses bodies lay in the street for 3.5 days)

In Luke 17:26-37 and Matt.24:27-42 there is a separation of both groups, the wicked and The Saints. Noah, his family and Righteous Lot were all removed from where the destruction was going to occur. They were moved to safer places here on Earth and were the only ones left unharmed while the wicked were taken away by the Flood and the fire and brimstone. No they were not raptured out into Heaven but neither was that the final end of the first 6000 years of mans self rule. This end time removal of GODs people from the Earth is NOT a rapture (taking away by raptors) as is the case of the wicked in Luke 17:34-37 and Matthew 24:39-44.

Objection

Some people use Matthew 13, the parable of the tares and the wheat, to show that the tares (wicked) get taken away first. I used to use that verse myself. But now GOD has revealed the true meaning to me. I am honored to be able to share this Revelation with you.

The key verse in question is Matthew 13:30

Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together FIRST THE TARES, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn

We must ask ourselves, WHEN is this event of the wicked being thrown into the fire?

Most people believe that the wicked are cast into a hell fire upon death. A lot of people also believe that all of the wicked are destroyed by fire on the very day of the Return of Jesus The Christ. Neither of those beliefs are Biblical.

The Original Holy Scriptures, before being translated over and over again, are very clear that people are only asleep upon death. They await the Resurrections. The wicked are thrown into the lake of fire at the White Throne Judgment. The White Throne Judgment occurs 1,100 years AFTER the Return of King Jesus The Christ!

Please read the article [What Happens When You Die?](#). That article will give you TOTAL PROOF from the Holy Scriptures of these facts, (if you seek the Truth and Love the Truth and don't just ignore this evidence and avoid reading the article in detail and refuse to fast and pray concerning it).

So, once we understand that it is talking about the White Throne Judgment, the time when the goats/tares are separated from the sheep/wheat, and the Beginning of the Re-Newed Heavens and the Re-Newed Earth, we can now get the context clear.

Before we can enjoy an new Earth, the wicked must FIRST be taken away, destroyed. The wicked must be consumed by the Lake of Fire. Then, the wheat/sheep can be gathered into the barn.

What is the barn in Matthew 13:30? Let's look at Malachi 4:1-2

1 "For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

2 But unto you that fear my name shall the SUN OF RIGHTEOUSNESS arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as CALVES OF THE STALL".

This is talking about stalls, that is part of a barn! Notice what is first, the wicked are destroyed, THEN the righteous are gathered into the stall/barn.

Let's compare this with Matthew 13:39-43:

39 The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels. (This is talking about the second harvest, the greater harvest, the harvest of the fall, the harvest of the Feast of Tabernacles, at the very end of the world, not the Return of Jesus Christ, but at the end of this Earth).

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather OUT OF HIS KINGDOM all things that offend, and them which do iniquity; (Notice that the people are not being gathered out of this wicked world that we live in today, but rather out of His Kingdom. His Kingdom will be established upon His Return and will continue eternally, without end. People will continue to rebel during the first 1,100 years of His Kingdom [Zech. 14:16-19, Isa.65:20] but will be removed/taken away from His Kingdom at the White Throne Judgment).

42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

43 Then shall the RIGHTEOUS shine forth as the SUN in the Kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear". (Compare verse 43 with Malachi 4:2)

So, what we see here is that the barn/stall is a spiritual representation of the New Earth! The young sheep will no longer need to wander in the wilderness, will finish their journey and be gathered into the barn, their Mansions, The New Jerusalem!!! Alleluia!!! Alleluia!!! What a Great Harvest it will be! Even Greater than the Firstfruits Harvest/Resurrection which occurs at the blowing of the Last (7th) Trumpet 42-45 days before Jesus Returns as KING of Kings and LORD of Lords to this Earth.

Objection

According to **Matt. 24:29 Rev. 6:17** We are caught up at the 6th Seal. JEsus comes at the 6th Seal.

Answer

That is not true. The wrath cannot begin until the Last Trumpet of the 7th Seal. We cannot be caught up before the 1260 days of Great Tribulation ends. The announcement of the Wrath at the 6th seal in **Rev. 6:17** is only a pre-announcement. Not the actual pouring forth or beginning of the Wrath. Only an announcement that it's at the door.

Compare it to **John 12:23** when Jesus said that the HOUR had come for him to be glorified. Yet he was not glorified or killed or resurrected on the very same day that he said that. It happened many chapters later. Notice in **Rev. 15:7** that the wrath is FULL and has not begun to be poured out until the Last Trumpet of the 7th Seal. It's not actually poured out until **Rev. 16:1**

As far as **Matt. 24:29**, "*immediately after the tribulation of those days*" is referring to after all of the events of the first five seals. It's saying that the sun/moon/stars events of the 6th seal cannot happen until all of the other preceding 5 seals have already occurred. It's not saying that Jesus will appear immediately upon the sighting of the 6th seal. We are not caught up at the 6th seal, nor at the first trumpet of the 7th seal, so why would Jesus come then????

When we see these heavenly signs of the 6th seal, it is just a SIGN it says. It's a pre-announcement to get ready because the time is really really short at that point. HE is coming soon. BUT HE cannot and will not come until the LAST Trumpet, which is NOT at the opening of the 6th or 7th seals.

The Last Trumpet doesn't occur until 6 other trumpets are blown within the 7th seal. So that's NOT 6th Seal catching up, nor 6th seal Coming of JE-sus, nor 6th Seal Wrath. Nor 1st Trumpet Wrath.

Even when we are caught up at the Last 7th Trumpet of the 7th Seal, Jesus does not land on earth on that day. He only descends far enough in the sky to meet us in the air and we go to Heaven to be with Him for 45 days.

The Marriage Supper occurs in Heaven. **Rev. 19**. We are there for the Marriage Supper in Heaven while the Wrath is being poured out on the Earth. Only after the Wrath has reached its final day, will we return with JE-sus, all of us riding white horses, on the Day of the Battle of Armageddon, on the 1335th day. Jesus does not land on earth until that day and then that's when the mount will cleave in two. **Zech. 14 Rev. 19 Rev. 16:13-21**

This specific page on the website was created in 2008. Last UPDATED/EDITED Nov. 4, 2018.

I regularly edit this page AND ALL the pages on the website for the most accurate information based on what The Holy Spirit is CURRENTLY saying and as I grow in understanding & in Christ. This has always been my policy and will always remain my policy.

Ezekiel 33:1-7

- 1 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,**
- 2 Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman:**
- 3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;**
- 4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head.**
- 5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.**
- 6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.**
- 7 So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.**

Fulfilled 2008 Prophecies!

You were told to watch for it on this website!

- Watch Feb. 23, 2008 (True Purim) for possible event.
- Watch March 14, 2008 for possible event.
- Watch March 21-23 for possible event.
- That Obama would win the presidency. Fulfilled.

2014 Prophecies Fulfilled

- Fulfilled Prophecy for June 11, 2014, relates to Iraq/Syria

2016 Prophecies Fulfilled

Jesus led me to repeatedly tell you to watch Feb.10-11, 2016 which then pointed us to watch the Purim dates of Feb.23, which then led us to continue to watch March 23-25, 2016. It was stated that Feb.23 & March 23-25 was related to dancing while armies attack or gather to attack.

Learn more about the prophetic warnings to watch these dates and their fulfillment in the links below.

Feb.10, 2016 Newsletter I posted about the dancing while armies gather or attack.

Feb.11, 2016 Newsletter On Feb.11, It was officially announced to the world that Saudi Arabia is preparing to invade Syria and remove Assad with the help of Turkey & USA.

Feb.16, 2016 Newsletter Israeli Defense Force Chief "rabbi" made world news headlines by dancing with a radical extremist "rabbi".

Feb.23, 2016 Newsletter USA Secretary of State, John Kerry testified to the Senate Foreign Relations Committee and said that there is a "Plan B" of military action in Syria. Says that Assad MUST GO.

March 23, 2016 Newsletter On March 22, isis hit Brussels, Belgium with terror suicide bombs. The Jews in Brussels, then canceled Purim celebrations/dancing and were told to stay in their homes, while the Muslims publicly celebrated.

March 24, 2016 Newsletter On March 23-24, Obama made headline news by dancing, while the Syrian government military began a military campaign to retake the city of Palmyra which is the city that held the temple of Baal/Bel, which was destroyed by isis in August 2015. Also on March 23, I learned

that full scale models of the Syrian temple of the trinity of Baal, the sun god & the moon god, is being built in China and will be erected in London & in Times Square in New York City in April.

2018 Prophecies Fulfilled

Jesus had led me to tell the people to watch Feb.17-18 and March 1-2 for prophetic events. On those dates, we saw HUGE news events that were strong foreshadowings of the future Abomination of Desolation, Strong Delusion and World War 3. Also, Jesus led me to prophesy in advance that there would be a fake Jesus to appear in the sky that would occur on April 1, 2018, but that it would really be the demonic Son of Perdition "antichrist". This was fulfilled!

I know NOTHING of myself, I only know what GOD has taught me by His Mercy and Grace!

I simply SHARE with you some of what GOD has shown me.

To GOD Be All The Glory!

Other Prophecies for The Future 2018-2019-2020-2021-2011

(NOT in perfect order)

What Jesus has revealed to me or has confirmed to me, can also be revealed to you or confirmed to you. Prophecy belongs to THE LORD Jesus, not man! All the Glory belongs to THE LORD, not me and not any other man. Most of the prophecies were given directly to me. Others were first given to other people, and then eventually confirmed to me. I have learned that prophecies that were first given to other people are the ones to be less trusted. Therefore, I have now added at the beginning of each prophecy, a code. The reliability codes were added on July 11, 2018.

(**Direct**)= Prophecies that were given directly to me via either reading the bible with the special divine gift of truly understanding scripture, or via dream, or via the gift of prophecy, or divine revelation or Jesus speaking to me via The Holy Ghost, etc. These are the most trustworthy.

(**Others**)= First given to others. But due to some reason, I believe the prophecy. Perhaps because of the number of people giving the exact same dream or vision or word. Or perhaps I believe it was confirmed to me. But these are the most unreliable.

(**Indirect**)= Not given directly in specifics either to me or someone else. But is common sense that the event would occur, due to the eventual fulfillment of other prophecies. These are more reliable than the ones listed as "Others".

- (**Direct**) Hillary Clinton will be the 46th president of the USA, and will be the last president of the USA. She will be appointed into the office of president by the 25th Amendment, NOT by election.

(Originally posted on the daily newsletter on Feb. 6, 2012. The link is no longer active. But I repeated the prophecy again on the newsletter on Jan. 28, 2015.

Repeated again on Sept. 22, 2016

Repeated again on Nov. 7, 2016

Quote: "At the Super Bowl 46 American Football game half time show on February 5, 2012, Madonna dressed as Cleopatra who was the last queen of Egypt. Years before, Jesus had already given me the gift of prophecy. Jesus used this gift of His and His Spirit to help me to understand this symbolism in connection with other things HE had already showed me and confirmed. Since then, many other confirmations have also come. I have written repeatedly over the years of how that Hillary represents Cleopatra in many different ways including her Jezebel control over men and the division of the Roman Republic as well as her practice of witchcraft. America's biblical ancestor was Manasseh whose parents were the Hebrew/Syrian Joseph and an Egyptian woman. America continues to this day to exhibit many of her ancient grandmother's Egyptian characteristics, with the Egyptian pyramid on the back of the Dollar Bill and with the pagan Washington Monument and others. Even as Cleopatra was the last Queen of Egypt, so will her spiritual daughter Hillary Clinton be the last queen of America. Even as the Empires in Daniel 2 changed from the Greek/Egyptian Empire to the Roman Empire in Cleopatra's time, now in Hillary's time there will now be a major change from the

Roman Empire to the Assyrian Empire with a mixture of Rome. You will see Assad and the Roman Catholic Popes stand side by side. But the Islamic characteristics will in time over dominate and destroy the Roman parts. But Thank Jesus that Jesus will return with His Army of Saints on the Day of the Battle of Armageddon to destroy the Assyrian Assad and his empire. There will never be an end to Jesus and His Kingdom. Fiesta Forever!!!!"

Many people have falsely accused me of saying that Jesus told me that Clinton would win the 2016 election. I never said that! But I did think that she would win. And I did say that Trump didn't have a chance. But that was just my human nature talking. Every time that I shared what JESUS showed me, I always said that Hillary Clinton would be the 46th president by the 25th Amendment AND that it would NOT be by election. That is what I said repeatedly as shown above. Trump is only the 45th president, NOT the 46th. So the prophecy was always about who would be president AFTER Trump.

After 2 years of prayer and soul searching, I have now added this prophecy back onto the prophecy list as of Nov.4, 2018 because I believe what Jesus showed me and it WILL happen!)

- (**Indirect**) President Trump's presidency will be annulled due to FBI director Mueller's investigation into Russian collusion, or because of other legal reasons. This is the most likely way that Clinton could be appointed as president by the 25th Amendment and thereby fulfill the prophecy listed above. There are other ways that this could happen as well, but not as likely as this scenario. And we are definitely seeing events headed in this direction. Another way possible for Hillary Clinton to replace Donald Trump is that if Russia & China invades the USA while Trump is still president, Assad who will rule the entire world, could appoint Clinton as the governor of America. Both history & the bible show that MANY times, Babylonian, Egyptian kings & other kings appointed native rulers over the nations they conquered. That's a huge part of the bible. So it makes perfect sense for Assad to appoint Clinton as the governor of America underneath him. Since she does support Communism, Nazism and Islam, the three 6's of 666. HOW it occurs, whether by an act of congress, the Supreme Court or after invasion, is not important. But at the end of the day, you will see Hillary in power over America.

8-21-2018 Trump's lawyer admits influencing the election.

9-14-2018 Paul Manafort, the former chairman of President Donald Trump's campaign, pleaded guilty to 2 felony conspiracy charges and reached an agreement to provide "complete cooperation" with special counsel Robert Mueller's probe of Russian interference in the 2016 election.

(Prophecy posted here on Nov.4, 2018 but posted many previous times in newsletter notifications & Twitter.)

- (**Direct**) A major Korean war can NOT begin until after the middle east war occurs first. The Ezek.38 Gog Magog war between Russia, China and USA cannot begin in Korea. It MUST begin in Syria and Israel. If a major Korean war starts first, then Russia and China will get into a war with the USA, BEFORE Syria. That's impossible. It MUST start with Syria first. (But I do NOT completely rule out some MINOR Korean battles/troubles.)

1. We will see ships and military movement toward Syria. **Daniel 11:40**
2. We will see USA directly attack Assad. **Dan.11:40, Isa.7:8;17:1, Rev.13:3** (War actually begins here, but not the invasions of Israel & American allies YET.)
3. Strong Delusion of Fake Coming of Jesus. This is the Abomination of Desolation of Assad in the Seat of GOD in the Temple of GOD in Heaven. **2 Thes. 2:1-12, Matt.24:15, Dan.12:1**
4. 30 days of Fleeing begins. **Daniel 12:6-12, Matt.24:16, Rev.12:13-17**
5. Jerusalem/Israel surrounded with gentile armies. **Luke 21:20**
6. Gog Magog War WW3= Syria, Iran, Russia, China, N. Korea INVADE Israel, USA, Europe, British Commonwealth, American allies, S. Korea, Egypt. **Ezek.38, Rev.11:2, Dan. 11:40-42**

(Posted July 9, 2017, Well BEFORE Trump had ANY success with Kim Jong Un. When MANY false prophets were proclaiming immediate nuclear war and WW3 with North Korea, Jesus was leading me to proclaim that a Korean war could NOT yet occur. Comment about Trump's prospect of peace with Kim Jon Un added July 11, 2018.)

- (**Direct**) "Pope" Benedict is currently 90 years old. Francis is also old. Humans typically live to be only into their 70's-80's-90's and up to 101 to 110 to 119. Typically, most people never live to be 100. Therefore this proves that time MUST be short. Because both Francis and Benedict are the 2 horns of the false prophet of **Revelation 13**. So the time of greatest tribulation must begin and end before these two "beings" are too old to appear as realistic humans. They are actually NOT humans. They are fallen angels, and so is Bashar Assad. So these two "popes" are actually millions-billions of years old. But they are manifesting themselves to look like humans. If they were to allow themselves to appear to live as humans beyond the time span that humans live, that would give away their identity as not being human. Therefore their old age reveals that time is very short. They will NOT die before Jesus returns, because scripture reveals at the end of **Revelation 19** that Jesus will kill them when HE comes. The same with Assad. So Assad and both popes will live until they are destroyed by the real Jesus 1,335 days after Assad appears in the sky in what the bible calls "The Strong Delusion/Deception" in **2 Thes.2**. (Posted 12-27-2017)
- (**Direct**) Assad will be seen in the sky, in Heaven, on the date of Purim of some year. This will occur during a FALSE/FAKE Battle of Armageddon which will actually be the Gog Magog War of **Ezekiel 38** but will be claimed to be Armageddon & the Coming of Christ. This will be a FALSE/FAKE coming of Christ. This is the "Strong Delusion" of **2 Thes.2**. This is also the opening of the 5th Seal & the beginning of the true Martyrdom of the true Church. The Abomination of Desolation of **Matthew 24:15** & **2 Thes.2** is in Heaven, not on the Temple Mount. Many people will believe it's the rapture & the coming of Jesus & therefore will worship the Son of Perdition (the antichrist) coming in the sky. (Posted May 23, 2016. "Will happen on the date of Purim" added Oct.9, 2018.)
- (**Direct**) There will be MANY major terror attacks in the USA.
- (**Direct**) Jesus gave me dreams of the Hoover Dam collapsing. It is located in the Las Vegas, Nevada area. Many other people across the USA has also had these same dreams and I have also heard of one man who had a vision of both the Grand Coulee Dam in the state of Washington & the Hoover Dam collapsing on the same day. I am thinking that it might include other locations as well on the same day. I believe that it will probably be the result of terror attacks on America by ISIS or other Syrian Islamic terrorists. This is "THE PROPHECY OF THE DAMS". Millions of people will lose electric & drinking water long term. The timing COULD occur on the day of the Abomination of Desolation (which will occur in Heaven), or at least in the same 7 days, but could occur even earlier, or even later on the very day of the invasion of America. The timing is not important to this prophecy. Regardless of whether it's before the Abomination of Desolation, the same day or after, is not part of the prophecy yet. (Posted July 8, 2013. Edited 2-13-17.)
- (**Direct**) There will NEVER be a Jewish Temple built in Jerusalem. The Abomination of Desolation is NOT a destruction or defilement of a Jewish Third Temple. (Posted Jan.2015)
- (**Indirect concerning which US President. Direct concerning all other parts of the prophecy.**) President Trump will attack the president of Syria, Bashar Assad. America will be unsuccessful at removing Assad from office. (Posted May 2012, Updated on April 5, 2017 to specially say "President Trump" instead of just "USA/NATO".)
- (**Direct**) 30 Days after Abomination of Desolation= Israel will be invaded by Syria, Iran and Russia on the first day of Unleavened Bread (or possibly on Passover) = Start of Gog Magog War, **Ezek. 38**, World War 3. (Posted 2008. "Invasion will occur on the date of Unleavened Bread or Passover", added Oct.9, 2018.)
- (**Direct**) Iran to proclaim Bashar Assad as the 12th Inman Mahdi. (Posted 2015)
- (**Indirect**) The Iranian "Grand Ayatollah" will surrender his position to Assad. (Posted 2015)
- (**Indirect**) Ecumenical Patriarch Bartholomew of the Eastern Orthodox Church will surrender his position to Pope Francis. (Posted 2015)
- (**Direct**) Assad will claim to be god. He is the Son Of Perdition, the one most people call "the Antichrist". (Posted May 2012)

- (**Direct**) Russian and Chinese invasion of USA. America mostly destroyed. (USA is NOT the land of Babylon.)
- (**Direct**) New specific timing information about above prophecy: Russia & China will invade the USA BEFORE Trump's border wall can be completely finished. **Ezek.38** declares that when Gog Magog invades Israel (USA) that we will be without the wall. (Posted Jan.12, 2018)
- (**Direct**) Major, huge, powerful earthquake coming to Texas. Many buildings will fall. Many will be hurt and many killed.
- (**Others**) Other Major HUGE 8+ and/or 9+ in Magnitude Earthquakes will strike America.
- (**Direct**) War between Iran/Syria/Russia/China and Israel/USA/British Commonwealth. (Posted 2008)
- (**Indirect**) Pakistan & Libya will unite with Iran/Syria/Russia in a Middle East War.
- (**Direct**) Bashar Assad will invade and take control of Egypt.
- (**Direct**) Gentiles take control of Jerusalem (at least east Jerusalem) via either the UN or Russia/China or Iran/Syria or Palestinian Statehood.
- (**Indirect**) There will be announcements that they have found ancient scrolls, text, etc, that prove that Jesus, the apostles, the prophets of the Bible, were Muslim and that Islam is the true religion. Of course these are fake and are anti-Christ, but this so called discovery will fool/deceive many people into accepting the mark of the beast which is Islam.
- (**Indirect**) Russia to use drones in their invasion of the USA.
- (**Direct**) Cannibalism to become widespread in the Great Tribulation.
- (**Indirect/Others**) Fallout from the nuclear war in America will enter into Mexico.
- (**Others**) Small Spanish missiles will enter Texas from Mexico.
- (**Direct**) Mark of the beast system (Islamic Sharia Law including the halal mark) will be enforced in America.
- (**Direct**) Russia will invade Europe. Russia will invade England.
- (**Direct**) BOTH Pope Francis & Pope Benedict will be the 2 horns of the false prophet that stands with Bashar Assad. You will see all 3 fallen angels (Assad, Pope Francis & Pope Benedict) stand as the Trinity on the Temple Mount, all 3 claiming to be "god".
- (**Direct**) Many Americans will be taken across seas as slave labor.
- (**Others**) Americans will die in the United States from guillotines.
- (**Indirect**) 2012 will be a bad year, but 2013-2022 will be even worst. FULFILLED.
- (**Direct**) Christ will NOT return in 2012, nor before 2022. **Matt. 24:29**, 34 FULFILLED THAT CHRIST DID NOT RETURN IN 2012-2021.

- (**Direct**) 5th Seal will open on date of Purim. Invasion of Israel will occur 30 days later on date of Unleavened Bread or Passover. 6th Seal will be opened on date of Pentecost. 7th Seal will be opened on date of Feast of Trumpets. 1st Trumpet will blow on Feast of Trumpets. The 7 trumpets will blow over a time period of one year. 7th Trumpet will blow on the date of the Day of Atonement. Saints will be caught up on the Day of Atonement. NO specific year given for any of these. (These specifics added Oct. 9, 2018.)
- (**Others**) Huge tsunami to hit the east coast of USA.
- (**Others**) Tsunami to hit the west coast of USA.
- (**Others, Suspect???** This is the least reliable, but could still be true.) Ruptures in the Earth, earthquakes, etc to cause water to cover the land from the Great Lakes to Gulf Coast of USA. Jesus will split/divide America into 4 regions via waters, floods, earthquakes, ruptures of the landscape.
- (**Others**) California, as well as from Texas to Florida will be completely destroyed.
- (**Others**) Raleigh, NC to the coast line will be completely destroyed.

During the Day of The LORD (The Time of Great Tribulation)

- (**Direct**) Many will be healed as the Ekklesia awakens and becomes active with Power.
- (**Direct**) 144,000 grows to a Great Multitude
- (**Direct**) Millions will learn truth and accept Christ, **Rev. 7**

What Should You Do?

Acts 2:38 New American Standard Bible (NASB) Peter said to them, "Repent, and each of you be baptized in the name of Jesus Christ for the forgiveness of your sins; and you will receive the gift of the Holy Spirit.

John 14:15 "If you love Me, you will keep My commandments.

1 John 2:4 The one who says, "I have come to know Him," and does not keep His commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

- Fast and Pray over this website, Read as much of this website as possible. Examine everything you believe and why you believe it. Repent of all traditional Babylonian doctrines. Come out of Babylon (man's religion). Repent and be baptized by full immersion of water in Jesus Name.
- Keep the Ten Commandments. Including the Sabbath Day (what people call Saturday). Stop going to the SUN-day churches of Babylon.
- Keep the 7 Feasts of THE LORD.
- Realize that we are living in the end times. Stop making plans pass 2018/2019. Stop pursuing college, long term careers and riches of the flesh. Pursue the Kingdom of GOD. Put THE ALMIGHTY and The Kingdom of GOD first in all things. Put others ahead of yourself and give your alms (tithes, offerings, donations and other assistance to the needy).
- Be sure to use only Jesus Name. Educate yourself concerning the evil Babylonian Y names such as Yeshua, Yahweh, Jehovah, etc. Click here to learn about the Babylonian names that you must denounce.
- Stop observing pagan holidays such as Christmas, Easter, Halloween and your annual fleshly birthday. Continue in the Faith and do not draw back into the world or back into Babylon.

- Pray about whether you should stock up any supplies (food, water, tents, etc) for the Great Tribulation. There is NOT going to be any pre-tribulation rapture.
- Pray concerning whether you are ordained to enter the Wilderness of **Rev. 12:14–16** (Places of refuge/safety/protection, where Jesus will protect you), OR whether HE is going to protect you in the midst of destruction, OR whether you are ordained to die for Christ. All 3 of these possibilities are a HIGH HONOR, whether Jesus protects us or whether we are ordained for give our live for Christ.
- Follow Christ. Continue to Grow/Mature into the Center of HIS Will. Grow in Knowledge of HIM and HIS Will.

Why Sept.23, 2017 is a False Prophecy that will Not Be Fulfilled

Prophecy | http://www.isawthelightministries.com/sept23_2017.html

Revelation 12:1 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

Gen.37:9 "And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me."

The 12 stars are Joseph & his brothers, the 12 tribes of Israel. The sun represents their dad Jacob/Israel. The moon represents the mothers of the children of Israel. The wonder in heaven is a picture of symbolism of the nation of Israel.

2 And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered. (**Isaiah 66:7-12** refers to Israel as a woman giving birth to nations.)

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born. (Here the symbolism changes to the devil attempting to kill Jesus at his birth and early childhood. The woman changes from representing only Israel to also representing Mary.)

5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne. (This proves this has nothing to do with the end times yet. Verses 1-6 have already been fulfilled thousands of years ago.)

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days. (Joseph, Mary & Jesus went to Egypt for 3.5 years to hide from King Herod. It is documented in records in Egypt that they stayed in Egypt for that amount of time.)

There are many websites proclaiming that major prophecies will be fulfilled on Sept.23, 2017. Their claim is that **Rev.12** is describing an alignment of planets & constellations of stars. Therefore, people on the internet are saying that the rapture, or the end of the Earth, or the coming of Jesus, or the appearance of the antichrist, the Abomination of Desolation, or the beginning of the Great Tribulation will occur on that day.

But here's why there will NOT be ANY MAJOR Bible Prophecy fulfilled on that date:

First, examine the record of these websites. They do NOT teach true doctrine. Most of them are pre-trib rapture websites. Most of them also have already proclaimed MANY, MANY, MANY exact dates for very specific events, including the crashing of "Planet X" into the Earth, and NONE of these events have occurred. If a person can proclaim 90% of prophecies correctly, that's an excellent record in this day & time. But they have NEVER had even ONE prophecy fulfilled. They have a 100% failure rate! These websites promote every false prophecy and silly conspiracy theory & every new false doctrine that comes along including the ridiculous "[flat Earth theory](#)" and "planet x/Nibiru". And who endorses these websites and promotes these websites? Other gullible conspiracy theorists that believe every lie that comes along & yet never learn their lesson.

Second, we must come to realize that in the book of Revelation, John was seeing a vision. Prophetic dreams and visions are filled with symbolism. It's very clear that the vision that John describes in **Rev. 12** is symbolism. NOT a real alignment of stars and planets. The symbolism in **Rev.12:1-2** represents Joseph & the other tribes of Israel. Verses 3-5 represent the birth, life, death and resurrection of Jesus. Verses 7-17 finally represent end time events. The sign/wonder in Heaven of verses 1-6 occurred during the time of Joseph, Jacob and 12 tribes BEFORE Jesus birth in verses 3-5. The stars in verse 1 represent people and tribes. The stars in verse 4 represent angels. There is **nothing** in **Revelation 12** talking about actual constellations or alignment of planets.

Over my lifetime, I have seen MANY predictions based on planet & constellation alignments, including use of these same bible verses with other alignments in years that have now already passed. They are **never** fulfilled. The Sept.23, 2017 prophecy is **not** a new prophecy. It's a prophecy that has already been taught & was not fulfilled over and over in previous years concerning other alignments. The only thing new about this prophecy is that

they inserted a new date into their prophecy that has already been proven as false.

If the September 23, 2017 prophecy was true, JEsus would raise up true prophets to proclaim it, rather than the silly conspiracy theorists who are filled with false doctrine. However, many of the false prophets are also proclaiming the collapse of the Hoover Dam, as I also have been. The devil **always** mixes some truth, in this case, true prophecy, in with the false, to make the false more believable. When the Hoover collapses, it will NOT prove them as true prophets, NOR me as a true prophet. Some false prophets are also proclaiming the same identity of the antichrist as I am. But when it's the antichrist is proven, it will **not** prove them, nor me, as true prophets. True Prophets are proven true by their lives, the fruit of their ministry and the doctrines they teach, and a larger percentage of prophecies fulfilled, not just ONE fulfillment. ONE fulfillment doesn't prove a true prophet, and ONE mistake doesn't prove a false prophet.

September 23, 2017 will come and go without the antichrist manifesting on that specific date, without the abomination of desolation occurring on that date, without the great tribulation starting on that date, without any rapture, without "planet x", without planet "Nibiru", without major war starting on that date and without any other major prophecy being fulfilled on Sept.23, 2017. Yet the false prophets who are predicting major prophecies for September 23, 2017 will **not** repent, because they have **never** repented of the great multitude of false prophecies that they have deceived the people with for years. Yet people will continue to follow their websites and their YouTube channels because the people are so gullible. It's very sad. If people would get saved and receive The Holy Ghost of JEsus Christ and study the bible and think spiritually, they would not so easily be led astray by these false prophecies that do not align with what the Holy Scriptures really teach.

Who Are The 144,000 ?

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/144000.html>

Many people believe they are part of the 144,000 which are mentioned in the Holy Bible. WHO are the 144,000 ? This is a great mystery many people wonder about. BEFORE YOU READ THIS ARTICLE, PLEASE PRAY IN JESUS NAME. TRUTH CAN ONLY COME VIA THE HOLY SPIRIT IN JESUS NAME. Let's see what the Holy Scriptures say! (My comments in Green typewriter font)

Rev. 6:12-17 (KJV)

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

(The timing is the 6th Seal. This is the 6th Seal out of 7 Seals. This very clearly refers to Joel 2:10,31 and Joel 3:15)

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind. (Matt. 24:32)

14 And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

(Now this is something to take note of. A lot of people think that JESUS/THE LAMB does not have any wrath. They believe only in grace/mercy/love, but they don't realize that JESUS is the SAME GOD of the entire old testament & entire Bible. HE does NOT change. HE is the same GOD yesterday, today and forever. HE does have Wrath and Judgment)

17 For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

(Many people are confused and automatically assume that the Wrath begins immediately here. However, the only thing we see here is the ANNOUNCEMENT by the angels. We do NOT yet see the Wrath actually poured out. It is similar to the plagues during the days of Moses. He announced the plagues, but they came hours later. These verses are only the announcements. NOT the actual occurrence of Wrath. We must wait and examine each verse in its own timing and fulfillments).

Rev. 7:1-17

1 And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, *holding (restraining) the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

(We see here that the Wrath has NOT yet begun. It is being restrained until the 144,000 can be sealed)

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

(This is NOT talking only spiritually as in spiritual Israel. Although all of GOD's people/Christians are spiritual Israel, the following verses clarify and explain that this particular verse is speaking of 144,000 LITERAL, PHYSICAL descendants of Israel).

5 Of the tribe of Juda were sealed twelve thousand.

(Contrary to traditional doctrine/error, Most of the 144,000 are NOT Jews. The Jewish people are from the tribe of Judah/Juda. They are NOT from most of the other tribes of Israel)

Of the tribe of Reuben were sealed twelve thousand. (France)

Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand. (Sweden and Scandinavia)

6 Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. (Scotland)

Of the tribe of Nephthalim were sealed twelve thousand. (Norway)

Of the tribe of Manasses were sealed twelve thousand. (United States of America)

7 Of the tribe of Simeon were sealed twelve thousand. (Ireland and Wales)

Of the tribe of Levi were sealed twelve thousand. (Possibly Jews or Possibly ministers of any nation)

Of the tribe of Issachar were sealed twelve thousand. (Switzerland, Finland)

8 Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand. (Netherlands, Dutch)

Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. (Ireland, Wales, England, British Commonwealth, New Zealand, Australia, South Africa)

Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand. (Belgium)

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, (John now sees something else in his vision. The 144,000 were sealed between the 6th and 7th Seals. But what he sees now is AFTER Jesus return which occurs AFTER the Wrath, after all 7 seals and all 7 Trumpets. So John is now projecting farther into the future. We must NOT assume that verse 9 occurs at the same time as verse 8. That would NOT be correct!) a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

(This GREAT MULTITUDE is many many more than 144,000. For the context to go from the 144,000 to a great innumerable multitude of ALL NATIONS/RACES, is NOT coincidence. JEsus calls the 144,000 Israelites to evangelize the true Gospel to all nations. Matt. 28:16-28, Matt. 24:14. This results in a great innumerable multitude of true Christians from all races. This also confirms that the 144,000 are literal physical Israelites. Not just Jews. But also Americans, British, Irish and other Israelites which minister/evangelize the entire world. John sees far into the future, He sees the result of the evangelism. He sees the Saints in the Fulness of The Kingdom of GOD. Matt. 24:14).

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they

(the great multitude) which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. (Notice the great multitude came out of the Great Tribulation. This proves John sees farther into the future AFTER THE Tribulation.)

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

(Rev. 21:3)

16 They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. (Rev. 21:4, Rev. 21:23-25. Rev. 22:1-5)

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

(Rev. 21:4-6, Rev. 22:1-2 Again all the references to Rev. 21-22 prove that John is projecting much farther into the future. He is no longer seeing the time period between the 6th and 7th Seals.)

Rev. 14:1-20 (Now back to the 144,000)

1 And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:

3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

(Most people assume that the words "women" & "virgin" here is only spiritual. But in this particular verse, it is literal.)

5 And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.

6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people, (Again confirms the mission of the 144,000 to evanelize all nations)

- 7** Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.
- 8** And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.
- 9** And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,
- 10** The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:
- 11** And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.
- 12** Here is the patience of the saints: here are they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.
- 13** And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.
- 14** And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.
- 15** And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.
- 16** And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.
- 17** And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.
- 18** And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.
- 19** And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.
- 20** And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

Since the timing of the Sealing of the 144,000 is between the 6th Seal and the 7th Seal, We must refer back to Joel 2-3 to study this farther.

Joel 2:1-32 King James Version (KJV)

- 1** Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: **for the day of the Lord cometh, for it is nigh at hand;** (**Timing shows that the Wrath is near**)
- 2** A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong (**swarms of locusts and caterpillars i.e. Joel 1:4 & Joel 2:25 and Syrian chemical warfare helicopters of Revelation chapter 9**) ; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.
- 3** A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.
- 4** The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.
- 5** Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.
- 6** Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness. (**Verses 2-10 refer not only to literal locusts, but also to the Syrian chemical warfare helicopters of Revelation chapter 9.**)
- 7** They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:
- 8** Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.
- 9** They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.
- 10** **The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:** (**Very clearly this is the 6th Seal of Revelations**)

11 And the Lord shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great: for he is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the Lord is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

12 Therefore also now, saith the Lord, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the Lord your God?

15 Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, **gather the children, and those that suck the breasts**: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

18 Then will the Lord be jealous for his land, and pity his people.

19 Yea, the Lord will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

20 But I will remove far off from you the northern army, (**Syria**) and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done great things.

21 Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the Lord will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the Lord your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the vats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the Lord your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the Lord your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 And it shall come to pass afterward, that **I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh**; (**Willing flesh, GOD is NOT going to pour out HIS HOLY SPIRIT into wicked people**) **and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions**: (**Notice here 3 groups of young people and one group of older people. The word for "young men" is Strong's H970 – bachuwr which denotes a young man of mature age but who is UNMARRIED!**)

29 **And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.** (**Notice again, two groups of young people**)

30 And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

31 **The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and terrible day of the Lord come.**

32 **And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the Lord hath said, and in the remnant whom the Lord shall call.** (**This clearly shows JESUS Pouring out HIS Holy Spirit upon the 144,000 virgin males between the 6th and 7th Seals, and these young unmarried men evangelize the true gospel to everyone who will accept. Many will be saved and become part of the great innumerable multitude!!!!**)

Joel 3:1-21 King James Version (KJV)

1 For, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem, (**Invasion of Israel/USA/Scotland/BritishCommonwealth during the Great Tribulation. i.e. Ezek. 38, Rev. 11:2, Dan. 11:40-45**)

2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

(Verse 2 speaks of the Battle of Armageddon at the END of the Wrath of GOD, after the Tribulation).

3 And they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of Palestine? will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedily will I return your recompence upon your own head;

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly pleasant things:

6 The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompence upon your own head:

8 And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the Sabeans, to a people far off: for the Lord hath spoken it.

9 Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

10 Beat your plowshares into swords and your pruninghooks into spears: let the weak say, I am strong.

11 Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O Lord.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about.

13 Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the Lord is near in the valley of decision.

15 **The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.** (referring back again to the 6th Seal)

16 The Lord also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the Lord will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

17 So shall ye know that I am the Lord your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth out of the house of the Lord, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

19 Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence against the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Judah shall dwell for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.

21 For I will cleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: for the Lord dwelleth in Zion.

True Christians Already Sealed: NOT part of the 144,000:

True Christians of all races/nations are ALREADY SEALED via the Holy Spirit.

John 6:27

Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

Eph. 1:13

In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

Eph. 4:30

And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

2 Cor. 1:22

Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

Conclusion:

True Christians today are already Sealed by the Holy Spirit. This does NOT always promise protection. Many True Christians who are sealed by the Holy Spirit, will still die during the Great Tribulation. Many true Saints of GOD are ordained to die for JESUS Christ. Many will be beheaded for refusing to

submit to the mark of the beast [which is islam.](#)

Between the 6th Seal and the 7th Seal, JEsus will pour out His Holy Spirit upon 144,000 young men who are unmarried virgins. They will be from the physical bloodline of ancient Israel including America. These 144,000 young men will have a SPECIAL Sealing for Special protection from all harm. Their special mission is to evangelize all nations with the True Gospel of The Kingdom of GOD/JESUS. They will be successful and many many people will be saved in all nations and all languages. PRAISE JESUS!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Objection:

All True Christians are spiritual Israel/ Israelites. There is no difference between Greek and Jew.

Response:

Yes, that's true. But that fact does nothing to remove the other fact that there also still remains a physical Israel. The context of these verses show very clearly that these particular verses are speaking of people from physical Israel. The Bible does speak Spiritually in some verses. But it also speaks literal in other verses. It takes reading in the Holy Spirit and coming to really know JEsus more and more, to come to the full understanding of any Truth.

Objection:

The word "virgin" can refer to someone who has been washed clean by the Blood of Christ. The word "women" can refer to churches.

Response:

Yes, that's true. The Bible does speak Spiritually in some verses. But it also speaks literal in other verses. It takes reading in the Holy Spirit and coming to really know JEsus more and more, to come to the full understanding of any Truth.

FLIGHT 93 MEMORIAL IS A ISLAMIC VICTORY CELEBRATION MEMORIAL!

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/flight93.html>

An islamic victory celebration memorial has been built over the graves of the 911 victims in Pennsylvania!
The islamic anti-Christ has built an islamic victory memorial over the graves of the 911 victims of Pennsylvania, Flight 93!

You must tell EVERYONE!

YOU MUST TELL EVERYONE!

THIS IS SO VERY VERY IMPORTANT!

THE GOVERNMENT MUST BE REQUIRED TO TEAR DOWN THIS ISLAMIC VICTORY MEMORIAL!

Additional Research:

- http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/United_Airlines_Flight_93
- http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Flight_93_National_Memorial

Call for Congressional investigation of Islamic symbolism in the Flight 93 memorial:

- <http://www.ipetitions.com/petition/honorflight93/>

TELL EVERYONE YOU KNOW! PRINT OUT FLYERS and MORE INFORMATION AND MORE PROOF OF THE ISLAMIC DESIGN AT:

- www.crescentofbetrayal.com

The following is a Quote from http://errortheory.blogspot.com/2008_01_01_archive.html

An excerpt from the Park Service investigation into the Flight 93 memorial identifies one of their consultants as a scholar from MIT who "wishes to remain anonymous." Another document identifies this person as a religious scholar or a professor of Islamic architecture. MIT does not have a religion department, and they only have one professor of Islamic architecture: Professor Nassar Rabbat, who has confirmed that he is the Park Service consultant. A check of Rabbat's background shows that he was a classmate of Paul Murdoch, both getting masters degrees in architecture from UCLA in 1984 and both doing their masters work on Middle Easter subjects. Murdoch wrote a "masters project" titled: "A museum for Haifa, Israel." Rabbat did a masters thesis titled: "House-form, climactic response and lifestyle: a study of the 17-19th century courthouse houses in Cairo and Damascus."

Los Angeles, San Francisco, New York: America's Sodom & Gomorah

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/sodom.html>



This Oscar Award is one of America's Idols. Other idols include Princess Diana, Elvis Presley and many movie stars, rock stars, music stars, sports stars, porn stars, your television sets, porn, horror movies, money, sex, your customs and your traditions, false teachings and abortion! Remove your idols from your walls! America and all nations have been warned! God will remove His Hand of Protection soon if we do not repent!

For repented Christians, Move out of the big cities **NOW!!!** Move away from all Ocean coast lines! Become closer to your church family! Repent! Time is shorter than you think!

Washington D.C., Los Angeles, San Francisco, San Diego, Detroit, Atlanta, New Orleans, New York: You are America's Sodom and Gomorrah! Did you not learn any lessons yet? Did Hurricane's Karina, Rita, Gustav and Ike AND the wild fires and droughts not teach you any lessons? Did not anything else teach you anything YET? You need to repent on your knees and Fast and Pray

America, You must **Remove** Abortion from the country right now!

Joel 2:12-17

12 Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

15 Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

Please forward this page to everyone!

This is urgent NEWS!

Is There A Place Of Safety And If So, How Do You Get There? Cities Of Refuge

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/placeofsafety.html>

Please be sure to read ENTIRE page!

First we must unlearn man's false doctrine of the pre-tribulation [rapture](#).

Then we should come to learn that GOD is going to give power to the wild beast ([Assad](#)) to make war against the Saints & overcome many of them. Many will be beheaded for the Name of Jesus. But GOD is also going to protect **some** of His people individually & in very small groups across the world. GOD is also going to protect a certain small number of people in a place of safety, a place prepared of GOD to be protected from the beast for 3.5 years. That is the subject of this article, "The Place of Safety".

Rev. 12:14-17

14 And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent. ("fly into the wilderness" in this verse is physically speaking. And of course Heaven is not the wilderness! Far from it!)

15 And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood. (this could be a tsunami or an army?)

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth. (This could be a great earthquake?)

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

Verse 15 and 16 are again very **physically** speaking, NOT spiritually! It's a physical fleeing with action of both The Church and the evil one. The Earth helps the Woman and swallows the flood. This is not speaking of just staying in your house reading the bible, praying and fasting. This is a real Exodus of Gods Elect, using airplanes (and cars). i believe this is actually an Massive Earthquake and Tsunami which will strike the USA! Of course we will only go to this Place of Safety only if we are placing ourselves in His Arms with sacrifice of ourselves and our time and by reading, obeying, praying and fasting. It's not based on whose group you sign up with. It's not based on which man or which group can figure out all the numbers or bible codes. God makes the decision.

Rev 12:17

And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

Verse 17 shows that some have been taken away because there is a remnant left behind. There would be no remnant if the church is not taken away into this Place of Safety.

In the first Exodus, God brought them out on the wings of a eagle spiritually speaking but those people still had to **physically walk** across the Red Sea and into the Wilderness and into the Promised Land. So thus shall the people in the modern day 2nd Exodus also have to physically move into the Wilderness along their Journey to the Promised Land of the Fulfillment of the Kingdom of GOD.

JESUS is our Refuge. He is the one who protects us. He is our Place of Safety. But There IS a physical Place of Safety on Earth, WHERE HE will protect some of his true followers. But GOD will lead you there and He makes the decisions. It's not a matter of which group has the most research into places, locations, history, bible codes, dates, numbers, etc.

GOD will lead His People by dreams, visions, speaking in [tongues](#), true prophets, etc. When the time is ripe, you will know it. If He calls you to this place, He will tell you when and where. First you must become dead to yourself, apply the Blood of Christ and share your testimony (Rev 12:11 And

they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.) Notice that **how** we overcome the evil one is in the same chapter as the description of us going into the place of safety!

Matt.24:16 "Then let them which be in **Judea** flee into the mountains"

Matt. 24 isn't talking about 70 A.D. because Jesus didn't return in 70 A.D. and because 70 A.D. wasn't the worst time in all of human history as verse 21 teaches. So JESUS was speaking about **our** lifetime. Yet in our lifetime, Israel isn't called "Judea". It's called "Israel", a word that is found in the bible. JESUS KNEW that it would NOT be called "Judea" in our lifetime. So why would He call it "Judea" when He knew that in our lifetime it would be named "Israel"? The only possible answer is that HE was using a code word that must be deciphered.

Romans 2:28-29 Romans 9:6-8 teaches that EVERYONE who is truly saved is a spiritual Jew, regardless of our physical bloodline/race. Remember also that in **Rev.21:1-4** we will eventually live in "New Jerusalem". Therefore we have a home in Judea and we are citizens of Judea because of our reservation to live in New Jerusalem. If we are truly saved, we are in Judea, spiritually speaking.

Also, from **Matt.24:21, Dan.2:39 Rev.13:7** that the Day of The LORD (the "Great Tribulation") will be in **every** nation on Earth. So why would **only** people in Israel have to flee, but no one else in other nations? That would not make any sense. **Rev.12:13-16** does not limit the fleeing to physical Judea or Israel. **Luke 21:36** says that we should pray to escape these things. Again, this verse doesn't limit the escaping to only people in Israel.

So we must conclude that **Matt.24:16** is talking both physically and spiritually. Of course, Jesus would focus more on Israel itself. Just like the fact that I speak more about the USA because it's where I live. But the Day of the LORD (Great Tribulation) won't be limited to just USA or Israel. Israel will be one of the very first places that the Antichrist will invade. So it makes sense that He would warn them specifically. But **Rev.13** and **Daniel 11:41-44** and other verses proclaim that he will invade **many** nations. So regardless of whether "Judea" is literal, symbolic or both, it would be wise & prudent to flee when we see the **Strong Delusion Abomination of Desolation in Heaven**, regardless of location.

In **Exo. 12:38** when Israel fled from Egypt, a "mixed multitude" of people left with the Israelites. This means that some Egyptians went with them. The Exodus of Israel symbolically foreshadowed the end time Exodus of the people who follow Jesus. The end time fleeing will be a repeat of the Exodus. Compare **Rev.12:14** "two wings of a great eagle" to **Exodus 19:4** "eagles wings". In Exodus, they crossed the Red Sea which split in two for Israel. In **Rev.12**, again there is water that threatens to hinder the Exodus. But the waters are moved (swallowed up by the Earth) so that the true church can escape.

If a person is not saved, there is not much benefit in them fleeing. The armies, starvation, famine and punishment will follow them wherever they travel. We must tell people this. They can flee and still die if they are not repenting and getting saved. It is NOT the location alone that protects them. But if we follow Jesus, then we must both repent (get saved) AND flee for our safety. USA, England, South Korea, Japan & all Asian nations, and all nations of the Earth, will be ruled by Islamic Sharia Law. So the prudent thing to do is to seek shelter/safety. Also **Isa.26:20** is speaking about the fleeing/hiding from the danger. It does not limit it to just Judea.

Location:

The wilderness locations of **Revelation 12** are divinely created, ordained and appointed by JESUS CHRIST. If we are ordained to enter the place of safety wilderness of **Revelation 12**, then we must go to the place HE created for this express purpose, and NOT a place that we self determine to be a safe place. People can look on a map and think about all of the possibilities, and the needs, water, wood, food, shelter, etc, and still NOT be safe even if you THINK it would be the safest place on Earth. If you are appointed to enter the wilderness place of safety, you MUST receive divine revelation about where to go.

But if you are NOT appointed to enter the ordained place of safety, it would still be wise to leave the urban areas and seek the safest possible place according to logic. JESUS will protect some people who do NOT enter the ordained safe places. Some who enter the ordained safe places will still die due to unrepentance. Whether we live or die, let us follow GOD's true will for us. It would be a honor to die for JESUS. But it would also be a great honor

to be protected by JESUS. Each person should fast and pray concerning JESUS' true will for them, and NOT what they want. There is NO disgrace in fleeing. JESUS told the church to flee. HE gave us common sense and the natural instinct of self defense. People shouldn't just volunteer to die. That's suicide. But if you TRY to survive and the enemy still captures you, and if you are ordained to die for CHRIST, then at that point of time, the person should embrace death with honor and bravery. But if you are ordained to live, don't try to be a warrior in the urban cities in the midst of invasion, but rather seek safety as a person with reasonable common sense and GOD ordained nature of a desire to live.

How to Afford to Prepare for the Day of The Lord (the Great Tribulation)

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/prepare.html>

IT is MOST Important to prepare Spiritually for the Great Tribulation.

- **Pray**
- **Fast**
- **Read Bible**
- **STUDY Bible**
- **Go to Church Services often**
- **Pray WHERE GOD wants you to be during the Great Tribulation, what city, what state?**
- **Read and apply [How to overcome anything article](#)**

BUT it is also very important to prepare Physically for the Great Tribulation.

This page here will deal with preparations and especially the physical preparations.

Many people want to prepare but either don't know how or do not have the money. On this page I will share tips for physical preparations that will help save money so you can afford to prepare more. Most people say that there is no way they can do more to prepare. Many people say they can't afford to stock up on food and supplies. Yet most of these people are spending hundreds of dollars a month on cell phones, cable, satellite, movies, etc. What is more important, entertainment or Survival? We need to reset our priorities. I think that Everyone can find at Least One or more things on this article that they CAN do to help them prepare physically. Some people will say that it is wrong to prepare physically. They are WRONG! I am 100% certain that GOD has told me to tell the people to prepare! The Bible Confirms!

- When the animals entered Noah's Ark, it wasn't just two by two. Actually, it was two by two of the unclean animals (under the old laws) and by seven pairs of the clean animals. That was so that Noah and his family would have enough food for the journey. GOD allowed Noah to have extra food for the journey!
- GOD allowed Joseph to foresee the 7 years of famine. Joseph stored up extra food during the 7 years of plenty. It would have been foolish for Joseph to not prepare for the famine.
- The wise virgins of Matthew 25 stored up extra oil for their lamps. The foolish did not. Then the foolish finally went to the store during the darkness but it was too late!

From the "Consider the Ant" Letter 2009

"In a field one summer's day a Grasshopper was hopping about, chirping and singing to its heart's content. An Ant walked by, grunting as he carried a plump kernel of corn. "Where are you off to with that heavy thing?" asked the Grasshopper. Without stopping, the Ant replied, "To our ant hill. This is the third kernel I've delivered today." "Why not come and sing with me," said the Grasshopper, "instead of working so hard?" "I am helping to store food for the winter," said the Ant, "and think you should do the same." "Why bother about winter?" said the Grasshopper; "we have plenty of food right now." But the Ant went on its way and continued its work. The weather soon turned cold. All the food lying in the field was covered with a thick white blanket of snow that even the grasshopper could not dig through. Soon the Grasshopper found itself dying of hunger. He staggered to the ants' hill and saw them handing out corn from the stores they had collected in the summer. Then the Grasshopper knew: It is best to prepare for the days of necessity.

Matthew 24:20

But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

Proverbs 6:6-11

- 6** Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:
- 7** Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,
- 8** Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.
- 9** How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?,
- 10** Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:
- 11** So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

Proverbs 30:24-28

- 24** There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are exceeding wise:
- 25** The ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;
- 26** The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;
- 27** The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;
- 28** The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces.

GOD also wants me to remind you of the stories of the race between the rabbit and the snail or turtle. I asked GOD if He really wants me to share both the above story AND to remind you of the snail or turtle. I looked up in the sky and saw immediately in front of me a cloud perfectly shaped like a snail! I did not have to use ANY imagination. It was clearly a snail! Then it turned into a turtle. Then back into a snail. Then I realized they are basically the same. The rabbit thought he had plenty of time, had need of nothing ([Rev. 3:17-22](#)) and thought he could lay around and wait and then sprint across the finish line at the last moment. While the snail/turtle was slow but persistent & kept going forward & won the race. The rabbit looked up from his nap and saw the snail across the other side of Jordan! Don't think you can just wait until the last moment then dash across the finish line!

Proverbs 1:27-28

"When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.
Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer..."

1 Cor. 9:24

Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain.

Heb. 12:1

Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset [us], and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

2 Tim. 4:7

I have fought a good fight, I have finished [my] course, I have kept the faith: Consider the 2 sons, one went to work in the vineyard, the other did not:

Matthew 21:28-32

- 28** But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.
- 29** He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.
- 30** And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.
- 31** Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.
- 32** For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

Ezek. 7:14

"They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof."

Things you can do

- Use Coupons: Yes I know, it's a hassle. It takes time and effort. But you can save big money by using coupons! Try these two coupon sites to help you get started.
- Cheaper Cell Phone: Many people are using cell phones that are very expensive! Many people pay over \$100.00 per month just for a phone! Crazy! There are several cell phones on the market for \$50.00 a month and under for UNLIMITED talk and text. One of them is Verizon prepaid sold at Walmart, another is Straight Talk from Walmart. And another is Page Plus. There are others in certain areas.
- Sell Everything that you have not touched in two months. If you have not touched it in two months, you don't need it! Sell it and turn the money into extra food and supplies for the future. You're going to need it! Clean out your attics, basement, garage, carport, storage units and closets. Have yard sales or go to flea market to sell these items. You can also advertise for free on Craig's List and other internet sites and thru family and friends.
- Raise a garden: At least a couple of tomato plants. Save and use the seeds from all your fruits and vegetables.
- Shop at cheaper stores: Some people shop at very expensive stores. Make sure that the places you shop are the MOST affordable available to you! Walmart, Dollar Tree, Dollar General, Big Lots, etc.
- Competitive Shopping: Most businesses will match or beat any competitor if you bring in a copy of their competitors sales ad! Walmart does this and most other stores do this! Check with your local stores!
- Buy store brands, off brands: Many of the generic and store brands are just as good as the name brand but much cheaper. Some are not so good. You may have to sacrifice some taste in order to have MORE food for a longer period of time.
- Don't buy soda drinks! Oh NO! Yes! These drinks are not only wasted money but also very bad for your body. During the Great Tribulation, you won't be able to get these drinks anyways unless you take the mark of the beast. So, your body will take a major shock to the system when all of a sudden you are not drinking sugar several times a day. So, get used to it NOW, while you can have some control over letting your body get used to the change to natural healthy water. Drink ONLY Water. Every body NEEDS more water!
- Don't buy as much junk food, cakes, pies, candy, etc. Take this money and buy extra can food for the future!
- Don't buy ANY Christmas presents: What? Neglect the pagan traditions? Yeap! The Bible does NOT command you to waste hundreds of dollars every year to buy peoples love. Jesus was born! He is Saviour! But No wheres does the Bible command you to observe His Birthday. He wasn't even born in the winter! Christmas and Easter were BOTH celebrated thousands of years BEFORE Christ was born! That is a matter of very well documented FACT of History. They were pagan holidays observed by pagans. The first century church did NOT keep those days and neither did many of the first settlers of the United States which was founded on the Holy Bible instead of traditions. Pray and Fast about this! This is lots of money you can free up for food and supplies for the Great Tribulation while at the same time coming out of false doctrines and the customs and traditions of man. Preparing Spiritually is the most important!
- Clean your house using vinegar, lemon juice, baking soda and other natural cheap products instead of the more expensive toxic chemicals.
- Do it yourself when ever possible. Make it yourself when ever possible. You will be surprised to find many ways to do things yourself if you just google it or you-tube.

- Car repairs: Instead of taking your car to the garage, see if you can find a family member, friend or neighbor to do the repairs for you. Especially simple projects like oil change.
- Stop spoiling your kids with everything they want. Expensive name brand clothing, candy, toys, etc.
- Only one computer per household is enough! Kids under 16 do NOT need their own computer. All computers should have [free parental control programs](#) installed.
- Only one television per household is enough! Sell the others!
- Call the cable or satellite company to cancel service. Tell them it is to save money. They will automatically give you a cheaper rate to keep you as a customer! You will be surprised!
- Cancel HBO, Showtime and other satanic channels. You may even have to cancel the cable/satellite if this is the only possible option to save money. IT will be a great blessing to your family!
- Forget College! In the past, schooling and careers were great. But now, time is very short. You no longer have the time or need to have a career. You need to think about basic survival, staying alive and well, having food to eat, etc. Read more of this website to see 100% total proof that we are living in the end times.
- Stock up on noodles: This is something that almost ANYONE can do. They are one of the most inexpensive foods. Ramen noodles, oodle noodles and other noodles come in packages where you just add boiling water. They sell for 10 cents to 50 cents per pack. Some come in bowls. They are not the most nutritious, but they are food and cheap. Also macaroni and cheese, can beans, peas, soups, etc. There are many products that sell for under a dollar per can. If you can't buy a lot each week to save back, then maybe you can buy at least ONE can per week or month to save for the future. I am NOT telling anyone to buy hundreds/thousands of dollars worth of food all in one purchase or in one month. Buy what you can afford each month. Just one can per month is better than nothing. If you can afford 2 cans, go for it! The more the better.
- Expensive vacations and trips are out. Go for the cheaper vacations and trips. Go local. Visit the local attractions. Stay in state.
- Most people only need ONE car. Some need just two. Only keep the amount of cars that you REALLY NEED. If possible, trade down for cheaper car payments.
- Stop going to the movie theater. You can rent movies for only \$1.00 at the many Red Box and Blockbuster machines. And local family owned video stores. Stay out of the porn and horror movie sections! GOD is Holy and we are His Servants!
- Instead of buying the most expensive pet food, buy cheaper. Unless of course if your pet's health needs the more expensive brand. Use common sense. Not everyone can apply every one of these suggestions. These are just possibilities. But please apply as many as you can so you can have more to eat in the future. You may want to stock up on pet food too!
- Shop online. Many times you can find things cheaper online than in your local stores.
- Shop flea markets and yard sales. Especially moving sales. Also visit the auctions.
- Make a solar oven(s) to use for the future. Google "how to make a solar oven". Also watch you-tube videos about solar ovens. They are mostly made of cardboard and actually work!

- Study edible trees, plants, flowers, herbs, etc.
- Practice hunting and cooking of wild animals.
- Practice fishing and cooking of fish. Especially over a campfire or fireplace.
- Can your garden vegetables.
- Don't stock freezers. There WILL be a time when you will NOT have electric, then all your frozen food will be wasted! So focus on canned non-perishables.
- [Make your own laundry soap 1](#)
- [Make your own laundry soap Second Link](#)
- [Get your wind mills and solar panels at Nothern Tool.com](#) or even from wal-mart!
- [Get Large tents with wood stoves to put in your tent and Many other supplies at Cabelas.com](#)
- Wall Tents, and Canvas Tent Equipment at "Wall Tent Shop" <http://walltentshop.com/index.php>
- [Rhodes Car](#) a car bicycle, like the flintstones! It's Great! You can get it in 1-4 seats!
- [quakekare.com solar powered and crank radio/flashlight/cell phone charger only 29.95 Plus Shipping and there are discounts for multiple orders.](#)
- [How to make your own solar powered radio!](#)
- [Learn more about wall tents and wood stoves](#)
- [Shortwave Radios, Listening Only](#)
- [CheapHam.com](#) Your source for many shortwave transceivers so you can broadcast on ham radio/shortwave and listen to news around the world!

Learn about Food Storage and recommendations from LDS (latter day saints church). I do not support or condone their doctrines. But [their website](#) has a lot of useful information about food storage preparations.

Squirrels:

If you live near an area with trees, you may be able to get fresh squirrel meat with a 22 rifle, or a really good BB rifle at close range, or a trap or snare. However, if you fry or roast the squirrel, its meat will be too tough to eat for most folks. Skin the squirrel, remove and discard the digestive organs (stomach and intestines), and cut the squirrel meat into small pieces (cut the heart and liver into pieces also), and boil all the meat in a little water with a dash of salt (don't forget the salt). Enjoy the meaty soup and drink the soup broth when the meat is all gone.

Thin Evergreen Needles (pine, spruce, etc.):

Those thin green needles are edible and are an excellent source of vitamin C. If you eat them year round you will notice they taste different during the different seasons. Sometimes the taste is neutral and sometimes a little bitter. Regardless of how they taste, they are still an edible food source. Don't eat too many at one time unless your body is accustomed to them. Like any new food item, your body needs time to adjust to the new food source. Remember, they are very low in calories, so they won't provide the energy you need ... but they will provide some fresh natural vitamins. Pine needles may be eaten raw or cooked. Or you can dice the pine needles into very tiny pieces and boil them in some water to make a broth or tea.

Pine Cone Seeds:

The seeds of a pine cone are located under the outer scales of the pine cone. Break off the scales to get to the seeds. There will be two winged seeds under each scale. The seeds may be eaten raw (the same way the squirrels do), or you may roast them. This is one of the most important wild food sources due to its high food value and availability.

Soft Inner Tree Bark (not the hard outer bark):

In the spring when the sap is rising, the inner bark of most trees is edible (pine, birch, elm, maple, spruce, willow). It is low in calories but better than nothing. Peel the bark up near the bottom of the tree or from exposed roots to reveal the fresh inner bark. Do not peel the bark off a tree in a circle all the way around the tree. You will kill the tree. Don't overdo it on a single tree. Move on to the next tree. Inner tree bark may be eaten raw, or cooked, or dried and pounded into flour for future consumption.

Dandelions:

Most folks think of them as pretty weeds. Did you know that every part of the dandelion plant is edible (flower, stems, leaves, and roots). The stems and flowers can be eaten raw or cooked. The leaves taste bitter if eaten raw so it is usually better to boil them first. Remove the tough center vein from the leaves before you boil them. Wash the roots and boil them like a potato. They have an agreeable taste. Or you can dry the roots in the sun, crush them and use them as a substitute for coffee. From a medicinal perspective, any and all the parts of the dandelion plant help to improve blood circulation in the body.

Clover:

All types of clover are edible. Clover contains some vitamin E. Clover can be recognized by its small round flowers and its three small leaves. Sometimes four leaves (the proverbial four leaf clover). The clover leaves may be eaten raw or boiled (older leaves are better boiled). The tiny flowers can be boiled to make a tea. The roots can be scraped, washed, and boiled.

Bugs:

The following bugs are edible: ants, grubs, slugs, and earthworms. They may be eaten raw (but not alive) or cooked. Nobody I know likes them raw, so the best solution is to dice them into small pieces and cook them in a soup with some other type of wild food. Grasshoppers can also be eaten if you first remove the legs. The legs contain tiny barbs that can get caught in your throat. Don't eat grasshoppers raw because they occasionally contain tiny parasites (which will be killed if you boil the grasshoppers in water). Never eat flies, mosquitoes, ticks, centipedes, or spiders.

Depending on where you live, other edible foods may grow wild. In much of the south, young poke sallet leaves (which no two people can agree on how to spell) are also nutritious if you first boil the leaves three times in clean water. Change the water between each boiling. Acorns (which set every other year) are also edible if you remove the cap (or crown) and boil them at least three times in clean water. Then let the acorns dry in the sun. (Acorns contain a small amount of tannic acid which will make you sick if you don't boil it away first. When our forefathers first arrived in this nation, the Indians showed them how to bury the acorns in mud for three months to make them fit to eat. This is an effective but very slow method for removing the tannic acid.) A handful of acorns is equivalent in nutrition to a pound of fresh hamburger.

If you try a new food source, don't eat too much of it the first time. Give your digestive system a chance to become acquainted with it. You don't need to make yourself sick with a fever or diarrhea by going overboard on a food you have never eaten before.

If you think a wild plant might be edible, there is three step test to go through before you eat it. If there is not enough of the wild plant growing nearby to serve as a regular food source, then you should ignore it. It's not worth the risk. If there is plenty of the plant available, then follow this test sequence. First, rub a little of the plant on the inside of your upper left arm (a sensitive body area but one that won't incapacitate you). Wait eight hours to see if the skin breaks out in a rash. If you pass the first test, rub a little of the plant on the outside of your lips, and wait eight hours to see if your lips break out in a rash. If you pass the second test, then put a very small quantity of the plant in your mouth, chew it up really good, and then spit it all out. Wait one day. If you don't get sick, then you can try swallowing a little bit of it the next day. Never eat too much of an unknown wild plant in a short period of time.

Edible Flowers

You get the ideal. Stop living as if NOTHING is ever going to happen. Even your own government recommends that you have enough food and supplies on hand at all times. If you could see for only 5 minutes just how bad it is going to get ([Matt. 24:21](#)), you would do everything possible to prepare for it!

Again many people will say that it is wrong to prepare, even though I have already given you Bible verses that tell you otherwise. You say "GOD will take care of me". Don't be like the man, in the story below, who died by refusing GOD's help. This article is a rope to help you! Why survive? GOD doesn't want us to seek death! The desire to die is the spirit of suicide! As long as you are alive, you can do Work for GOD's Kingdom and be a blessing to those around you. There is MUCH Work to do!

There are many versions of this story, here's my version:

There was a man who watched the news and weather. They said it was coming a storm and there would be flooding. They said to prepare. He did not. He said "GOD will protect me". So the rains came. The authorities came to his door twice to tell him to leave. He refused to evacuate. "GOD will take care of me". The waters rose. Then he eventually had to take to the roof top! Someone came by with a boat. "Get In!" But the man refused. "GOD will take care of me". Then a police helicopter tried to rescue him. But again he refused, "GOD will take care of me". So, the man drowned. Then he eventually came to meet his Maker. He asked Jesus "Why didn't you help me?" The response was "I gave you warning on the weather channel and your local news. I sent people to your door. I sent a boat and a helicopter, What Else did you want me to do!"

This article is a life rope being handed to you today. Will you heed the warning and will you grab the rope?

Partial List of Recommended Items to Save up for Great Tribulation

- Toilet Paper
- wash rags
- towels
- Many 5 gallon buckets with lids for: bathroom waste, trash, picking nuts/berries/plants & doing laundry & washing dishes & carrying dirt
- large boxes of baking soda for a million uses: toothpaste, cleaning, washing, nuclear radiation treatment
- antacids for nuclear radiation treatment (Gaviscon=aluminum hydroxide +sodium alginate (alginic acid))
- Calcium Carbonate (e.g. TUMS) for nuclear radiation treatment
- Ginkgo Biloba for nuclear radiation treatment
- Axe
- shovels
- hatchet

- saw
- Different types of knives, knife sharpener.
- Several Tarps (Buy online. Only brown/green. Can be used for quick shelter. can use blue underneath tents.)
- Tents
- Flashlights (Solar and Crank.)
- String (Fishing section of Walmart.)
- Ropes
- caulking (The kind you caulk bathroom shower with, use this to fix holes in tents), caulk gun
- duct tape, only heavy duty (patch large rips in tents, cover sticky side of tape with caulking so it will stick to tent.)
- work gloves, winter gloves, oven mitts
- scissors
- can openers (more than one, they tear up!)
- Fresnel lens (for starting fire in daytime in bright sun), & cigarette lighters (Only the good kinds.)
- cotton balls and
- Vaseline jelly (Combine to each other and light with cig lighter and you will have a great fire starter for your wood pile.)
- salt (Disinfectant, preserver for meat, kills weeds, seasoning, cleans iron skillets, great barter item.)
- lemon juice (Combine salt & lemon juice in water to clean tents.)
- burn spray for when people get burned (This could be one of the most common injuries in the great tribulation when people will be using fire for heat and cooking everyday and every night.)
- make your own first aid kit from supplies from Dollar Tree and Walmart
- Good walking/hiking shoes, winter clothing, long johns, hats, summer clothing, swim wear,
- winter house shoes to wear inside tent
- extra bibles, extra ink pens, extra paper
- solar battery charger
- rechargeable batteries, (Throw away all cell phones!)
- cooking pans for over a fire, dishes, spoons, forks, etc.
- Dutch oven with tripod to cook over fire
- bow and arrow is better than guns so that people cannot hear you
- plastic totes to store your clothes and blankets, etc.
- extra blankets
- sleeping bag's rated for 0 degrees.
- Books to identify plants, herbs, trees, etc.
- bandages,
- medical supplies,
- clove oil for teeth.
- Back packs
- binoculars
- Food seeds
- Fishing equipment
- Fishing line for traps
- "super shammys" to use for cleaning, wiping, (Use in place of paper towels.)
- Water Source & supplies, jugs, filters, etc.
- Bury refrigerators under ground for cool food storage

Many of you will also need tents. Choose high quality and make sure to also completely cover the tent with heavy duty tarps to protect it from water and tears from falling branches/twigs, etc. Pray about whether you need a large tent or a small tent that is easily portable. Some people will need small portable tents. Other people will need large tents to stay in one location for the entire 3.5 years of the Great Tribulation.

For many people, it would be best to have at least one large tent and at least one small tent. That way, you will have either one, according to your needs. Many people that THINK they will be moving place to place, may actually be stationary, while others that think they will be stationary, will actually be on the run. So, prepare for both.

There are many variations of possible ways to make a heater with candles. View several videos on YouTube to get additional ideals. These are only good for small spaces.

- Candle Powered Air Heater - DIY Radiant Space Heater - flower pot heater - Easy DIY - <https://youtu.be/nzKbFzUEWkA>

Recommended Supplies: Order Now

Kait Silver Voyager Pro Radio Solar, Hand Crank Radio with Flashlight & Alarm.

Comes with multiple radio bands: AM, FM, shortwave, and weather (NOAA), LED flashlight & reading lamp & an alarm & calendar features. Automatic emergency weather alerts. Features multiple powering methods - hand crank, solar panel, or mini-USB inlet recharge the built-in battery. Also runs on 3 AA batteries or compatible AC adaptor (not included). With a digital readout and over 200 memory presets, you are sure to have your favorite stations available anytime. A USB outlet powers many handheld electronics like most smart phones. Includes headphones. Black also available but I recommend this Silver color for better heat protection when charging in the sun. And you will be able to see it better at night.

Kaito Voyager (Green) Radio

Similar but different & cheaper than the other radio above. This one does not have the digital read outs & does not include temperature & humidity. Truly a radio for any emergency with multiple power sources, flashlights, cell phone charging, and more! With the Voyage, you can stay up-to-date by listening to FM, AM, Shortwave, or 7 pre-set NOAA weather band frequencies.

Keep the radio powered by using a built-in adjustable solar panel, winding the hand-crank, inserting 3-AA batteries, or connecting an external power source through the USB or AC adapter ports. With 5 built-in LED lights, the Voyage also gives you light in time of need. in addition to lighting & radio capabilities, you can also charge small electronic devices with the included USB outlet - including Apple products . Rubberized body that is water resistant. The first radio above that I listed does not include this feature. One minute of winding will give roughly 12 minutes of radio play. 3 lighting options: 5 LED reading lamp lights (under solar panel), white LED light, flashlight red S.O.S. LED for emergencies. SW1: 3.20-9.00 MHz SW2: 9.00-22.00 MHz. Micro USB charging cable & Earbud headphones included.

Voyager V1 Dynamo and Solar Radio - Iron Gray

The cheapest option of the 3 radios that I recommend. All 3 are solar hand crank flash light radios. This one STILL has some shortwave. No NOAA weather alerts which isn't necessary anyways as the NOAA broadcasts will not be working for weather alerts in the Great Tribulation. They might be using those bands for propaganda messages? No alarms, no digital read outs, no rubberized body for water resistance. Just the very basics. 1 Minute of cranking powers up to 15 minutes of radio listening or 1 hour of light. Earphones not included.

Toilet Seat with Lid to put on top of a 5 gallon bucket.

Bucket is not included. When the toilet no longer works, because there will be no running water, you're going to NEED this!!!! You can stock up now on plastic grocery bags or order bulk trash bags to line your bucket.

40 Lumens Solar Flashlight

Recharges from any light source - indoor or outdoor! Runs for 8 hours on one full solar/light charge and holds a charge for years when not in use. The Hybrid 40 also has replaceable lithium coin cell batteries as a backup, so you'll have light even during periods when solar charging isn't possible. It's waterproof and buoyant, so take one on the boat or out fishing. Yellow and green indicator lights show which power source you're using (one click for

solar power, two clicks for battery power), and a red indicator light shows when the solar panel is collecting power. Extremely durable: withstands damage from being dropped (from up to 5 meters) Waterproof up to 3 meters deep Buoyant (will float if dropped in water) Shines up to 72 meters away. This is CHEAP! This is a MUST HAVE!!! You can do without the radio. But you CANNOT do without a solar flashlight!

Seeds

Yes, you are going to need some NON-GMO Heirloom Seeds to grow your own food. This page will show you the fruits, vegetables, herbs & supplies from a dependable source at good prices! Highly recommended.

For Biblical AND Historic Proof that The United States and the British Commonwealth ARE part of the Biblical tribes of Israel

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/manasseh.html>

The Association of Covenant People. (<http://www.associationcovenantpeople.org/>) This site gives tons of proof that the USA, British Commonwealth are tribes of Israel.

Brit-Am.org (<http://www.britam.org/>) Another site that gives tons of proof that the United States of America, England, Australia, New Zealand, South Africa and other members of the British Commonwealth are tribes of Israel.

Another major proof that the English speaking peoples are descendants of ancient Israel is the fact that the English language is majorly connected to Paleo-Hebrew, the original tongue of the ancient Hebrews. Paleo-Hebrew and Greek are really the same language, therefore since much of English is Greek, English is also ancient Hebrew. Although English is a melting pot of many languages including German, Italian, French, etc, No language has affected English as much as Greek (which is related to Paleo-Hebrew).

Proofs that Greek greatly influenced the English language:

- http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/English_words_of_Greek_origin
- http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/List_of_Greek_and_Latin_roots_in_English
- <http://dictionary.reference.com/help/faq/language/t16.html>
- http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/English_alphabet
- <http://www.garretwilson.com/essays/languages/en/englishgreek.html>

Below: Video shows the history of language, from ancient Paleo-Hebrew to Greek to English.



Proof that some of the ancient Greeks were actually Israelites, (therefore also the Greek language is true Hebrew):

(I provide the following links because of the truth that they provide concerning the ONE specific subject of the connection between the ancient Greeks and the Israelite tribes. I do NOT endorse or approve of their other articles and teachings.)

- PDF file #1: [The Other Exodus; Forgotten History of the Danite Exodus from Egypt!](http://www.isawthelightministries.com/DanGreekExodus.pdf) (<http://www.isawthelightministries.com/DanGreekExodus.pdf>) PDF file by Pastor Jory S. Brooks of The Association of Covenant People. This includes information about the fact that Egyptian history shows that

the tribe of Dan fled from Egypt on ships during or before the other tribes of Israel crossed the Red Sea. They settled ancient Greece!

- PDF file #2 from: <https://www.ucg.org/bible-study-tools/ebooklet/the-throne-of-britain/appendix-2-were-the-greeks-israelites>

- Source #3 PDF file. (<http://www.isawthelightministries.com/MoreThan1ExodusfromEgyptHOPEofIsrael.pdf>)

7 Seals, 7 Trumpets, 7 Plagues

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/7thseal.html>

1st Seal

White horse, appearance of righteousness but heart/spirit of Conquest, false peace, anti-Christ spirit = all Nobel Prizes & Nobel Prize winners, 1901. [Matt. 24:5,24](#) [Rev. 6:1-2](#)

2nd Seal

Red horse, events of 1914-1918, World War 1 and it's fruit of Communism & The Russian Revolutions of 1917, includes modern day Russia & China as well as communism/socialism anywhere. [Matt. 24:6](#) [Rev. 6:3-4](#)

3rd Seal

Black horse, Hitler, Nazism & it's fruit of Famine, Great Depression, [Dust Bowl](#), World War 2, events of 1929-1945, still riding in Nazism across the globe. [Matt. 24:7](#) [Rev. 6:5-6](#)

4th Seal

Pale horse (Green Horse)= Islam and it's fruit of pestilence, The Iranian Revolution, also known as the Islamic Revolution 1978-1980. Still riding in the Islamic revolutions that overthrew President Mubarak of Egypt, The "[Arab Spring](#)" and the "Occupy Wall Street" movement.
Seals #1-4 result in death through wars, revolutions, protests, famine, pestilence and beast. [Matt. 24:5-8](#) [Rev. 6:7-8](#). (For an in-depth Study/ Revelation of the first four Seals, please see the article The Four Horsemen Revealed.

[30 Days before](#) the Great Tribulation begins, Some True Christians flee into the wilderness to be protected by GOD. [Rev. 12](#)

5th Seal

On the date of Purim of some year, the 5th Seal will be opened on the same date of the Abomination of Desolation of [Matt. 24:15](#), which is the same event of the "strong delusion" of [2 Thes. 2:11](#). This is the appearance of Bashar Assad in the sky in a fake coming of Jesus.

30 days later, on the 1st day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread, (Passover week) the Great Tribulation begins = Gog Magog War/WW3, Israel invaded by Syria, Iran & Russia. Great Persecution/Martyrdom of Christians. Two Witnesses Arise. (The Great Tribulation and preaching of the 2 Witnesses last for 1260 days). [Rev. 6:9-11](#), [Matt. 24:9-28](#), [Rev. 12:17](#)

6th Seal

Opens on the Day of Pentecost the year before Jesus returns. Heavenly Signs = Darkening of the moon and sun, meteors fall. [Matt. 24:29](#), [Rev. 6:12-17](#), [Joel 2](#), [Acts 2](#)

144,000 male virgins of House of Israel including America (Tribe of Manasseh) sealed [Rev. 7:1-8](#) between 6th and 7th Seals. Their sealing protects them from the 7th Seal Trumpets. They take the gospel to all nations during the last part of the Great Tribulation and their numbers grow to an innumerable multitude. Even the great multitude is also sealed with the Holy Ghost of the Pentecost promise. [Ephesians 1:13](#)

7th Seal

[Rev. 8:5](#) Earthquake 7 Trumpets

Opens on the date of the Feast of Trumpets, 1 year before the saints are caught up to Heaven on the Day of Atonement. Isa.34:8 describes "The Day of THE LORD" as being a year. The 1st trumpet will blow on the Feast of Trumpets. The 7th trumpet will blow on the Day of Atonement, a year later.

- **1st Trumpet:** Hail, fire, blood 1/3 trees and grass burned up
- **2nd Trumpet** of the 7th Seal: Great Mountain with Fire cast into the sea. Meteor/Volcano/Missile???
1/3 Sea= blood, 1/3 sea creatures die, 1/3 ships destroyed
- **3rd Trumpet:** Great Star from Heaven falls = Wormwood, Falls on 1/3 rivers and fountains of the waters, 1/3 waters become wormwood (bitter), Many die of these bitter waters.
- **4th Trumpet:** 1/3 sun, moon, stars smitten, 1/3 part of the day and night darkened, (9th plague of Egypt Ex. 10:21-23= darkness covered the land for 3 days)
- **5th Trumpet** of the 7th Seal **Rev. 9** = 1st Woe = A bottomless pit opened from which smoke comes out, sun and air darkened from smoke from this pit, From smoke comes locust with power with breastplates of iron. These locust not allowed to hurt any green thing/trees but only those who do not have the Seal of GOD. Everyone must have the Seal of GOD at this time! They don't kill the people. But **torment 5 months**. People seek death but can't die. Possible chemical/biological war with helicopters?
Rev 9:11 Their king= Apollyon (destroyer), the star that falls ...
- **6th Trumpet** = 2nd Woe = Huge army kills 1/3 of humanity that is left, kill by fire, smoke and brimstone.
- **7th Trumpet** **Rev. 16**= Last Trump. Saints caught up into Heaven on the Day of Atonement. (**1 Thes. 4:16, 1 Cor. 15:52, Rev. 11, Matt. 24**)

The 1260 days of the Great Tribulation End. The final 41.5 day Wrath of GOD begins. First Resurrection occurs. Saints, including the 2 Witnesses, temporarily enter Heaven for the final **41.5 days** for the Marriage Supper of the Lamb of GOD (**Rev. 19**)= while the 3rd Woe (7 vials of GOD's Wrath) are poured out on the unrepentant.

These **7 bowls/vials/plagues** occur over a period of 40-45 days. Blessed is he that cometh to the 1335th day!

1. Sores on those with the mark of the beast
2. Sea= blood, everything in sea dies
3. rivers & fountains of water= blood, blood to drink
4. Sun scorch men with fire, great heat
5. seat of the beast & his kingdom =full of darkness, Great Pain
6. River Euphrates dries up, Way of the kings of the east prepared, Armies gather at Valley of Megiddo
7. **Battle of Armageddon. Jesus Returns with all His Saints/army.**

Great Earthquake, voices, thunders, lightnings, every island & mountain gone, Hail storm, hail weights a talent.

Jesus stands on Mount Olives in Jerusalem (Zech. 14), kingdoms of this world become The Kingdom of GOD.

Rev. 20: Satan is Removed and thrown in chains into the bottomless pit.

After Jesus Returns:

Ezek. 39 Physical people bury the dead for 7 months and burn weapons for 7 years.

Zechariah 14 Egypt refuses to keep the Feast of Tabernacles & is punished by GOD via no rain.

After 1,000 years is Finished:

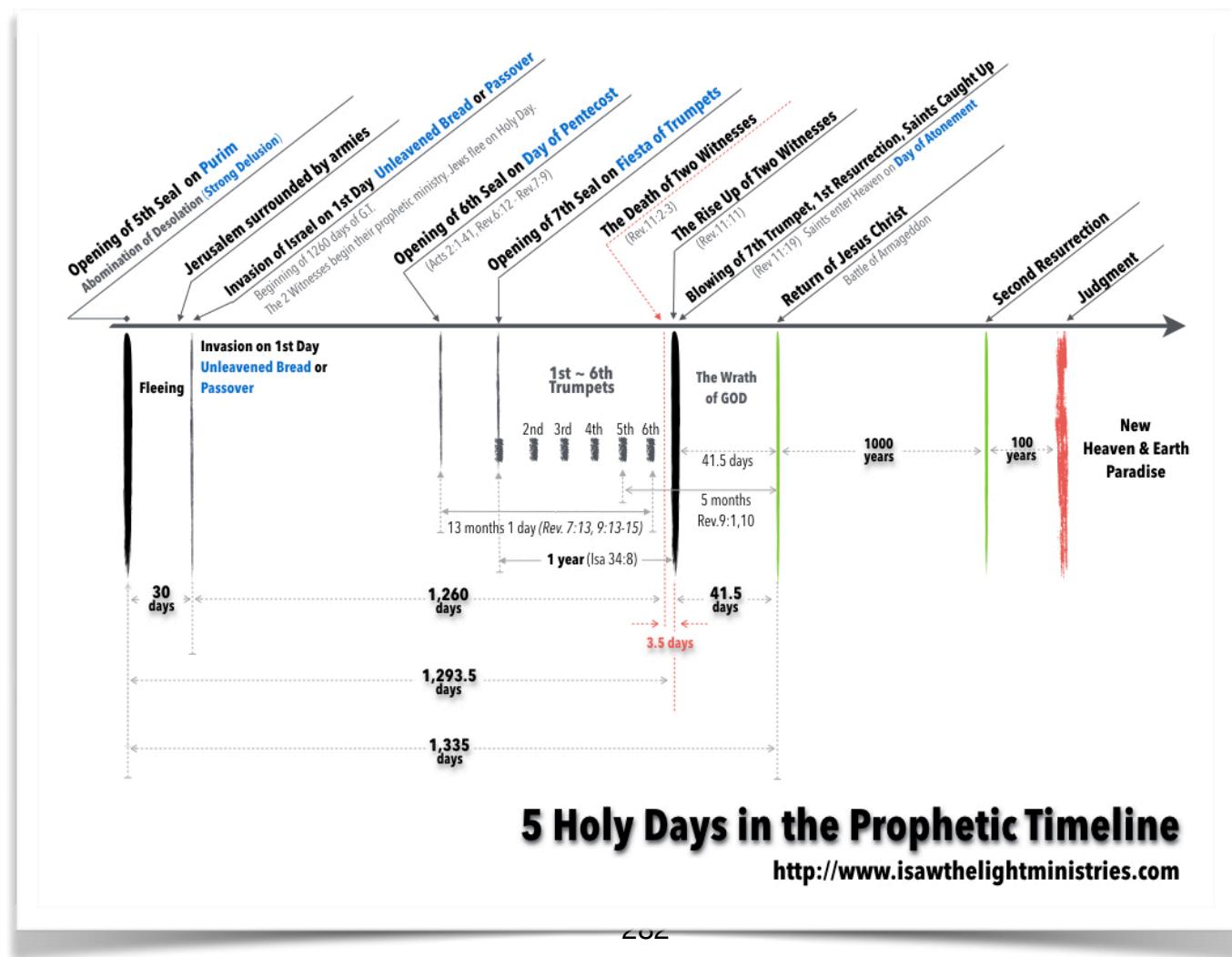
Rev. 20 Second Resurrection: REST of the dead (EVERYONE who was NOT Resurrected in 1st Resurrection including babies who died in abortion, people who died young, people that died lost and un-repentant AND everyone that lived in old testament times) is Resurrected back to life as physical humans for a short season of 100 years ([Isa. 65:20](#)).

Satan is also loosed out of his prison so people can decide to either repent or be deceived again. I realize that this is Scripture that is not commonly known or taught but it is Scripture! Every person must have the chance to accept Jesus Christ as Saviour including babies who died before they had a chance and people who lived in the far reaches of the world and in old testament times before the Holy Ghost was given and people who were just TOO confused in this life by the hundreds of false teachings. GOD's Plans are vast and we do not realize the scope of His Plans for our Salvation. For an in-depth study of the Resurrections and the fate of the dead, Please read the article What happens when you die, The Truth about Heaven and Hell.

At the End of the Short Season

Those who still haven't repented are led by Satan into an battle attempt against the Saints but the wicked are Destroyed by GOD via Fire. GOD burns the entire surface of the Earth to finally put an eternal end to all human flesh and wickedness. Those that do not repent in the short season of 100 years are accursed to be destroyed by consuming fire. They never live again and they no longer exist. They consume into smoke and be no more.

Those that do repent and accept Christ as Saviour are transformed to Eternal Spiritual Life. Then GOD remodels/transforms the earth and heavens into a New Earth and New Heavens. Then New Jerusalem comes down out of Heaven and lands on Earth which becomes Headquarters for all of the Universe as GOD gives many people the stars and planets that are in the Universe. **Rev. 20. Romans 8:14-23**.



Change GMT to Mecca Clock Tower Time

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/meccatime.html>

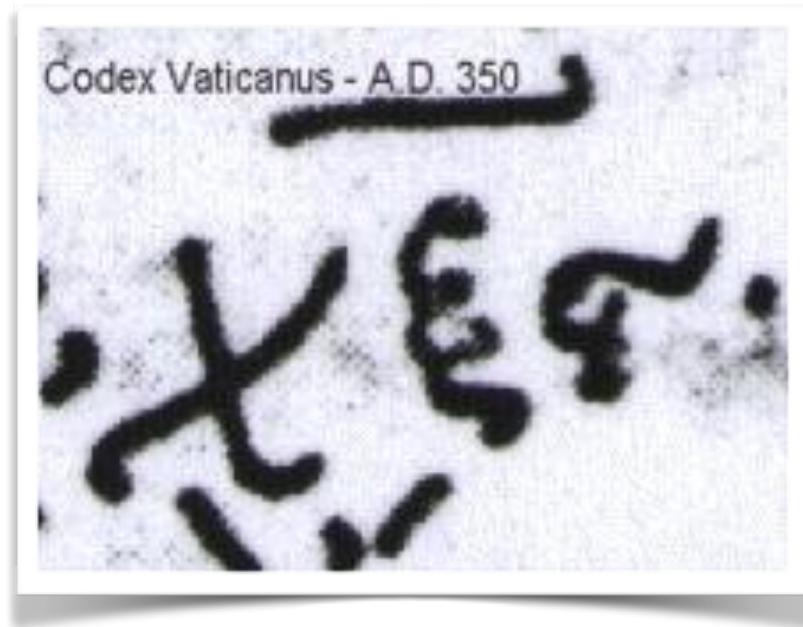
Daniel 7 Fulfilled, Son of Perdition (Anti-Christ) Thinks to Change Times and Laws, Change GMT to Mecca Clock Tower Time

URGENT: VERY IMPORTANT:

Daniel 7:25 And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think ([Aramaic word to intend, to hope. Doesn't say he will be successful in doing this, but doesn't say he won't be successful either](#)) to change times ([GMT to Mecca time](#)) and laws ([Sharia Law & the halal mark](#)): and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

The communist, islamic antichrist wants to change all time zones via changing GMT(Greenwich, England) to Mecca Time via a new clock they built. It's the largest clock in the world. This is not a plan for the future. It's ticking right now! It is already built and started ticking in August 2010. Their publicly declared goal is to change GMT to Mecca time. They want to change YOUR time zone by around 3 hours! The new Mecca Clock sends digital electronic signals worldwide. These signals will eventually be broadcast on ALL television stations and radio stations worldwide! This is why the new world order made it law that all television & radio stations across the world were required to switch from the old signals to digital signals. I highly recommend everyone remove their digital converter boxes from their homes. The clock face lights up Green at night, which is the sacred color of islam. The long hand is over 72 feet long. It is the largest clock in the world. The crescent moon on top of the clock is the largest man made moon. Notice how they even put a crescent moon in the background in the below video. allah is NOT GOD. He is the moon god or actually the devil, satan. The name of allah (which is the middle symbol of 666) and the muslim brotherhood cross swords are on the clock. The people worshipping the black stone of mecca rotate around the image of the beast like a clock. The clock overlooks the black stone. PLEASE WATCH THE FOLLOWING VIDEO WHICH WILL SHOCK YOU!!! IT'S NOT CONSPIRACY. IT'S FACT. The video was made by the muslims themselves! Hear it out of their own mouth what they are going to do with this clock! AMAZING VIDEO! YOU MUST SEE THIS. YOU MUST SHARE WITH FAMILY AND FRIENDS!!!!

- Daniel 7:25 FULFILLED Anti-Christ wants to change times (GMT to Mecca Time) & laws (Sharia Law)



666 in Old Bible

Notice that "allah" is the middle character of 666!

Daniel 7:25 Fulfilled!

Antichrist Beast Power hopes to change TIMES and Laws Islam hopes to set all world time, clocks, watches via Mecca Time, change GMT to Mecca Time! The Muslim goal is to alter all the clocks around the world to adjust time zones to Saudi Arabia in Mecca for their prayer times.

Daniel 7:15-28

15 I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my head troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.

17 These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth. (**thru different generations**)

18 But the saints of the most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever. Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron (Yahoo News Article), and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell (**Egypt? Libya? Tunisia?**); even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the Ancient of days (**Jesus**) came, and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms (**mixture of communism and islam**), and shall devour the whole earth (**INCLUDING USA**), and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

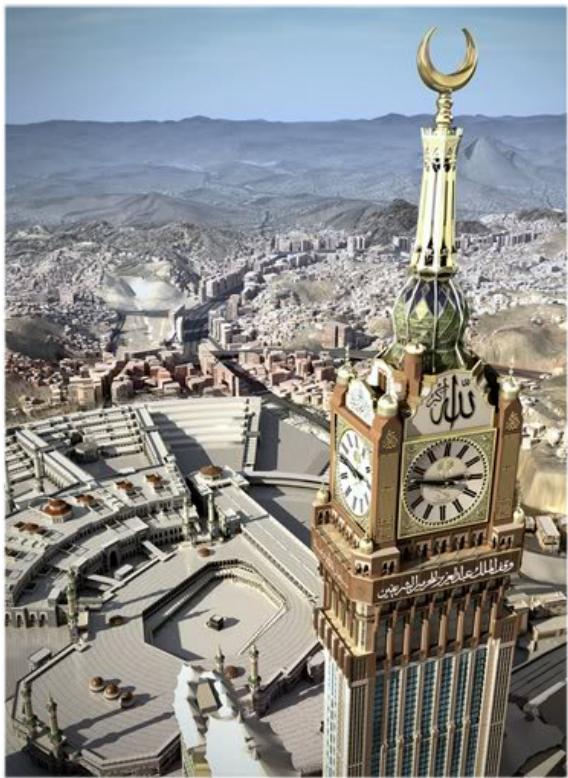
25 And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think (**Aramaic word to intend, to hope. Doesn't say he will be successful in doing this, but doesn't say he won't be successful either**) to change times (**GMT to Mecca time**) and laws (**Sharia Law**): and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the end.

27 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in my heart.

This proves that the son of perdition (who people call the anti-christ) is Muslim, NOT Catholic. This proves the beast is NOT Europe. This proves that the mark of the beast has NOTHING to do with Sunday law.



What this means to YOU!

In the near future, Syria, Iran & Russia will invade Israel. Eventually, the antichrist, who is Bashar Assad, will stand up with great miracles, therefore the world will follow him & obey him. Russia & China will invade the United States, doing the bidding of Assad. Most of America will come under islamic communist control. The muslims/communist will broadcast the mecca clock electronic signals (muslim call to prayer) to all radio stations and television stations across the globe including America via the digital signals on your cable boxes, digital televisions, radio, etc. (OR that is their plan/goal anyways). Any radio or television station that refuses to broadcast the muslim call to prayer 5 times a day, will be imprisoned and/or killed. Anyone who refuses to submit to islam (take the mark of the beast of worship in their mind and with the actions of their hands) will be beheaded. So, yes, this clock WILL AFFECT YOUR LIFE!

UPDATE OCT.31, 2012

Turkey wants to Set Its Clocks To Mecca, Not Greenwich Time!

Universal Reconciliation Refuted: Why It's Impossible

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/reconciliation.html>

The theory/doctrine of universal reconciliation says that all people will be saved. That's a lovely imaginative future. It tickles the ears as words that would be beautiful & pleasing to hear, that our loved ones, and even ourselves, have absolutely no possibility of suffering eternal death and judgment. The claim is that because the bible says that GOD is not willing for anyone to perish, but to have everlasting life, that his perfect will, WILL be fulfilled and therefore there is nothing that you could do or NOT do, to change it, i.e. that there is no way that you could not inherit eternal life in Jesus.

Bible Scripture Verses that Refute/debunk this tickle the ear doctrine:

(All verses KJV unless otherwise noted.)

2 Peter 3

7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men. (The purpose of The Lake of Fire will NOT be for making any wicked person righteous. There are no bible verses that teach that the fire will convert people into righteous, clean, saved people. Instead, all scripture about The Lake of Fire describe it as PUNISHMENT & DEATH. There is no reason to believe that the wicked who are CONSUMED by the fire, will continue to live or come back to life. It will be a day of JUDGMENT. We are warned against this day. We are not encouraged about this day!)

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. (It doesn't say that no one will perish. It doesn't say that everyone will come to repentance. But rather, it is saying that The Lord is longsuffering, waiting for us to repent so that He will not have to destroy us. Scripture is clear that some people WILL PERISH & exist No MORE! Psalm 37:20 Malachi 4, Matt.10:28)

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up. (This is a warning to the ungodly.)

11 Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness,

12 Looking for and hastening unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat? (This is a warning to the ungodly.)

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

(The people of righteousness will be those who took the warning and repented. There is nothing says that the ungodly can enter eternal life in the new earth.)

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.

(Those who are blameless receive their reward of new Earth, new heavens. Those who are found unclean, will NOT enter it but will be utterly destroyed!)

15 And account that the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you;

(It doesn't say that all people will be saved. But because He delays and has longsuffering, more people will be saved because of the 2nd resurrection. If everyone is going to be saved regardless of anything, then there is no need to be longsuffering.)

16 As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

(The people who accept the poisonous candy of the doctrine of universal reconciliation, do wrestle and twist the scriptures to their own DESTRUCTION & they will die!)

Genesis 3

1 Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

The very first lie that was ever told is that you can sin and will not die, but will live forever. This is the very same lie of the traditional doctrine that all of the wicked people will live forever in hell. GOD SAID YOU WILL DIE if you disobey Him! Who do you believe?

Matthew 10

28 And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to DESTROY BOTH soul AND body in hell.
(People say that this is an empty threat. That GOD won't actually do this. They are proclaiming the same lie of the serpent in Gen.3:4.)

Malachi 4

1 For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

2 But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

3 And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the Lord of hosts.

(This is clear warning! The wicked will be consumed & turned to ashes. They will NOT live forever. They will not be saved. They will not be converted. They will not be turned righteous.)

Psalm 37

20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away.
(They will NOT live forever. They will NOT be converted to righteousness. They will NOT be saved. They will cease to exist. They will be annihilated.)

Hebrews 10

26 For if we sin willfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

28 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

31 It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

John 15

1 I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

2 Every branch IN ME that beareth not fruit he TAKETH AWAY: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

(This is extremely clear. Jesus is speaking of people who was truly saved. They were IN HIM, yet those people did not bear fruit as required and were taken away from Him.)

3 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

4 ABIDE in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, EXCEPT YOU ABIDE in me.

5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.

6 If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.

(Again extremely clear, these people WERE IN CHRIST, but did NOT ABIDE. They will be cast into the Lake of Fire. The reason they are known into the Lake of Fire is NOT for purification, but for the death sentence. It is Judgment! There is NO way around this verse. You should stop twisting & distorting it. READ THESE VERSES OVER & OVER UNTIL YOU BELIEVE WHAT IT SAYS!)

Psalm 69:28 Let them be blotted out (Erased From !!!) of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous.

Exodus 32:33 And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

Deuteronomy 29:20 The LORD **will not spare him**, but then the **anger** of the LORD and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from under heaven.

Jude 1:4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. (**This is EXACTLY what the doctrine of universal reconciliation does, it turns the grace of GOD into lasciviousness,, saying that no matter what you do, or don't do, you will still be saved!**)

Jude 1:5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not.

Jude 1:6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day. (**Even the angels are not "once saved, always saved"!!! The doctrine theory of universal reconciliation is the worst possible form of the once saved, always saved, eternal salvation doctrine, because it teaches that you don't even need to get saved in the first place, except just for greater rewards, but not for eternal life!**)

Romans 6:23 For the wages of sin is **DEATH**; but (**opposite is**) the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Jude 1:12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots

Colossians 1:23 If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;

Colossians 2:8 Beware lest any man spoil (**a word used in war, referring to robbing & killing**) you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.

Hebrews 3:12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

Rev. 3:11 Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

Rev. 3:11 shows that it is possible for someone to steal your crown!

Ezek. 18:24 But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, [and] doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die (**the second death, NOT have Eternal Life**).

25 Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

2 Peter 2:20 For if after they have escaped the pollution's of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

- 21** For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.
- 22** But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

Matt. 25:14 For the kingdom of heaven is as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made them other five talents.

17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

23 His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

Book of "Wisdom", in the Greek Septuagint (Bible that Jesus and the Apostles actually used) including Apocrypha. **Wisdom 1:5** "For the holy spirit of discipline will flee deceit, and remove from thoughts that are without understanding, and will not abide when unrighteousness cometh in".

John 3

- 3** Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.
- 4** Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?
- 5** Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

Acts 2

- 37** Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do?
- 38** Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

Revelation 20

- 15** And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.
(If your name is NOT in the Book of Life, you will DIE!)

Revelation 21

8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

(Death is death. There is nothing in scripture that teaches that death is only separation from GOD. This verse and many other verses very clearly teach that the wicked will NOT live, and will NOT be converted. Instead, they will be righteously judged and given the DEATH penalty.)

Revelation 22

11 He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

(This verse is very clear that the Lake of Fire will NOT turn anyone from wickedness to righteousness. If they are wicked, they will still be wicked & will suffer the second death which is eternal death, not eternal life.)

12 And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (If you deserve death, you will receive death, not life.)

13 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.

14 Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

(If you do not keep his commandments, you do NOT have the right to the tree of life. Without the tree of life which is Jesus, you cannot live. You will perish/die, be annihilated out of existence forever.)

Objection

1 Cor.3

10 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. **11** For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. **12** Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; **13** Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. **14** If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward. **15** If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: **but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.**

Answer: We must keep verse 15 in context with verses 11-12 which is the context of building upon the foundation of Christ. "Building upon the foundation" refers to **Matthew 28:16-20 & Ephesians 4:11-16** (please read those NOW in your bible) which explains that although the foundation was laid, we must continue to build up the Church of Christ. We must continue to teach, preach, evangelize & baptize. We must continue to usher in the Kingdom. If we make full spiritual profit of our ministry (see the parable of talents in **Matt.25:14-30**), we have built good things upon the foundation of Christ. But if we have labored for Christ and did poorly, then we can still be saved but just have less rewards. This **doesn't** mean that all people will be saved. We must consider **every** verse of the bible, not just the ones that fit the doctrine that you try to prove.

2 John 1:8

Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a FULL reward.

Mark of the Beast People Saved Without Repentance

The false doctrine of universal reconciliation teaches that even Muslims, atheists, murderers, Hindu's, Buddhists, witches, Satanists, pagans, people who take the Mark of the Beast, and all other wicked people, everyone that ever lived, without exception, **and without repentance**, will be saved via purification by the Lake of Fire. This is total nonsense!

John 10

1 Verily, verily, I say unto you, **He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.**

2 But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.

3 To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

- 5** And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.
- 6** This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.
- 7** Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.
- 8** All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.
- 9** **I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved**, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.
- 10** The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.
 (No one can be saved unless they ACCEPT JESUS as their LORD & Savior & repent & actually live for Him. This is VERY clear in scripture!)

Acts 4

- 10** Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that **by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth**, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.
- 11** This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.
- 12** **Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.**

Acts 2

- 37** Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, **what shall we do?**
- 38** Then Peter said unto them, **Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.**

Objection: People are baptized unto salvation via the Fire of Jesus in the Lake of Fire.

Matthew 3

- 11** I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance. but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

Answer: John the baptizer was rebuking the Pharisees! He insulted them! Look at the entire context! He was NOT telling the Pharisees that they were going to be saved. The entire context is rebuke & warning!

- 7** But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of **vipers** (*poisonous snakes*), who hath **warned you to flee from the wrath to come?**

8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

- 9** And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

- 10** And now also **the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.**

(Very clearly the casting into the fire is NOT for salvation or conversion or purification. But rather for judgment & destruction.)

- 11** I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance. but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize (*Greek word means "immerse" or "engulf"*) you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

- 12** Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly **purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.**

(To be baptized by the Holy Ghost in the fire is NOT a good thing! It's a strong rebuke & warning that they would be destroyed!)

No Need For Any Law, Obedience, Holiness, Evangelism, Preaching, Witnessing

If the doctrine was true that all people will eventually be saved and live forever, then there would be NO need for any law, obedience to any law, holiness, evangelism, preaching, teaching or witnessing. You could just stay lost and live for the devil, murder, steal, and treat everyone horrible & the only consequences is just less rewards, but you would still enjoy the future paradise of new heavens & new Earth. It's really a very stupid doctrine that makes absolutely no sense!

Need for Salvation

If you have fallen victim to the false doctrine of universal reconciliation, then you are NOT saved. The Holy Spirit would never allow a truly saved person to accept such a demonic doctrine. The doctrine of NO POSSIBLE WAY THAT ANYONE CAN SUFFER GOD'S JUDGMENT is from the devil, and the people who follow the Creator could not possibly fall for such insane nonsense. In order for you to believe such ridiculous insanity, you must twist & distort the scriptures ON PURPOSE just because you don't want to accept that the wicked will be destroyed. But GOD is righteous to judge thus!

John 10

4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice. 5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers

Impossible To Ever Know in Advance The Date of JESUS Return Refuted

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/DateJesusReturn.html>

(All scriptures KJV unless otherwise noted.)

Please pause to pray for real truth before reading this article. Please open your paperback or hardcover bible in person and read it along with this article. Do NOT stay stuck in traditional doctrine. Allow the understanding of the bible to be opened unto you.

The very popular & well accepted traditional doctrine is that it is impossible for us to ever know the date in advance of JESUS second coming or return. This is based upon **one** verse. As I say all of the time, **never** base any doctrine upon only one verse. The bible teaches us that we must come out of the immature, weak milk of poor understanding of doctrine by building true doctrine upon many scriptures. Please take the time to read this entire article to fully & carefully examine the weight of the evidence.

Isaiah 28

9 Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts. **10** For precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

Let's start with the one verse that people use to claim that we cannot ever know in advance the date of JESUS second coming.

Matthew 24:36

"But of that day and hour **knoweth** no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only".

"Knoweth" is in the current tense, but it was written over 2,000 years ago. It was not written this year. It **DOESN'T** say that we "will **never** know" or "**impossible** to eventually know". When JESUS spoke those words, at that very moment, no man or angel knew the date of JESUS' return. Even JESUS in the flesh did not yet know the day that HE would eventually return. JESUS chose to not bring that knowledge with HIMSELF in the flesh when HE came as GOD in the flesh. Instead, HE chose to empty HIMSELF and humble HIMSELF as the lowly flesh of man.

Philippians 2

5 Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ JESUS:

6 Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

7 But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men:

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

Have you ever received a wedding invitation that did NOT have a declared date? Will the Groom know the date of the wedding, but the bride will not know?

43 "But know this, that if the good man of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up".

Philippians 2:7 NASB

but emptied Himself, taking the form of a bond-servant, and being made in the likeness of men.

So HE didn't know the date of his second coming when HE was in the flesh because HE humbled HIMSELF as a servant. But now HE is in Heaven and HE is seated in glory & HE is GOD. Surely HE now remembers what HE planned from before the foundations of the world!

Isaiah 46

10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

JESUS Returns On The Day of the Battle of Armageddon

The scriptures declare that when JESUS comes back to the Earth, that it will be on the Day of the Battle of Armageddon.

Revelation 16

- 12 And the sixth angel (**the context is the 6th vial/bowl/plague of the Wrath of GOD, after the 7th Trumpet of the 7th Seal**) poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.
- 13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.
- 14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.
- 15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.
(This verse is VERY clear that JESUS has NOT yet returned in any pre-tribulation rapture or in any other way. This is at the very end of the Wrath of GOD after the Great Tribulation and HE is STILL using the exact same words of warning that HE used in Matthew 24:42-51 which is used very often by pre-trib rapture believers. Yet the context is very clear that this occurs at the very end of the Wrath after the Tribulation.)
- 16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.
- 17 And the seventh angel (**7th & final vial/bowl plague**) poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done!
- 18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.
- 19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.
- 20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.
- 21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

Revelation 19

- 14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.
- 15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.
- 16 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, King Of Kings, And Lord Of Lords.

The Battle of Armageddon (Day of JESUS Return) is The 1,335th Day After The Strong Appearance of The Antichrist

Daniel 12

- 1 And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and **there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time**: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.
(The traditional teaching is that the archangel Michael stands up to protect GOD's people. However the context shows that's NOT true! Notice that when he stands up, the great tribulation comes.)

Compare Matt.24:21 "For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be."

The words "stand up" also means to step aside. To be removed. To move out of the way to allow the Great Tribulation to begin. This is the SAME event of **2 Thessalonians 2:6-7**

6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

In the bible, we see that angels hold things back, restrain, and also release, as directed by THE CREATOR. The archangel Michael stands guard at The Throne of GOD in the Temple of GOD in Heaven. He will stand up, "be taken out of the way", so that the antichrist is released & allowed to manifest his self as god in the Temple of GOD as is stated in **2 Thes.2:3-4**

3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day (of JESUS return) shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

Therefore the traditional doctrine of JESUS coming before the antichrist is totally wrong. The traditional doctrine of a pre-tribulaiton rapture is absolutely wrong. The antichrist will come first, in a fake coming of JESUS in the STRONG DELUSION that shall deceive the majority of the world! And also the traditional doctrine of the church being taken out of the way, is wrong. Who is taken out of the way, ACCORDING TO **DANIEL 12** is Michael the archangel so that the antichrist can manifest himself for the great tribulation. Now let's return to **Daniel 12**.

Daniel 12

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.

(At the end of the great tribulation. Verse 1 occurs 30 days before the great tribulation. Verse 2 occurs at the end of the great tribulation. You must read the entire bible.)

3 And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

4 But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

(Notice that the book is sealed UNTIL the end. We are now in the end. So now the seals are coming off the book and things are being revealed & knowledge is increased. What we didn't know before, we can now know!)

5 Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, **How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?**

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever that it shall be for a **time, times, and an half; and when **he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people**, all these things shall be finished.**

(Notice that the antichrist is given power over the Saints, thus proving that the pre-tribulation rapture is a lie. "A time" refers to one year, "times" refers to 2 years, and "half" refers to half an year. For a total of 3.5 years which is also cleared stated as 1,260 days or 42 months in Rev.11:2-3. Please pause to read those verses in your own bible at home.)

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and **none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.**

11 And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away AND the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a **thousand two hundred and ninety days.**

(Two events occur at the very beginning of the count down of the time line. The daily is removed AND the abomination of desolation occurs. Both of these occur on day number 1 of the total 1,335 days in the next verse. The abomination of desolation is the manifestation of the antichrist sitting in the Seat of GOD in the Temple of GOD in Heaven which is totally blasphemous and is the greatest abomination that could occur. The word "sacrifice" was added into scripture. That's why it's in italics in your KJV bible. The "daily" actually refers to the daily guarding of the Seat of GOD. Michael is commanded to walk away to allow the evil to manifest to the entire world so that the end time can finally come. From Rev. 11 & other scriptures we know that the great tribulation is only 1,260 days, NOT 7 years. It's horrible how traditional denominations have brainwashed EVERYONE to believe things NOT written in the scriptures. They

wrongly interpret Daniel 9 & they 1,260 days to 1,260 days when there is NO need to add these numbers. The 42 months is the EXACT SAME time of the 1,260 days! There is NOTHING to indicate that they are different time frames. So the great tribulation is only 1,260 days, BUT Dan.12:11 mentions an additional 30 days, bringing a count to 1,290. This is because there are 30 days of fleeing BEFORE the great tribulation. Please pause to read in your bibles, Matt.24:16 & Rev. 12:7-17 & also realize that everyone who is truly saved is, spiritually speaking, a resident of Judea. Romans 2:28-29 & notice our reservation to live in Jerusalem/Judea in Rev.21:1-3. So from the time of the strong delusion until the great tribulation is 30 days of fleeing. Then you have 1,260 days of great tribulation, totaling 1,290 days.)

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

(Here, there is an additional 45 days after the end of the great tribulation. Blessed is he that comes to the 1,335th day because if we read the entire bible, we UNDERSTAND that's when JESUS comes on the day of the Battle of Armageddon.)

Can You Count?

Can you count from 1 to 10? What about from 1 to 1,335? Most people can. At least with the help of a calendar. **WHY are these EXACT calculations written in scripture if it's impossible to count the days from the abomination of desolation until JESUS comes?** Nothing was written in the scripture in vain, for no reason. There is a reason these calculations were written in scripture. And it wasn't written for Daniel's time. Those numbers were useless to Daniel. Those numbers were also useless to JESUS and the apostles of the first century A.D. But they are NOT useless to the end time generation who would be alive when these verses are actually fulfilled! When we see the strong delusion, of the demon, fallen angel antichrist in the sky, looking like he is god in the sky, and all of the world worships him, they will be the wicked who do not understand. But the wise in JESUS SHALL understand!

Please do NOT go ANY further in this article until you ANSWER the question: **WHY does the bible tell us the EXACT NUMBER of days between events, AND the exact number of days of the great tribulation, IF it's impossible for us to EVER come to know the END DATE?**
Can we NOT count 1. 2. 3...?

Will The Battle of Armageddon & The Second Coming of JESUS, Occur on the Day of Atonement?

Notice what specific 4 types of animals were slaughtered ONLY on the Day of Atonement every year, AND how the wicked people will be slaughtered exactly like these 4 specific animals on the day that JESUS returns:

Numbers 29:7-11

- 7** And ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls: ye shall not do any work therein:
- 8** But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the Lord for a sweet savour; one young **bullock, one ram**, and seven **lambs** of the first year; they shall be unto you without blemish:
- 9** And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to one ram,
- 10** A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:
- 11** One kid of the **goats** for a sin offering; beside the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

Isa.34:1-8

- 1** Come near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.
- 2** For the indignation of the Lord is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the **slaughter**.
- 3** Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.
- 4** And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.
- 5** For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.
- 6** The sword of the Lord is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of **lambs and goats**, with the fat of the kidneys of **rams**: for the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the **bulls**; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For it is the day of the Lord's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion.

Ezek.39:17-19

17 And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God; Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great **sacrifice** upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of **rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks**, all of them fatlings of Bashan.

19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

Rev.11:19

And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

(In the Old Testament, the only day of the entire year that any human could see the Ark of the Covenant/Testament in the temple of GOD was ONLY on the Day of Atonement! The context of this verse is the final 45 days in the Wrath of GOD and the day of JESUS' return.)

The above verses therefore indicate AT LEAST SYMBOLICALLY that JESUS returns to the Earth on the Day of Atonement. It COULD be only symbolic. But it COULD also be literal. Since HE does give us a very specific time line of 1,335 days from the Strong Delusion (Abomination of Desolation) until the date of his second coming, it would also make sense that HE would give us another marker, another way of knowing the same thing. That's the way HE works.

Marriage Symbolism Connected With Day of Atonement

Some Jews wear wedding garments of white robes on the Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur). Their own personal weddings are called a "private Yom Kippur" because it is acknowledged by Jews that the wedding feast of the Messiah will be on the Day of Atonement. **Rev.19:7-8** declares that we will be given white robes for our marriage feast of the LAMB OF GOD (JESUS). So every Day of Atonement, there are Jews with their wedding garments on! Please PAUSE to think about that!

The Feast of Which No Man Knows The Hour of The Day

Usually for all of the holy day festivals, we can know in advance the date of the feast or festival. But with the Festival of Trumpets on the first day of the 7th month, we cannot be sure of the date, especially if we are only observing the moon each month without help of internet references for moon phrases. The first day of each month in the [CREATOR'S calendar](#) is when the moon very first starts to show a little crescent of light after returning from 1-2 nights of complete darkness. Usually you can wait to observe that moon sighting & then start counting the days until the 14th or 15th day for the Passover, Unleavened Bread or Tabernacles. But since the Festival of Trumpets (9 days before Atonement) occurs on the very first day of the month, we cannot be certain what date the Festival of Trumpets occurs on UNTIL we see the moon actually later that same night. Therefore the Jews call it "the feast of which no man knows the day". I believe that they might also use this term for both Trumpets & Atonement. Also they wear wedding clothing for both these high holy days. Was JESUS giving us a clue pointing toward these feast days when HE said "that day and hour knoweth no man"?

777

Trumpets, Atonement AND Tabernacles all occur in the 7th month of the year in THE CREATOR'S calendar, not the Roman calendar. So this usually occurs in September-October. The Feast of Tabernacles is also the 7th Holy Festival of the year. And Tabernacles also has 7 days, (plus a 8th extra day which is sort of considered as a separate festival). So if HE returns in the 7th month, that would fit perfectly symbolically with the 7 Seals, then 7 Trumpets, then 7 Plagues/Vials. 7 is the number of completion. What better month, than the 7th month, the month of the 5-7th festivals, to have the final 7th plague of the 7th trumpet, of the 7th seal to be poured out?

6th Seal To Be Opened on Pentecost

Joel 2:28-31

- 28 And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:
29 And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.
30 And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.
31 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and terrible day of the Lord come.

Acts 2

- 1 And when the day of **Pentecost** was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place.
14 But Peter, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judaea, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:
15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day.
16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;
17 And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:
18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:
19 And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:
20 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and notable day of the Lord come:
41 Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

The heavenly signs of the sun, moon & stars did NOT occur on Pentecost of that year, because it was not really the opening of the 6th seal regardless of what Peter thought. Nevertheless, Peter recognized the connection between the 6th Seal and the outpouring of the Holy Ghost. He show the outpouring of the Holy Ghost upon a large number of people and therefore he wrongfully assumed it was the opening of the 6th seal. This does NOT mean that he was a false prophet or that he wasn't a true servant of GOD. He just simply made a honest mistake. But his mistake is a blessing to us, because it helps us to confirm and remember the connection of the outpouring of the Holy Ghost with the 6th Seal in OUR lifetime. (Perhaps JESUS put those words in his mouth for our benefit.)

When the 6th Seal opens there will be an outpouring of The Holy Ghost again and a great revival and many souls saved! It will be a repeat of the Day of Pentecost and it will be an even greater Pentecost!

Rev. 6:12

And I beheld when he had opened the **sixth seal**, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

Rev. 7

- 1 And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.
2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,
3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have **sealed the servants of our God** in their foreheads.
4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.
9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a **great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues**, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

Ephesians 1:13

In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, **ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,**

Therefore what we will see in the sixth seal is the sealing of The Holy Ghost upon a great number of new converts from people of many different languages and nations just like in **Acts 2**, but EVEN MORE! **Joe1 2:28** says "I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh". But the Greek, Hebrew & Aramaic words for "all" in this verse should be translated, in this context, as "MANY". We know that the extreme wicked people who refuse to repent will NOT receive the promised Holy Ghost.

Since we know that the 6th Seal is opened on Pentecost. It also makes sense that Jesus could return on a Holy Day.

Celebration to Go Worship Jesus At Feast of Tabernacles As Soon As HE Comes

In the context of **Zechariah 14**, Jesus returns to Earth on the Day of the Battle of Armageddon, and then all the people on the Earth will be required to come to worship Him immediately at the Feast of Tabernacles, which starts only 5 days after Atonement.

Zech.14

16 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacles.

17 And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the Lord will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

Are The Groom & Bride Ignorant of Their Own Marriage?

Have you ever received a wedding invitation that did NOT have a declared date?

Will the Groom NOT know the date of his own wedding? People claim that even JESUS doesn't know the date of his OWN marriage supper!

Will the bride also not know? Will BOTH the GROOM & the bride NOT know the date of their own wedding? NONSENSE!

Prophets Are ALWAYS Told Secrets in Advance

Amos 3

7 Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

Is JESUS A Thief To His Own People & To His Own Bride?

Matthew 24

43 "But know this, that if the **good man of the house had known** in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up".

1 Thes. 5:4

"But ye, brethren, are NOT in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief"!

Traditional doctrine claims that JESUS is a thief to HIS own people! And to HIS own bride! That's so blasphemous! HE will come as a thief to the wicked who are not watching and eagerly waiting for HIM. But HE will NOT come unexpectedly to those who watch for HIM!

If I see the sword Coming & Do Not Warn Ahead of Time

Most people claim I'm wrong to proclaim the date of JESUS return. But **Ezekiel 33** tells me that if I see the sword coming & do not blow the trumpet, then the people's blood is on my hands. GOD has ALWAYS sent prophets ahead of time before major prophetic events. HE even told Jonah to tell Nineveh that the destruction would occur in 45 days. But the people fasted & repented & thus the destruction was delayed until they went back to their old ways again. But today, we do NOT see and WILL NOT see entire cities or entire nations repent until AFTER major prophetic destruction comes. I do NOT see any verse in the bible that says that the people's blood is on my hands if I proclaim a false prophecy, although of course that would be a sin and would bring damnation upon myself. Many years ago, JESUS told me in front of many people "Many people's lives depend on what you do". For the sake of the people, I cannot risk NOT blowing the trumpet. I would rather risk being proclaimed a false prophet than to risk the death of many people on my watch.

Ezekiel 33

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

But What Year?

The Scriptures cannot be broken. We MUST have exactly 1,335 days from the abomination of desolation in Heaven, which is the Strong Delusion, UNTIL JESUS comes. It's impossible to have 1,335 days calculated between right now, July 8, 2017 until the Day of Atonement of 2020. The very FIRST POSSIBLE Day of Atonement would be Sept.15-16, 2021. But I am NOT YET saying that Jesus will return in 2021. I am NOT EVEN proclaiming the year, must less the exact date! But I am watching! I am watching to see what events happen between now and Jan.2018. Because if JESUS is scheduled to come back on Sept.15-16, 2021, then the abomination of desolation would be around Jan.19, 2018. If HE comes back on Trumpets 2021, Sept.7, then the abomination would be around Jan.11, 2018. If HE comes back on the 1st day of Tabernacles 2021, then abomination would occur around Jan.24, 2018. **BUT FOR ANY OF THESE DATES TO BE FULFILLED, WE WOULD HAVE TO SEE MAJOR PRECURSER EVENTS TO PROPEL WW3 IN SYRIA, THUS USHERING IN THE STRONG DELUSION AND ABOMINATION.** Therefore, I am NOT proclaiming these dates yet until we see precursor events that would confirm the timing. We must watch. It is my responsibility to give you the heads up to this major possibility. And remember, that JESUS could come back in the 7th month of 2022-2024 or later, but that's not really very likely considering how that it appears that WW3 is VERY CLOSE NOW! But we must also remember that the Day of Atonement sacrifice of people at the Battle of Armageddon COULD be only symbolic. But either way, it WILL NOT be impossible to know the date as soon as we see the start of the 1,335 days countdown, all we will have to do is to count 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7..... We might be a day or two off, but we will definitely know the season and the month, and most likely even VERY close to the exact day. After the strong delusion abomination of desolation, there will be more events on the prophetic time line that will continue to be markers of time and ways to adjust our calculations so that we are NOT caught unprepared for important events of our Kingdom.

In the following image, the 5 months between the 5th trumpet & the date of JESUS return is because of **Rev.9:1,10**

(Written & published Sept. 26, 2018.)

The one world religion, connected to the new world order (NWO), is an ecumenical mixture of all of the world's false religions and denominations. It already exists. It is a blend/mixture of Buddhism, Islam, Christianity, Iranian Zoroastrianism, the Roman Catholic Vatican and Orthodox churches and more. It incorporates the ideal of coexistence, ecumenism, not offending anyone except true Christians. It includes the doctrines of the Koran, reincarnation, traditional fake Christianity and the new age movement.

Revelation 13

- 5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.**
- 6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.**
- 7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.**
- 8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.**

The Alawi Sect

Bashar Assad, the president of Syria, is the head of the Alawi Sect, also known as the Nusayri's. It is a minority religion in Syria, but is the cult that controls the nation. It is very unique because incorporates both Islam and traditional fake Christianity. It teaches that the name Allah and the Koran and some other doctrines of Islam is correct, but they also believe in the trinity, Christmas, Easter, Catholic holidays, Jesus as the Son of God, Jesus is God and communion. Assad is the only Islamic world leader that embraces both Islam and so called Christianity AND at the same time also believes in the Buddhist and new age doctrine of reincarnation.

The Bahai Faith

Very similar to Assad's Alawi/Nusayri cult, is the even more popular cult called "The Bahai Faith". Because they believe the same as Assad's Alawi sect, that God has manifested himself in human form via reincarnation in different generations and that he will do so again, and they believe in a mixture of all of the world's religions, it will be easy for them to worship Assad when he manifests himself as the end time world Islamic leader, known as the 12th Inman Mahdi. Below is some research that I did concerning the Bahai Faith and the links for documentation.

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bah%C3%A1%27%C3%AD_Faith

The Bahá'í Faith teaches unity of all religions and all people and an one world government.

And they teach that God manifests himself in human form in different generations.

Although they claim to believe in only one God, they really do believe in the trinity, although they deny it.

Symbols Section:

"The former consists of two five-pointed stars interspersed with a stylized Bahá' whose shape is meant to recall the three onenesses, while the latter is a calligraphic rendering of the phrase Yá Bahá'u'l-Abhá ("O Glory of the Most Glorious!")."

Growing fast!

"7.3 million in 2010 with the same source. They further state: "**The Bahá'i Faith is the only religion to have grown faster in every United Nations region over the past 100 years than the general population; Bahá'i was thus the fastest growing religion between 1910 and 2010, growing at least twice as fast as the population of almost every UN region.**"

In 2004, "the majority of Bahá'ís live in Asia (3.6 million), Africa (1.8 million), and Latin America (900,000). According to some estimates, the largest Bahá'í community in the world is in India, with 2.2 million Bahá'ís, next is Iran, with 350,000, the US, with 150,000, and Brazil, with 60,000."

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Bah%C3%A1%C2%C3%AD_prophecies

They claim to believe in the bible.

Section: The outbreak of World War(s)

"The fall of kingdoms in Europe by 1917:

"We are on the eve of the Battle of Armageddon referred to in the sixteenth chapter of Revelation... The time is two years hence, when only a spark will set aflame the whole of Europe... by 1917 kingdoms will fall and cataclysms will rock the earth." ('Abdu'l-Bahá in October 1912, quoted in Esslemont, Baha'u'llah and the New Era, citing Corinne True in The North Shore Review, September 26, 1914)"

Section: The Lesser Peace

"Shoghi Effendi wrote:

"... It must, however long and tortuous the way, lead, through a series of victories and reverses, to the political unification of the Eastern and Western Hemispheres, to the emergence of a world government and the establishment of the Lesser Peace, as foretold by Bahá'u'lláh and foreshadowed by the Prophet Isaiah."

(Shoghi Effendi, Citadel of Faith, 1947)"

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Summons_of_the_Lord_of_Hosts

They teach that the human manifestation of God is the temple of God.

They teach that Jesus is one of the manifestations of God.

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Universal_House_of_Justice

The Universal House of Justice is the ruling body of the religion.

The Seat of the Universal House of Justice and its members reside in Haifa, Israel, on the slope of Mount Carmel.

Christmas and Easter:

Although they don't celebrate the Roman Catholic holidays among themselves, they have no objection to it. They willingly partake in Xmas and Easter celebrations with other people who are celebrating it. Assad's Alawi sect actually teaches the observance of these ancient Assyrian holidays. So both the Alawi sect and the Bahai Faith observes these holidays with traditional false Christians.

https://bahai-library.com/wallis_messiahs_christian_pagan

They teach that the next appearance of the 12th Inman Mahdi is the same of their manifestation of God.

"Bahaism best flourishes on Syrian and other foreign soil."

<http://bahai-library.com/books/tendays/mtcarmel.html>

They say that Syria is the center of the world.

"This is the Holy Land from whence all the Prophets and Holy Men came. No country in the world has such a bright light of Religion. The Light of God has always shone upon the world from this land, and the Religion of God has had its Source and Revelation here. It is wonderful even in its physical conformation. The Phoenicians came from here. Their great civilizations spread from Syria. Abraham came to this land. Here His Teaching became known. The King of Salem, Melchizedek, came from this land. All the Prophets had their missions here."

A Wondrous New Day – The Numerology of Creation and 'All Things' in the Badi' Calendar –2013

Concerning the highest/hidden name of God,

"According to Shi'ah traditions, the knowledge of this Name is with the hidden twelfth Imám and will be revealed by him when he returns."

Rick Warren

Rick Warren has repeatedly proclaimed that Allah and the Christian God are the same, and that Muslims and Christians are brothers and should get along and not speak against each other, but should coexist and be at peace with each other. That is NOT what Jesus taught and is not what the bible teaches. The bible (and Jesus) taught that we are to speak out boldly against wickedness, against evil, and against false prophets and false religions and false doctrines. The bible also says that we are not to fellowship with those who worship false gods or who follow a different gospel.

Pope Benedict

Pope Benedict has repeatedly said that the Muslims are the brothers of Christians and that we should coexist and get along and not offend each other. This is totally contrary to biblical doctrine. Pope Benedict has been kissing and washing the feet of Muslims, which the bible forbids. What fellowship does light have with darkness? NONE!

2 Cor. 6:14-15

14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

Both Pope Benedict and Rick Warren, as well as many other false ministers are preparing the entire world to worship an end time one world leader who will combine all of the world's religions into one. We already see that in the Alawi and Bahai religions and will be very easily embraced by billions of people when they see their fake god (who is really a demon) coming in the clouds.

The point of this article is that although the Alawi sect may be very small with only 4.6 million followers, there is an additional 7-8 million people who follow the Bahai Faith who will very easily worship Assad when he manifests himself as their Mahdi. And the Bahai Faith, which is almost identical to Assad's sect/cult, is the world's FASTEST growing religion! Plus, the Buddhist will be very easily convinced due to their belief in reincarnation, as well as many false Christians who believe in the Assyrian trinity doctrine and in a coming of Jesus before the Great Tribulation.

The Office of the 2 Witnesses Revealed in the Past, Present and Future

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/2witnesses.html>

(Written May 24–June 4, 2017. Spoken in sermon on Pentecost June 4, 2017. Article also released on Pentecost. Edited/Updated Oct.4, 2018.)

Please pray before reading this article. And then please read the **entire** article before making a final decision. Only by examining **all** of the evidence can you make a righteous and informed judgment.

There's a lot of people claiming to be the 2 witnesses. Who are the real 2 witnesses? Where/How/When will the true 2 witnesses be revealed?

Let's start by reading the scriptures concerning these 2 witnesses. I will explain as we read. Then we will discover previous 2 witness offices, the current office of the 2 witnesses and the future and final 2 witnesses.

Revelation 11

1 And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months.

(There will be an end time invasion of Jerusalem at the beginning of the 3.5 year time of Great Tribulation. This is very clearly when the final two witnesses will begin their prophetic ministry, and not until then. Ezek.38, Dan.11:40-45, Luke 21:20 confirm this end time invasion of Israel.)

3 And I will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

("Clothed in sackcloth" sounds like it's symbolic for being humble. The 2 witnesses will minister in prophecy for 1,260 days which is another way of saying 42 months or 3.5 years. They do not minister worldwide in prophecy before the time of Great Tribulation or the Day of THE LORD. However, I will prove in this article that there are additional sets of 2 witnesses before the appearing of the final 2 witnesses.)

4 These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

(This is symbolic language which refers to Zech.4 where Joshua & Zerubbabel were 2 witnesses who were a foreshadowing & forerunners of the final 2 witnesses. This symbolic language confirms the symbolic nature of the sackcloth in verse 3. Joshua & Zerubbabel were represented as being 2 olive trees because olive oil is a biblical symbol for the anointing of The Holy Spirit or Holy Ghost. They are also represented by 2 candlesticks which in Revelation 2-3 represent church congregations and church time eras. Joshua is not the same Joshua of the book of Exodus. This Joshua was the high priest of the temple rebuilt after the 70 years of Babylonian captivity. Zerubbabel was the appointed governor of the Judah province during the Persian Empire. So one was a religious leader and the other was the political leader. Since Revelation 11:4 points us to these 2 men, it's possible that the final 2 witnesses will also be a political leader & a religious leader who will be appointed to both become end time prophets. It's impossible that the 2 witnesses will be these same 2 Old Testament men resurrected or still alive. It is my opinion that Israel Prime Minister Benjamin Netanyahu or some other high level Israeli government official could be one of the 2 witnesses. Zerubbabel was governor of Judah. Moses was a prince of Egypt. Esther was Queen of Persia. GOD has a history of using people in high levels of position.)

5 And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

(The enemies of the Creator/GOD will be literally killed by the words that come forth from the mouths of the final 2 witnesses. The word of GOD is a sharp two edged sword. Jer.5:14 proves that the "fire" is symbolic for words that come out of the mouth of the prophets. Note also that Jesus will literally kill people when HE returns, via the sword of the words that come forth from his mouth. Rev.19:15,21 & 2 Thes.2:8 Isa.11:4; 30:31.)

6 These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

(The fact that it says that they will finish their testimony proves that their ministry will not be any shorter than the promised 3.5 years of the time of Great Tribulation which will not be cut shorter than this promised amount of time that is repeatedly promised in scripture.)

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.

(Sodom & Egypt is symbolic language representing Jerusalem because the city has become wicked, full of homosexuality and Islam. The location of Jerusalem is key to identifying the true and final 2 witnesses. Anyone in any other location such as America cannot accurately claim to be the final and true 2 witnesses. They are described in the entire context as being in Jerusalem.)

9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth. (The 2 witnesses will be hated by the world.)

11 And after three days and an half the spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

(The timing of the catching up and resurrection of the Saints/Church and the 2 witnesses is very clearly at the blowing of the 7th Trumpet of the 7th Seal. It's impossible for there to be any pre-tribulation rapture.)

Previous Sets/Forerunners/Foreshadowings

As we see in Rev.11:4 and Zech. 4, Joshua & Zerubbabel were a foreshadowing and forerunners of the final 2 witnesses of our end time. But there has been several others in different generations which is important to understand, because there is also a prophetic office of the 2 witnesses at the present time, before the final 2 witnesses arise. First, let's examine more proof there are 2 witnesses in several time periods.

Moses & Aaron

The description given of the 2 witnesses in Revelation 11:5–6 match the ministries of Moses & Aaron. Moses brought the judgment of death upon people and he also turned water into blood. Moses was the leader of the two. Aaron was his personal assistant and brother. Moses was also the political civil leader/ruler whereas Aaron was the high priest. Therefore we see the same offices of Joshua & Zerubbabel in Moses & Aaron. Moses was truly the prophet of GOD of his time era. Aaron can be said to be the second prophet standing next to Moses, helping Moses deliver the prophetic warnings to Egypt. One or both of the current 2 men who hold the office of the 2 witnesses will also deliver warnings to Egypt via the internet.

The Scribes AND Pharisees (2 Groups) in Moses' Seat

Matthew 23

1 Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples, 2 Saying The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat: 3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; But do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not.

Elijah & Elisha

Just like Moses & Aaron, the biblical description of the end time 2 witnesses match the prophetic ministries and miracles of Elijah & Elisha. Elisha was the apprentice and assistant to Elijah. But in this example, Elijah eventually passed the torch/baton to Elisha. Elijah had finished doing what he was ordained to do for the specific time and location where he was, and had to pass the ministry over to the next generation, to Elisha. The current office of the 2 witnesses will also pass the baton to the final 2 witnesses. It's like how presidents pass the office to the next incoming president. But notice also, that Elijah was at first in the office by himself, only one person, and then eventually passed it to Elisha, which again was only one man.

John the Baptist

Malachi 4:5-6 Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord: And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

Notice in the case of John the Baptist, that although he was in the office of prophet, and thus also in the same seat of the 2 witnesses, he was only one man. He was not part of a team of 2 men.

Luke 1

13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John. **14** And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth. **15** For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. **16** And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God. **17** And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

Matthew 3

1 In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judaea, **2** And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. **3** For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. **4** And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.
(Raiment of camel's hair is similar to wearing sackcloth.)

Matthew 11

7 And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?
8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.
(As contrasted by John & the final 2 witnesses.)
9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.
10 For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.
11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

John the baptizer was the prophet of GOD for his generation. He came to point to Jesus. He passed the baton to Jesus. His ministry foreshadows the end time 2 witnesses even though he was only one man, not two men. The scriptures are very clear that his ministry was in the same office as Elijah (and Elisha's).

Will the Final 2 Witnesses Be Moses & Elijah or Angels?

John was not Elijah reincarnated. He came in the spirit of Elijah but not in the same soul as Elijah. He came in the spirit of Elijah meaning that he was divinely called & ordained to fulfill the same office of prophet. Many people believe that the 2 witnesses will be Moses and Elijah or some other people who are already dead and buried. The bible says:

John 3:13 And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.

It's impossible for dead people to manifest as the final 2 witnesses of the end time generation. Please click [here](#) for an accurate study of the holy scriptures concerning what happens when you die, and Heaven and Hell. The 2 witnesses will be 2 real human men who have already been born and who will be in Jerusalem and will conduct their worldwide prophetic ministry including miracles for a period of exactly 1,260 days, and not more and no less. These also will **not** be angels as some people claim. In **Rev.11:7-15** these 2 men are murdered/martyred and their dead carcases lay in the

street and then they are resurrected at the First Resurrection at the Last Trump. It's extremely clear these are 2 literal, physical, flesh & blood men, born in our generation.

Are The 2 Witnesses Symbolic of the Entire Church?

There are many people claiming/teaching that the account of the 2 witnesses in Revelation 11 is only symbolic of the entire church, and that there will **not** be literally just 2 men standing as the end time prophets of GOD. Although there is some symbolism in these verses that we have already discussed, but it's also extremely clear to anyone with even a little bit of discernment that there are also 2 literal, flesh & blood men who are literally in the streets of Jerusalem. The entire church (called out one, Ekklesia) cannot fit in the streets of Jerusalem, and neither will the entire church be martyred & lay dead for 3.5 days. That's an insane false doctrine.

Current Office of 2 Witnesses from 2006-2019... UNTIL Final 2 Witnesses Take Over

I have already proven in this article that there are different sets/companies of 2 witnesses in different generations. This cannot be denied by anyone who takes the time to carefully examine the evidence presented above. So why would we think that there wouldn't continue to be more forerunners to the final 2 witnesses? Many people are now teaching that the offices of apostle and prophets stopped/ceased or was done away with after Paul. But that's very clearly a false teaching because **Ephesians 4:11-16** and **1 Cor. 12:28** tell us that Jesus sent apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers for the church. There is nothing in scripture, unless you twist and distort it, that teaches that these offices were removed or done away with. The church/ekklesia is still in **much** need of these administrative offices for the express purpose stated in these verses:

Ephesians 4

11 And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;

12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:

13 Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ:

(**We have not yet attained this unity of doctrine! Therefore the purpose of these offices are not yet fulfilled.**)

14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

15 But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ:

16 From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

Many people are searching for the 2 witnesses. I have also looked for them. And there are **many** claiming to be the 2 witnesses. But none of them pass the test. They must have true doctrine **and** true prophecy **and** be in Israel. There are NO SUCH MEN that are currently **able** to be found in 2017-2018! But they are there, but they are **not yet** given their end time ministry and **they will not be manifested until the very day that Jerusalem is invaded and not until then**. So we can search for them day and night, and we will never find them until the invasion has occurred.

But Apostle Tim (Pastor Tim) of I Saw The Light Ministries, is currently in the **seat/office of** the 2 witnesses. I am **NOT** one of the 2 witnesses. I have **never** claimed to be one of the 2 witnesses and I **will never** claim to be. What this means is that I am currently the main apostle upon the Earth that is speaking and declaring the WORD OF GOD with true doctrine and true prophecy in the **offices** of apostle, prophet, pastor, evangelist and teacher. It is my responsibility to fulfill these administrative offices of love unto the true church until the final 2 witnesses of Revelation 11 are manifested to the world. My ministry is worldwide as will be the ministry of the 2 witnesses. You can search intensely for the 2 witnesses, or **even just for 1 more international ministry** in all of this world that has ONLY true doctrine and/or true prophecy, and you will **not** find any other yet. I have sincerely searched & searched & searched in HOPES that I WOULD find another pastor, prophet, church of ministry proclaiming only the truth, as I do. And I honestly cannot find any other minister/pastor or ministry in all of this world on the internet that has sound, correct doctrine. Unfortunately, the **whole world** has been deceived! They are all in spiritual captivity to Assyrian & Babylonian doctrines!

Rev.12:9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which **deceiveth the WHOLE/ENTIRE world**: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

How Can Just ONE Man Be in the Office of the 2 Witnesses

The key is the singular word "office". I am not claiming to be two men, nor do I claim to have a partner with me in this office. The office is a official position. It is the seat of authority. John the Baptist was in that office. Then Jesus as well. Jesus did not have a partner, but He did have 12 disciples, which can be seen as a congregation that followed him, not as equal partners. There is no recorded partner for John the Baptist. Since I am not claiming to actually be the 2 witnesses, but only in their office until they stand up, there is no requirement that I have a partner. I would love a partner, but there is no such requirement.

We can also look at the example of the office of the false prophet of **Revelation 13**. Most people assume that the false prophet is only one man. He the bible describes him as having 2 horns. In Daniel and Revelation 13, everyone agrees that 10 horns represent 10 kings. And everyone also agrees that the one horn of the Son of Perdition ("the antichrist") represents only 1 person. So why wouldn't 2 horns of the false prophet represent 2 beings/persons? The false prophet is actually 2 beings/persons, not just one. 2 horns = 2 persons. Most people would say that I am not correct about the false prophet being 2 people because they have always assumed that he is only one person. The bible uses the singular word "prophet", and not the plural word "prophets". The confusion is the result of people's lack of understanding that the false prophet is an office containing 2 horns, or rather 2 people. Both Pope Benedict and Pope Francis are both in the office of Pope. Therefore, an office can contain either 1 or 2 people. The office of false prophet contains 2 persons. But if you have always assumed that the office of false prophet is only 1 person, then you should also be able to accept that the office that foreshadows the 2 witnesses can also be held by just 1 person. However, once the real and final 2 witnesses arise, they are required to be 2 men because of the detailed description of them as being 2 people.

Referring back to the note to **Rev.11:4** at the top of this article, if Netanyahu or some other Israeli government official is 1 of the 2 witnesses, then the other 1 will be the 1 that has more of a religious ministry background, probably a man of the bloodline of Aaron and Levi. (Even though the Levitical priesthood is over, GOD still acknowledges the bloodlines as seen in the 144,000.) Therefore, in this scenario, only 1 of the 2 men would be able to be found currently in a ministry.

PROOF of My Office

- The Creator called Pastor Tim to publish The Alpha & Omega Bible which is, in my personal opinion, the most accurate bible in thousands of years. The Babylonian Empire removed the divine Name of The Creator from the pages of the bible. But now His Holy Name of Jesus has been restored to the Old Testament. This is truly the work of a person in the office of Apostle.
- Jesus revealed to me that Bashar Assad (the president of Syria) is the end time Son of Perdition, the fallen angel that people call "The Antichrist". Although there are just a few other people on the internet claiming that Assad is the Antichrist, it is ONLY I Saw The Light Ministries that is leading this international, worldwide revelation of the identity of "the Antichrist". There is no one else in the world who is reaching the world with this revelation in the same degree as our ministry.
- Spiritual Warfare between Assad and Pastor Tim. A few years ago, there were 4 cases of **left eye** problems in the people (counting my beloved pet) around me. Assad is an eye doctor. The fact that he is an eye doctor is one of the **many** proofs that he is the final, end time, Son of Perdition. There were foreshadowings and forerunners to him as well. For all 4 people (counting my beloved pet) to have problems specifically with the **left eye** in the same time period is way beyond coincidence. We know that all true followers of Jesus will endure spiritual warfare. But for there to be spiritual warfare between I Saw The Light Ministries and Assad, is a foreshadowing of the coming warfare of the final 2 witnesses and Assad.
- Jesus revealed to us that instead of just one man/antichrist standing on the Temple Mount claiming to be "God" with one False Prophet, there will actually be 3 men, which are 3 antichrists, which are actually 3 fallen angels, and **not just 2 men**. This is extremely important!
- Jesus has revealed to me that not only will the main antichrist beast and his 2 false prophets stand on the Temple Mount on Earth, but also the main one of the 3 which is Assad, a fallen angel, will appear in the sky, actually in The Seat of GOD in The Temple of GOD in Heaven, to be seen upon the Earth in the "Strong Delusion" of **2 Thes. 2**! This is a HUGE revelation and is very urgent and ***extremely important to everyone on Earth!**

- I Saw The Light Ministries is also on the forefront of warning the world about the coming Assyrian, Russian, Chinese, Iranian invasions of USA, Israel & the British Commonwealth. We are also warning the world about the Halal Mark of the Beast. We are also revealing the true identity of the 4 Horsemen of [Revelation 6](#).
- Other than prophecy, I Saw The Light Ministries is teaching true, correct, biblically sound doctrine on many, many topics. Our teachings are **not** based upon traditional denominational doctrines. This is truly unique in this dark, deceived world.
- I Saw The Light Ministries has witnessed **many** miracles and continues to witness them on a regular basis.
- People all over the world are being baptized correctly in Jesus name. People are learning the truth, being delivered from the Babylonian church system, repenting & getting saved. Although at this point of time (May 24, 2017), it's not a LOT of people because as the scriptures in [Rev.11:9-10](#) describe, the world will hate the 2 witnesses. The 2 witnesses will preach the truth against Christmas, and Easter, and the Trinity and many other topics. They will preach in Jesus Name and not in Yeshua or Yahweh name, click here for proof. Therefore the world, even those who think they are saved will literally hate & despise these ministers of truth. The world hates the forerunners of the final 2 witnesses and the world will also hate the actual 2 witnesses.

The eventual fulfillment of ALL of these MAJOR prophecies will confirm that I am truly a forerunner to the final 2 witnesses AND that I am truly ordained by The Creator. But all glory to The Father in Jesus Name.

Elijah To Restore All Things

[Malachi 4](#)

- 4 Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments.
- 5 Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord:
- 6 And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

[Matthew 17](#)

- 11 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.
- 12 But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.
- 13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

Although John the Baptist (person known for baptizing people) was the main fulfillment of [Malachi 4](#), we know that John the Baptist was a type of the 2 witnesses office. The 2 witnesses will also restore all things during the Great Tribulation. But when we look upon the Earth today, there is no other ministry who fits this description better than I Saw The Light Ministries and Pastor Tim. Surely, the 2 witnesses will build upon the foundation laid by I Saw The Light Ministries. This ministry has restored Jesus' name to the Old Testament. Surely, the 2 witnesses will adopt The Alpha & Omega Bible. During a time of famine of God's word, this ministry has also brought the truth of the 7th day, the holy days, the requirement of baptism and many huge prophecies to the public all across the world. One of the many goals of this ministry is also to restore manliness/masculinity and also to fight the radical leftist feminist movement & homosexuality. Therefore this ministry is also working at restoring the hearts of the children to the fathers.

Why I Make This Claim

I realize that most people will immediately reject my claim. Most people refuse to take a very honest and deep self examination of their selves and what they believe. They are comfortable in their traditional doctrinal errors of the world. I also realize that most people will falsely accuse me of pride & self exaltation. True prophets throughout time have always had to endure the same false accusations & persecution. But I cannot allow fear, or people's unbelief or false accusations to interfere with me fulfilling my calling. IF a person is truly called of GOD to do something, Jesus will bring it to pass, even if we run. (Remember Jonah.) I choose not to run. I must embrace my calling. It is GOD that ordains. It is GOD that calls. It is GOD that chooses his messengers. The only thing that we do is answer "Yes, LORD, here I am." Then we go and fulfill our calling and must be obedient to the instructions. I am **not** trying to make a name for myself, become famous or rich. I am not seeking money. In fact, I am spending more money out of my own pocket for my ministry than what I will ever receive. I freely give literature and bibles to many people who ask. I evangelize the gospel, including the end time

messages & warnings, to the world, without cost. I do not even use my full name most of the time. I just go by "Pastor Tim". I do **not** feel a need to post my picture online like the majority of the ministers of the world. I have not named the ministry websites after myself.

So Why Then?

Ephesians 4

11 And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; **12** For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ: **13** Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ: **14** That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive; **15** But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: **16** From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

The followers of The Creator need direction. They **need** sound doctrine, correction and edification. There are many people actively searching for the 2 witnesses, because they are seeking the real authority of GOD concerning what is truly the truth about many topics of doctrine. They need teaching, instruction and clarity. I see the need and I hear the calling. I must tend to the sheep and point them to JESUS CHRIST. I must not deny the people the help that I can provide simply by sharing the truth. But I **cannot** fully do this without claiming my office. If you were working as a manager of a restaurant or other business, you could not adequately do your job without claiming your title **and** authority. What good is a manager who refuses to stand up boldly and say "yes I am the manager"? The same is also true in government. What good is a president of a nation that will not stand up and boldly say "I am your president"? As an apostle in the office of the 2 witnesses (but not actually the final 2 witnesses of Rev.11), I am a government ambassador of The Kingdom of Heaven. I **cannot** do my job without accepting who I am in Christ Jesus and accepting & exercising the authority allotted to me. I am claiming & declaring my office only so that I can fully help the church with true doctrine, true prophecy, clarity, instruction, edification & maturity, and to point to JESUS CHRIST and share with the world what HE teaches us, including the prophetic warnings. Even Paul recognized the need to MAGNIFY his ministry in order to accomplish what was needed. Magnify is NOT the same as exalt. It's an entirely different Greek word.

Romans 11:13 KJV "For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify mine office:"
NASB "But I am speaking to you who are Gentiles. Inasmuch then as I am an apostle of Gentiles, I magnify my ministry,"

Yes there will be many who reject me. But it's not me that they reject, but my boss who is The Father. (**John 15:18-25, Luke 10:16**) Those people who reject me for the truth, would still reject me sooner or later, even if I did not make this claim. But by publicly proclaiming my office, I will also gain those who are truly seeking the truth the most. And when I walk in the steps that I am instructed to walk, the right people will be led to me, for me to point them to Jesus in the truth.

Matthew 10:27 What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetops.

Objection

Claim: The bible says that we are not to exalt ourselves nor call any man master, teacher, leader, rabbi, etc.

Answer: The following is **Matt.23:6-12** in KJV, and then in NASB, then in The Alpha & Omega Bible. Then I will explain.

Matt.23:6-12 KJV

6 And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues, **7** And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, **Rabbi, Rabbi.** **8** But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren. **9** And call no man your father upon the earth: for one

is you **Father**, which is in heaven. **10** Neither be ye called masters: for one is your **Master**, even Christ. **11** But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. **12** And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

Matt.23:6-12 NASB

6 They love the place of honor at banquets and the chief seats in the synagogues, **7** and respectful greetings in the market places, and being called Rabbi by men. **8** But do not be called **Rabbi**; for One is your Teacher, and you are all brothers. **9** Do not call anyone on earth your father; for One is your **Father**, He who is in heaven. **10** Do not be called leaders; for One is your Leader, that is, Christ. **11** But the greatest among you shall be your servant. **12** Whoever exalts himself shall be humbled; and whoever humbles himself shall be exalted.

Matt.23:6-12 AOB

6 THEY LOVE THE PLACE OF HONOR AT BANQUETS AND THE CHIEF SEATS IN THE SYNAGOGUES,

7 AND RESPECTFUL GREETINGS IN THE MARKET PLACES, AND BEING CALLED RABBI BY MANKIND.

8 BUT DO NOT BE CALLED "RABBI", BECAUSE ONE IS YOUR LORD, AND YOU ARE ALL BROTHERS.

(Jesus allowed people to call him "Rabbi" on many occasions, without correcting them, such as in Mark 10:51, thus showing that he did not deny that He was The Theos. He even says so in verse 10 below.)

9 DO NOT CALL ANYONE ON EARTH YOUR "PATER/POPE/FATHER"; FOR ONE IS YOUR FATHER. HE WHO IS IN HEAVEN.

10 DO NOT BE CALLED "LORD"; FOR ONE IS YOUR LORD: CHRIST. (The Messiah, GOD in the flesh).

11 BUTTHE GREATEST AMONG YOU SHALL BE YOUR SERVANT.

12 WHOEVER EXALTS HIMSELF SHALL BE HUMBLED; AND WHOEVER HUMBLES HIMSELF SHALL BE EXALTED.

Very clearly the context is that the Pharisees were exalting themselves as God in the flesh, which the Roman Catholic Popes also do & thus Jewish priests like to be called "Rabbi" which comes from the ancient Paleo-Hebrew word "Rab" which means "God". Catholic priests like to be called "Father" & the pope is called "Father" because he claims to be Christ on Earth. Therefore the context is Assyrian, Babylonian men who claim to be God & who are full of pride & want to be seen of men & they definitely exalt themselves. However, there ISN'T any verse in the bible that says that NO ONE should EVER be called "Apostle, prophet, evangelist or pastor". And if we translate it correctly, it also does not teach that we can't have human teachers. **Acts 13:11, 1 Cor.12:28, Eph.4:11, 1 Tim.2:7, 2 Tim.1:11 & Titus 2:3** all make it very clear that we can & should have human teachers. The Holy Ghost of JESUS is the ultimate teacher but HE ordains human teachers for the edification of the church. It is WRONG to try to apply **Matt.23:6-12** upon TRUE ministers who are only embracing their calling. I am NOT saying that I am "God on Earth", or your master, or Rabbi, or Father. I am not saying that I am a great man or qualified man. I am **not** saying that I am perfect. I am not saying that I am the head of the church in the same way that JESUS is the head of the church. **James 5** says that Elijah was just a normal human. But we know that he was called of GOD.

James 5:17 Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are (NASB says "with a nature like ours"), and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

I fully embrace that I am your brother, just human, just a normal man. But I must also embrace & exercise my administrative office of the church which is totally biblical. There must be administrative offices, and there must be someone to fill those offices. But I am not claiming to be the final 2 witnesses in Revelation 12.

I Will Pass The Baton to The Final 2 Witnesses

30 Days after we see the Strong Delusion (a fake coming of Jesus in the sky), I will step down from my worldwide ministry. (Hopefully my websites will stay online for as long as possible until the armies of Assad take them down.) But I will **no longer be available PERSONALLY, WORLDWIDE** via daily newsletters, continual blog posts, weekly sermons, new videos, new articles, text message, email or phone calls. I will **not** be available worldwide via these ways any longer as of 30 days after the Strong Delusion. This is because the worldwide part of my ministry will be completed, even as the final 2 witnesses also have a set amount of time to prophesy worldwide, I also have only a set amount of time, but I do not know the number of days of my ministry. I only know that I will pass the baton 30 days after the Strong Delusion. Then the final 2 witnesses, who will be the real 2 witnesses of Revelation 11, will stand up and begin their 1,260 days until the blowing of the 7th Trumpet and the ushering in of the Wrath of GOD as we (and they)

enter Heaven for the Marriage Supper of The Lamb of GOD: JESUS. However, just because I step aside from my worldwide ministry doesn't mean that I will quit on GOD. I will continue my work personally, one on one, with individuals that Jesus connects me with.

2 Timothy 4

1 I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom; **2** Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all long suffering and doctrine. **3** For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; **4** And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables. **5** But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry. **6** For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. **7** I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: **8** Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

Please take the time to carefully examine this website IN PRAYER AND FASTING.

All of this in JESUS NAME.

QAnon = Q Anonymous. It's a conspiracy theory on the internet. There is a person who anonymously posts on the internet by the name of Q. He claims to be in the US Federal government and knows Trump personally. He claims to be very involved with Trump's secret plan to gather up and arrest Obama, Hillary Clinton and other high ranking democrat leaders by court martial. The supposed plan will save America, once and for all, from the Nazi, Islam, Communist agendas. This sounds wonderful. I would definitely support such a plan and such a group if it was real and would actually work and be accomplished. But the reality says completely different!

Daniel 2:27-49 The king of Babylon was a pagan. NOT a true follower of GOD. Yet GOD chose him to rule the world's main land of civilization during that time frame. GOD gave the pagan king his power to reign and lead the biggest empire on Earth. He had a dream which revealed that his kingdom would be replaced with another kingdom. And then that kingdom would also be replaced, and then another and another. Finally, in our day and time, the King of Syria, Bashar Assad, will be given ALL the nations of the world including the USA and Israel, and Europe. The feet with 10 toes of clay and iron represent the 10 horns of the beast of **Rev. 13**. These 10 end times leaders/governors will be under the authority of Assad, the Son of Perdition (who most Christians will call "the antichrist".) **Rev. 13:7** confirms that ALL languages, tribes and nations will be given to the antichrist. GOD Himself ordains this to occur. That is nothing we can do to stop it. Trump cannot stop scripture from being fulfilled. No plan, no person, no group can stop scripture from being fulfilled. Even if Q was true, any success of the plan would be very short lived. Because we are already at the door to the Great Tribulation. We don't have time for this. The Great Tribulation is very close to us right now. Just open your eyes and see what is going on in Russia, China, Iran, Syria! These nations are preparing to invade USA! And **Ezek. 38** and the book of Revelation confirms that these nations WILL invade Israel, which includes all of the British Commonwealth and America.

Daniel 7, entire chapter, also confirms that Assad's empire will control the entire world. And that things are NOT going to get better before the Great Tribulation, nor during it, for America & the world. Things are only going to get worst and worst. Much war and death and destruction is coming to all nations. That's the reality. And these verses also teach that the Earth will be given into the hands of the Saints after Jesus returns. NOT until then. America is NOT going to be controlled by righteous conservatives or Christians or Saints UNTIL JESUS COMES. That's the reality. War and invasion is ordained. The world will be run by evil beasts. That's ordained. It's going to happen and there is nothing we can do to stop it.

Ezek. 38 shows that Gog and Magog (Russia/Putin and China) will invade USA and the other tribes of Israel. People are very ignorant of the bible if they think that ONLY the Jews are Israel. There was always 12 tribes of Israel. The Jews are the ONE tribe of Judah. But USA is the tribe of Manasseh. Ephraim is the British Commonwealth. Notice in verse 11 that Trump's wall will NOT be finished before the invasion. There is a reason why the bible says that there is no wall. It's important. Or else it would not have been written! They have already begun to build it. And I fully support building it. It's necessary to the security of America. But the reality is that it will NOT be finished, because the bible says so! There is nothing that Trump or Q could possibly do to change written scripture! People from across the USA have contacted me over the years, to tell me about their dreams and visions of the invasion. The dreams are all very similar, thereby proving that it's NOT the people's imagination. People across the nation cannot have the SAME dream and it just be their imagination. It is GOD who is giving them the dreams because HE is revealing the future, and the results of people's sins. In the Apocrypha, in "The Wisdom of Solomon" 18:17-19, it says that GOD gave the Egyptians dreams that told them that their first born children would die in the 10th plague. GOD showed them ahead of time, before it happened, the results of their sins and why it would happen. That's exactly what JESUS is doing right now, by giving these dreams to people. In fact, in almost all of the dreams, the people see themselves being killed by the invaders.

Jer. 27:1-15 Jeremiah is told by GOD to NOT fight/resist the invaders and that he must tell everyone to not fight. This is because JESUS Himself is sending the invaders as punishment for people's sins. The armies are the ministers of GOD's punishment for our sins. In fact, **Isa. 10:5** says that the king of Assyria, (Assad), is the rod/paddle of his wrath/anger.

The lesson of the image/statue that King Neb saw in the book of Daniel, is that the entire statue is still standing when Jesus comes back. The feet and toes cannot exist, unless the head/brain also still exist. You cannot have feet without the entire body. People think that the Babylon, Persian, Greek and Roman empires ceased to exist. But they didn't. They all still exist in the feet and toes, iron and clay mixed, in the end time, UNTIL Jesus comes. Each and everyone of these ancient empires KNEW that they were the renewed, revived Assyrian Babylonian empire. If GOD told Jeremiah that we are not to

resist the king of Babylon, it's still true today, because Assad is the same demon that existed in many of those ancient empires and the 8th king of Rev. 17:11 is the return of a former king, thus a fallen angel, as also revealed in Daniel, concerning the 10 toes that are "mixed with the seed of men". These scriptures in Jer.34:27 teach us that if we oppose the king of Babylon, GOD will punish us, because GOD Himself is sending the punishment. Also Ezek.38:4 in the NASB and KJV reveals that GOD HIMSELF will put the hooks into the jaws of Putin and bring him into Israel/USA/British Commonwealth.

GOD is NOT going to bless America any longer. America is FILLED and overflowing with wicked people who have rejected GOD's Holy word. Even the so called "conservatives" and so called "Christians" and "patriots" are filled with sin and rejection of GOD's holy truth. GOD will NOT bless or protect America. HE will destroy it!

John 18:36 Jesus says that HIS Kingdom is NOT of this world, otherwise we WOULD fight. But we don't fight physically with swords or guns. Most QAnon people have more faith in their guns and Trump than they do in Jesus. I see their pictures and posts on Facebook and Twitter. And they are literally worshipping Trump and the ground he walks on. According to them, Trump can do NOTHING wrong. QAnon could also easily be called "The Church of Trump". They support his EVERY move, even when Trump is wrong. It's insane. I support Trump. Overall, he is doing a great job. But he is NOT GOD. He is NOT Jesus. And he is NOT perfect. He has been doing SOME things wrong. People need to confess his failures, faults and weaknesses as well as his strengths! I can see why some people think that Trump is the antichrist, because so MANY people are worshipping him. But it's impossible for Trump to be the antichrist, because he is NOT the king of Assyria/Syria. But rather, Trump is the king of Manasseh, a tribe of Israel.

Zech.4:1-9 GOD restored the temple that Babylon destroyed. But HE did this restoration by using not only the Jews, but also the Persian Empire. GOD could have destroyed the Persian empire. But HE didn't. Instead, HE kept Israel and the Jews under bondage to the Babylonian statue of empires that will exist until the day that Jesus comes back.

Notice that it says that even though GOD chose the 2 men, Zorobabel and Joshua, to restore the temple, it was NOT because of the power or plan of these 2 men. It was NOT due to their physical muscles or wisdom, intelligence, plan or any other human carnal effort. Of course, they still had to do physical things. They had to put action in their work. But it was GOD's spirit that made it all possible. We must have the proper balance. Too many people are to the extreme, one way or the other.

Many people think we should not vote, nor be involved in any way in human government, since we are of GOD's kingdom and not of this world. But they ignore the fact that GOD put these 2 men in Zech.4 into human government, as well as Moses, Joseph, Daniel and other men of GOD in the bible. The bible does NOT tell us to completely reject the government of men. In fact, it tells us to obey the governments of men. And even Jesus paid his taxes to men's government. And even Paul claimed his citizenship and rights under the wicked Roman Empire. It is HIGHLY probable that the 2 witnesses of Rev.11 WILL BE a religious leader AND a government politician, since Rev.11 reveals their connection with Zech.4 which also including government leaders of mankind. GOD has always used people involved in men's governments. HE never called his people out of men's governments. NEVER!

In fact, it is very important for us to get involved in government and vote, protest and sign petitions and be involved in our community in an effort to defend ourselves, our congregations, our families and society from the forces of evil. I believe in doing MORE than just pray! We need to put feet and hands to our prayers and be the body/hands/feet/power of Christ on this Earth!

But on the other extreme, the followers of QAnon claim that we should depend on Trump or human effort or human government to save America. It's just simply NOT going to happen. Because time is short and scripture must be fulfilled and GOD is NOT behind any such plan of Q. Instead, GOD's plan is to destroy and invade America, to punish everyone for their sins. And that is what is really needed. If Trump was to somehow magically arrest ALL of the democrats, it would be immediate civil war and battle in the streets all across America and the end of America, NOT the salvation of America! The bible does NOT speak of the destruction of America by our own hands from within. But rather by invasion. GOD is NOT going to bless or save America UNTIL after the people repent of all of their wickedness and rebellion AFTER the invasion. That's the true reality which we must face.

Instead of people FOCUSING and believing so much in King Trump, they need to turn their focus onto the bible and the reality of biblical prophecy and repent of their sins and rebellion against GOD and his Kingdom and HIS will and HIS plan and HIS instructions.

Therefore, the prophecy that Q-Anon or Trump will be successful at arresting and defeating Obama and Hillary Clinton and thereby save America and make America great again, is hereby refuted and debunked. FOREVER LIVE KING JESUS!

5 Holy Days Connected in the End Time Prophetic Time Line Calendar

Prophecy | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/dates.html>

(Written & published 2017. Last edited/updated Oct. 9, 2018.)

UPDATE: I am now declaring that this time line will absolutely be fulfilled. This is not just a "maybe" or "possibility". These 5 holy days are absolutely connected in the perfect time line of the end time events. But I am not yet declaring for sure exactly which year this time line begins. The time line is specific concerning 5 holy days that are perfectly aligned in the end time calendar.

First, to prove that we CAN learn/know the dates of all of these events, including the date of the return of Jesus, please read out article "Impossible To Ever Know in Advance The Date of JESUS Return Refuted" first before reading this article.

PLEASE PRAY BEFORE READING THIS ARTICLE. PLEASE OPEN YOUR PERSONAL BIBLE NOW AND READ THIS ARTICLE WITH YOUR BIBLE IN PRAYER.

Proverbs 18:13 "He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him."

(It is NOT wise to judge this article before you read and examine all of the proof that I present.)

SUMMARY OF THE PROPHETIC TIMELINE OF THE DAY OF THE LORD: GREAT TRIBULATION

1. On **Purim** of some year= Opening of 5th Seal = The Abomination of Desolation of **Dan.12** & **Matt.24** = The Strong Delusion of **2 Thes.2**. = Bashar Assad, president of Syria, appears in the sky in a fake coming of Jesus. Many people worldwide worship him. Beginning of 30 days of fleeing for the true saints of Jesus and for the Jews. Beginning of the 1290 and 1335 days of **Daniel 12**.
2. Thirty days later, on Passover or the **1st Day of Unleavened Bread** = Gog Magog War = Invasion of Israel by Syria, Russia, Iran and other nations. Beginning of 1260 days of the Great Tribulation. The 2 witnesses begin their prophetic ministry.
3. **Pentecost** of the year before Jesus comes= Opening of 6th Seal. Sealing of the 144,000.
4. **Feast of Trumpets** of the year before Jesus comes = Opening of the 7th Seal. 1st Trumpet blows.
5. **Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur)** = Blowing of the 7th Trumpet of the 7th Seal. Jesus partially descends in the sky to meet the true saints who will be caught up into Heaven for the Marriage Supper. (What the world calls the "rapture".) First Resurrection. Start of 41.5 days of the Wrath. Marriage Supper occurs in Heaven during the 41.5 days.
Feast of Tabernacles = Marriage Supper Feast of the Lamb and the bride (church) ongoing in Heaven.

Jesus and the saints return to Earth at the end of the 41.5 day wrath, at the Battle of Armageddon.

SUMMARY OF THE PROOF

- Bible scripture describes the **catching up of the saints and the blowing of the 7th Trumpet** of the 7th Seal on a day that can only be the Day of Atonement (Yom Kippur) due to the opening of Temple and the Ark of the Covenant on that day, as well as the slaughter of the wicked as symbolic sacrifices of the 4 specific animals that were sacrificed only on the Day of Atonement.
- **Daniel 12** teaches that we will be able to count exactly 1,335 days from the Abomination of Desolation (the Strong Delusion) until the return of the real Messiah.
- There are exactly 30 days of fleeing described in the bible, and exactly 30 days from **Purim** to the 1st Day of Unleavened Bread at Passover.
- The fleeing in the book of Exodus **was on the 1st Day of Unleavened Bread**, a foreshadowing of the end time second Exodus, fleeing of the church and of the Jews on the same holy day high "Sabbath".
- In **Acts 2**, Peter recognized a connection between the opening of 6th Seal and a great number of people to be saved in the end time, which is the sealing of the **144,000** and the salvation of the great multitude of people that no one can count during the Great Tribulation.

- There is the exact number of required days needed between Purim and Passover of the first year of the Great Tribulation and the date of Pentecost the year before Jesus returns.
- There is also the exact number of required days between Purim and Passover in the first year of the Great Tribulation and the Day of Atonement of the year that Jesus returns.
- If just one of these dates are correct, all of these dates are also automatically correct by default because **all** 5 of these holy day dates fit 100% perfectly with the biblically required number of days between each and every one of them. This is a perfect alignment of not just 1, or 2, or 3, or 4, but rather **FIVE** holy days!
- The book of Esther has tremendous symbolism between Purim and the end time Son of Perdition (who people call "the antichrist"), the false prophet and the 10 kings that "the antichrist" will appoint to rule the entire world.
- Jews expect the coming of Moses and Elijah at Passover of some year. This symbolizes the appearance of the 2 witnesses.
- Jews expect the Marriage Supper to occur on the Day of Atonement of some year. They even dress up in their wedding clothes every year on this holy day.
- The world's fastest growing religion is an ecumenical cult that embraces Islam, Christianity, Buddhism, promotion of one world religion and one world government; and teaches that the 12th Inman Madhi, end time Islamic world leader, will manifest himself on the Spring Equinox of some year. The government of Iran agrees, as well as some Muslims.
- Jews teach that Purim will be the only holy day to continue to be observed after their Messiah comes. (Thereby indicating that the antichrist that they will worship could return on that date, to be celebrated for all eternity.) Plus, the world's fastest growing cult, Iran and Muslims teach that the Spring Equinox is the most important holy day and will be the date of the return of their Mahdi. Both of these days merge on the same date in 2019.
- The holy feast days in the 7th month represent the final end time fulfillment of the 7th Trumpet of the 7th Seal.
- The Feast of Trumpets on the first day of the 7th month represents the blowing of the 7 Trumpets of the 7th Seal. Isa.34:8 identifies "the Day of the LORD" as a "year". In the Roman calendar, there is one year exactly between the Feast of Trumpets and the Day of Atonement. This verifies that the 7th Seal will definitely be opened on the very holy day that represents it! The 1st Trumpet blows on the Feast of Trumpets. The 7th Trumpet blows on the Day of Atonement, one year later.
- Bible scripture declares that there will be blood in the streets up to the horses bridle, several feet deep, during the Wrath of GOD and at the Battle of Armageddon. Ezekiel 39 declares that it will take 7 months to bury the dead after Jesus returns. Therefore, there must be 7 months of cleaning the streets of Jerusalem before the entire world can come to Jerusalem to keep the Feast of Tabernacles as described in Zechariah 14. This leaves only 5 months of the year possible for the Second Coming of Jesus.
- There were extremely strong and amazing foreshadowings on the dates of Purim and Passover of 2017 and 2018 which point to a future fulfillment of these holy days.
- Colossians 2:17 says that the holy days foreshadow/point to prophecy.

DETAILED PROOF

Day of Atonement = Saints Caught Up Into Heaven (Post Trib, Pre-Wrath Catching Up of the Saints, erroneously called the "Rapture")

Revelation 11

11 And after three days and an half the spirit of life from God entered into them (**the 2 witnesses**), and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

(This is the resurrection of the saints. First Resurrection. Catching up of the Saints into Heaven for the Marriage Supper (falsely called "Rapture") after the end of the Great Tribulation. Notice that the 2 witnesses had finished preaching for 3.5 years. Then their dead bodies lay in the streets of Jerusalem for 3.5 days. Then they enter Heaven. The saints enter Heaven at the same time according to 1 Thes.4:13-18)

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And the seventh angel sounded (**the 7th Trumpet, the last Trump which waits the dead saints** 1 Cor.15:52 Matt.24:31 1 Thes. 4:16); and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.

18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come (**the 41.5 days wrath begins**), and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name (the First Resurrection), small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament (**the ark of the covenant**): and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

Usually, the only day of the year that the Ark of the Covenant could be seen by humans is only on the Day of Atonement. Therefore, the saints will be caught up into Heaven on the Day of Atonement. Then the wrath begins. **Revelation 15** confirms this. (*Later in this page, I will show you how the exact number of days between the Day of Atonement and the Seals and Trumpets align perfectly, therefore also confirming this date with this specific event!*)

Revelation 15

1 And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

(**The vials/bowls of wrath are full. The wrath has not yet been poured out upon mankind.**)

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them (**the saints**) that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the **tabernacle** of the testimony (**the Ark of the Covenant with the 10 Commandments**) in heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

Rev. 15:8 uses the same words as **2 Chron.5:13–14** which speaks about the Feast of Tabernacles, which occurs only 5 days after the Day of Atonement. Therefore what we see in **Rev.15** is that the saints are caught up on the Day of Atonement, and then observe the Feast of Tabernacles in Heaven. They cannot observe the Feast of Tabernacles on Earth that year because the streets of Jerusalem will be filled with dead bodies (**Ezek.39:12**) and blood from the Wrath of GOD (**Rev.14:20**) which begins after they are caught up into Heaven. It will be a wonderful feast, Marriage Supper in Heaven! Verse 5 uses the word "tabernacle" instead of "ark". This is another clue that the marriage wedding will occur during the Feast of Tabernacles.

Counting forward and backward from the Day of Atonement

Once we know when the saints will be caught up, we can then count the number of days backward to determine the date of the Strong Delusion Abomination of Desolation, and we can count forward to the date of Jesus return.

Daniel 12

11 And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

1290 Days: When the Abomination of Desolation occurs in Heaven, the daily sacrifice will stop on the same day. The sacrifice does NOT include animals. There will NOT be a Jewish Temple built. Animal sacrifices were done away by the precious and powerful blood of Jesus. The sacrifice here can also be translated as "offering", and does not have to include animals. In the New Covenant times that we now live in, our sacrifice and offering is our prayers. This verse might be referring to the daily prayers at the Western Wall on the Temple Mount, and/or about some kind of offerings that are presented in the Temple of GOD in Heaven by the angels. Either way, we know 100% sure what is the Abomination of Desolation. It is the appearance of the Syrian president Bashar Assad (he is actually a demon, the son of Satan) in the sky, in Heaven, during the **Revelation 12:7** war in Heaven, in a fake coming of Jesus. See the link above for proof. When we see Assad in the sky, the 1290 days will begin. The first 30 days are a time of fleeing. Followed by the invasion of Israel on Passover Day. Followed by 1260 days of the Great Tribulation. **Rev.11:1-3** declares that the 2 witnesses will begin their 1260 days of prophetic ministry on the day that Israel is invaded. According to **Rev.11:3** and verse 7, they will finish those 1260 days. The time frame will not be cut short or reduced. Then they die at the end of the 1260 days of the Great Tribulation. Then their dead bodies lay in the streets for 3.5 days and then we are caught up to Heaven on the Day of Atonement. Therefore 1260 days + 3.5 days = 1263.5 days.

Now we have already determined the dates of catching up of the saints, Jesus return and beginning of Great Tribulation and beginning of the ministry of the 2 witnesses. The invasion of Israel occurs on the same date as the ministry of the 2 witnesses begin according to **Rev.11:2-3**.

All we need to do is to count 30 days before the Great Tribulation to find the date of the Abomination of Desolation, since $1260+30=1290$ and the start of the 1290 days begins everything we are talking about. 30 days before the 1st day of Unleavened Bread.

Pentecost Opening of 6th Seal

This information will help confirm that we have ALL of the dates correct.

To determine that the opening of the 6th Seal will occur on Pentecost, we must compare **Acts 2:14-21**, **Joel 2:28-31** and **Rev.6:12 to 7:9**. I will let you read those verses in your bible now. In **Acts 2:14-21** we see a great outpouring of GOD's Holy Ghost upon the people and many people are saved. We also see that in **Rev.6:12-7:9** when the 6th Seal is opened. **Joel 2** and **Rev.6** has the exact same context and events. **Joel 2** also shows a great outpouring of His Holy Ghost upon people in the end times. In **Rev. 7:9**, we see that many people are saved because of the ministry of the 144,000 which begins at the opening of 6th Seal. It is definitely an end time Day of Pentecost. In **Acts 2**, Peter thought that the end of the world had come, because he knew the connection between the 6th Seal and a great revival and outpouring of The Holy Ghost and many people getting saved. Although Peter was wrong about it being the coming of Jesus, his misunderstanding helps us to understand the connection of the 6th seal and the Day of Pentecost in our time.

Rev.7:13, 9:13-15, there will be 13 months and 1 day between the 6th Seal and 6th Trumpet.

Rev.9:1, 10 There must also be 5 months between 5th Trumpet and Jesus' return. The last 41.5 days is the Wrath of GOD. There are 3.5 days between the end of the 1260 days and the catching up of the Saints into Heaven for the Marriage Supper.

The time length between each and every one of these dates is perfect! But we can be wrong by hours or 1-2 days per date. Purim is always 2 days. The Day of Atonement ALWAYS stretches across the last half of one day and into the first half of a second day. Therefore, it's best to NOT give just only 1 date for each event, but always consider the possibility of an event occurring either in the morning, or afternoon, or evening, or over night, on either date of a Holy Day. Half of a day calculations could play a major role in determining the exact date. It's not our goal to get the dates down to the exact minute or second. Giving time spans of 1-3 days in either direction is sufficient to warn the people that they must prepare. The main goal is repentance & salvation of the people, not the giving of dates.

Additional Proof of Connection Between Purim and the Appearance of the Antichrist

(When I say "the Antichrist", I am talking about the demon that the bible actually calls "The Son of Perdition". I am using the word "antichrist" only because it is the vocabulary of the world. I am talking about the 12th Inman Mahdi, the end time Islamic world leader that will persecute & martyr the saints.)

Purim is taught in the book of [Esther](#). In the book of Esther we read about the "10 sons" of Haman. These 10 sons prophetically represent the 10 kings that will rule the world under Assad. They are symbolically his sons. Haman symbolically represents Assad who is Iranian, as Haman was. Assad's grandfather migrated from Iran to Syria. These 10 kings/sons are the 10 horns of the beast in [Rev.13:1](#), and the 10 toes of the image in [Daniel 2:40-43](#).

In the Greek Septuagint (LXX), the bible that Jesus and the apostles used, (now available in the English language in The Alpha & Omega Bible) in [Esther 7:4](#), Haman was called the "diabolos" (Greek Strong #1228), the SAME word used for the "devil" in Revelation 12! In English, it says "slanderer" in that particular translation. You can click on it and see very easily that it can be translated as "devil, Satan". Compare the two links. Assad, the "antichrist" is NOT Satan. But Assad is a devil. There are many devils. The Greek word is NOT specific to Satan only. It can be applied to any demon. Assad is a demon as the other pages on this ministry reveal and as the bible reveals.

In [Esther 1:1](#) in the Greek Septuagint, (The Alpha & Omega Bible), Mordecai has a dream that reveals to him that there were 2 serpents/devils that were plotting against the kings. These 2 serpents prophetically represent:

Serpent #1. The end time Antichrist, Assad.

Serpent #2. The office of the False Prophet. (Which has 2 horns, which means that the one office of the False Prophet actually [includes both "popes"](#) [Benedict and Francis](#).)

The context of [Esther 1:1](#) in the Alpha & Omega Bible shows very clearly prophetic language of the end time Great Tribulation and Wrath.

JEWISH TEACHINGS ABOUT PURIM

The Jews proclaim that Purim will be the ONLY Holy Day observed after "the Messiah" returns. That's very odd! They get this from [Esther 9:28](#) where it says that Purim will be remembered forever. However there are other verses that proclaim that OTHER Holy Days will also be observed after Jesus returns. See [Zech 14](#). But the Jews choose to ignore [Zech.14](#) and other verses and only focus on [Esther 9:28](#) when it comes to this false teaching. Why are they teaching that only Purim will be observed? It is because that if their "Messiah" comes on the date of Purim, it is NOT the true Messiah (*spelled correctly*), but rather, it will be the antichrist who will claim to be the Messiah. And that date will be celebrated throughout the reign of the false Messiah.

Also, the Jews recognize a theme of "hiding" or "hidden things" in the holiday of Purim and in the book of Esther. Esther hides her Jewish identity until the right time to reveal herself. The Jews also claim that GOD is hiding in the book of Esther until he chooses to reveal himself in the miracle deliverance. The Muslims teach that the end time 12th Inman Mahdi (our Antichrist) is hiding his true identity until the right time to reveal himself. So there is that connection between the antichrist and Purim.

CONNECTION BETWEEN PURIM AND DAY OF ATONEMENT

The Day of Atonement is called by the Jews "Yom Kippur". But it is sometimes also called "Yom Ki- Purim", "Day Like Purim". The Jews recognize a connection between the Holy Days of Purim and Atonement. The word "Purim" means "casting of lots". In [Lev.16](#), we see that the high priest was instructed to cast lots on the Day of Atonement in order to determine which goat would represent the scapegoat (Azazel goat) which means it would represent the lost people who are cast out of the presence of GOD because the Blood of Jesus does not cover/save them. And the other goat chosen by lots/lottery would represent the saved people, who the blood of Jesus will atone for. This represents a Judgment day. It represents the Judgment which will occur at the time of the First Resurrection (wrongfully called "the rapture"). See [Rev.11:18](#) and the [article about the Day of Atonement](#). The Jews also wear their wedding garments on the Day of Atonement because they recognize that the Wedding Feast will occur on the Day of Atonement. Truly, we will be caught up to Heaven on the Day of Atonement.

PASSOVER, APPEARANCE OF THE 2 WITNESSES AND THE FLEEING

The Jews have a tradition/ritual every Passover, to set a plate for Elijah, and to open the door of their house and welcome Elijah to come in. This is because they recognize that the end time "Moses & Elijah", (*but it will not be really them, because they are both dead and buried*) the 2 witnesses, will

come on Passover. We have already proven in the time line of end time events, that the 2 witnesses will start their ministry on Passover. This is now confirmed by the Jewish tradition.

There is also historical precedence for an invasion of Israel on a Holy Day. On the Day of Atonement, Yom Kippur, 1973, Syria invaded Israel. Although this is a different date than what we are saying for our end time invasion, the point is this: There has been a Syrian invasion of Israel on a High Holy Day before, and there will again be another invasion of Israel by Syria on a High Holy Day. So it makes LOTS of sense for the first invasion to be on the Day of Atonement 1973 and the last invasion to occur on the date of Passover/Unleavened Bread.

Passover Exodus and the Second Exodus

In the book of Exodus, we see that the Israelites were told to eat the Passover in haste (quickly) with their staff in their hand and shoes on their feet ([Exodus 12:11](#)), because they were to flee at sunrise on the first day of Unleavened Bread. They had to flee so quickly that their bread would not be able to be leavened, even if they wanted it to or even if they were allowed to. And they were not able to fix breakfast that morning. ([Exodus 12:39](#)). [Matthew 24:15-21](#) tells us that when the Jews flee in the end times, at the beginning of the Great Tribulation, they will not have time to pack clothes or prepare anything. They are to flee immediately. Although the bible timeline of the 7 Seals and 7 Trumpets does reveal that the church will have 30 days of fleeing, from Purim until Passover, there will be one major day in which that most Jews & Israelites will flee, because most people will still hold onto hope until the final moment when they finally realize that they MUST flee. Since the day of fleeing in the book of Exodus was on the first day of Unleavened Bread, it also makes since that it will be on that same holy day in the end times. [Revelation 12:14](#) uses the SAME words as [Exodus 19:4](#) concerning carrying his people on "eagle's wings", which we understand as GOD leading his people into the "wilderness". It is TOO perfect that from Purim until Passover is 30 days and we have 30 days of fleeing. Click here to see proof of 30 days of fleeing.

FINAL 41.5 DAYS WRATH BEGINS ON DAY OF REPAY

The Day of "Atonement" can also be translated as "Day of Repay". The word "atonement" does NOT only simply mean "mercy, reconciliation, appeasement by sacrifice of Jesus blood, reconciliation", but rather, MORE SO, the word actually means "repay, pay back, propitiation, reparations". In other words, the Day of Atonement is the beginning of wrath/vengeance, the repay to the wicked for their sins.

Deut.32

- 41** If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance (wrath/repay) to mine enemies, and will reward (repay) them that hate me.
- 42** I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges (repay/Atonement) upon the enemy.
- 43** Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance (wrath) to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people.

[Numbers 29:7-11](#), [Isa.34:1-9](#) and [Ezek.39:17-19](#) all confirm that when Jesus returns, He will slaughter/sacrifice the wicked people the same as if they were actually the same 4 specific type of animals that were sacrificed only on the Day of Atonement every year. It won't be a real sacrifice of animals. But GOD will treat the wicked people as if they were these 4 specific types of animals. The slaughter will NOT occur only on the one day of the Battle of Armageddon, but rather will BEGIN on the Day of Atonement as we see with the word "beginning" in [Deut.32:42](#).

The Year of the Day of the LORD

Isa.34:8 "For it is the day of the Lord's vengeance, and the year of recompences (repay) for the controversy of Zion."

The context of [Isaiah 34:8](#) is the end time slaughter of the wicked as if they were the exact same specific animals that would be sacrificed on the Day of Atonement. But this verse says it occurs over a period of a year. In the Roman calendar, there is exactly one year between the Fiesta of Trumpets and the Day of Atonement. The Fiesta/Feast of Trumpets pictures/represents/symbolizes the blowing of the 7 Trumpets of the 7th Seal. The fact that the bible says that there will be a YEAR of repay, AND the fact that there is ONE year between these 2 holy days, AND the fact that the Feast of Trumpets represents

the 7 Trumpets, all total to the rightful conclusion that the 7th Seal will truly be opened on the date of the Feast of Trumpets! Therefore, the first trumpet will blow on the Feast of Trumpets, and the 7th trumpet will blow on the Day of Atonement. It's a PERFECT picture!

Marriage Wedding in Heaven During Feast of Tabernacles

The tradition of Jewish weddings is that the groom and bride fast (Day of Atonement) followed by time alone in their tabernacle including a private meal between the bride & groom, followed by 7 days of celebration (Feast of Tabernacles). This traditional wedding is very symbolic of the holy days of the Day of Atonement and the Feast of Tabernacles.

Colossians 2 Teaches That the Holy Days Point to Prophecy

Col 2:16-17

Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holy day, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days:

Which **are a shadow of things to come**; but the body is of Christ.

That scripture is twisted and distorted by billions of people in an effort to try to say that the holy days are done away with or deleted. But what these verses actually teach, is that as followers of Jesus who are keeping the holy days and Sabbaths, that we are not to allow people to condemn us for keeping these days. And that the holy days point to Christ AND future events. The fact that the end time prophetic events will occur on the dates of these festivals, is one more proof that we are to continue to observe these festivals and that the festivals are still important to GOD, even in the new covenant era in the end time.

Perfect Picture of the Holy Days

The end time events are in order with the perfect order of the Holy Days!

1. First Purim (Occurs in the 12 month. But occasionally occurs in the Spring on or after the Spring Equinox in the new year, thereby not being the last holy day of the year, but rather the first!),
2. Then Passover/Unleavened Bread (1st month in the spring),
3. Then Pentecost (Summer),
4. Then the Feast of Trumpets (1st day of 7th month),
5. Then the Day of Atonement.

It makes perfect sense that the seals will be opened in the perfect order of the holy days that symbolize the end time events.

Image below: The holy days in the outline of the seals and the biblically required number of days between each.

WHAT MUST WE DO?

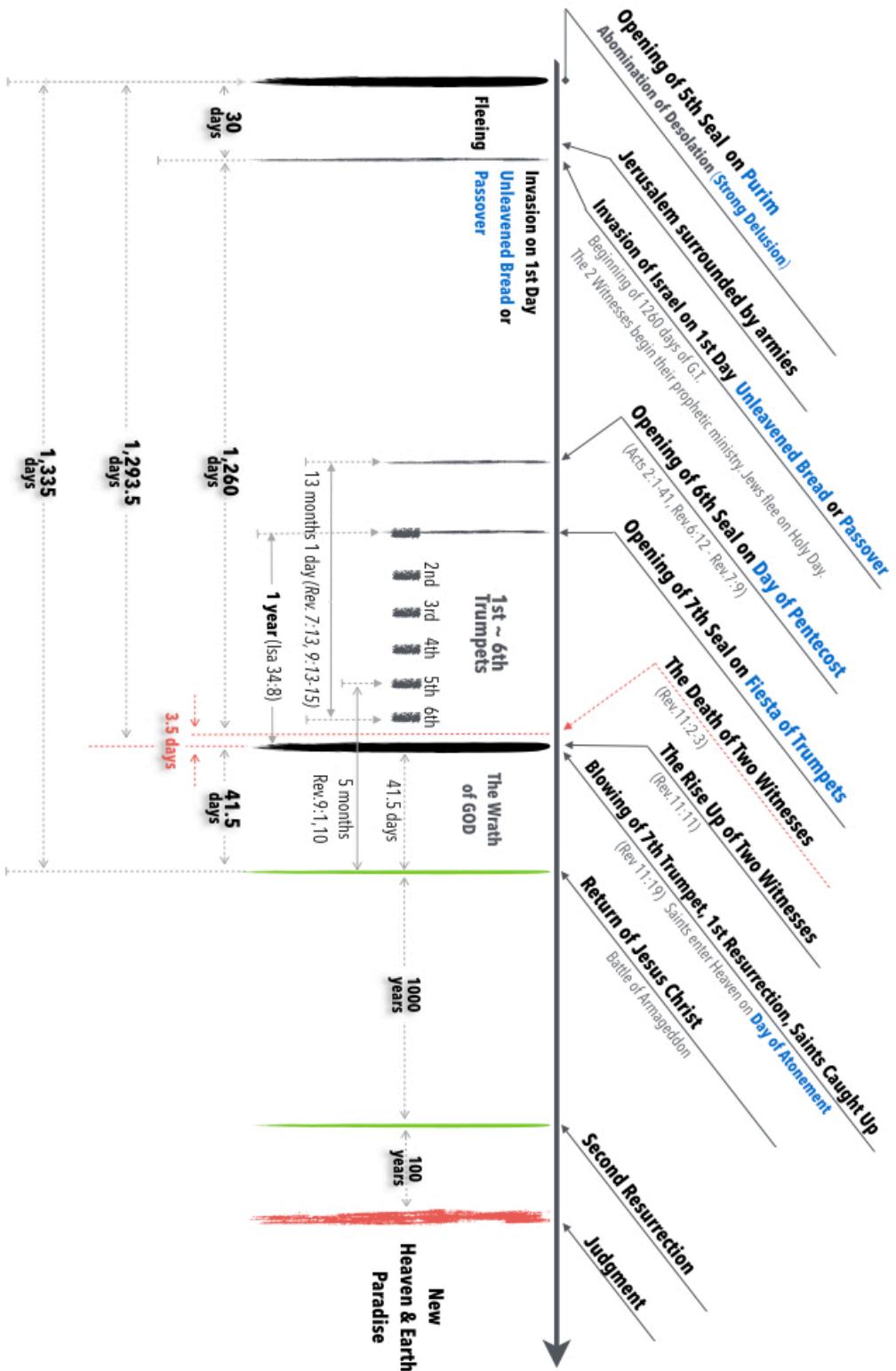
Please review the summary of the evidence at the top of this article.

The most important things that we must do are spiritual. These dates PROVE that the Holy Days of the bible are still important to Jesus and that we SHOULD still be observing these Holy Days. Please also see the article "[Blood Moons of 2015 Mark The Exact Times of Jesus Birth And Death!](#)" Therefore, we should promise Jesus that we will observe and keep and celebrate the annual Holy Days and the weekly 7th Day of rest and worship on Saturdays on sunrise to sunrise.

We must also repent of observing the ancient Islamic Pagan Holidays of Christmas & Easter, and also repent of satanic Halloween.

You must be baptized in full immersion of water (be born again) in Jesus Name, and NOT in the name of the pagan Assyrian trinity.

You must promise to not buy or sell or eat anything marked Halal.



You should fast and pray about whether to stay or leave the location where you presently live. You should absolutely flee the urban cities and coast lines, and earthquake danger zones and hurricane danger zones ASAP. Leave areas that are near military installations, since those locations will be targets of invasion.

You should fast and pray about whether you should stock up extra food and survival supplies. But if you do NOT repent of all of your sins, the physical preparations will be in vain.

Please read and examine every article on this website, to help you learn and grow in the real truth and be delivered from all of the lies and deceptions of the devil and his false churches/religions/denominations.

I am NOT yet proclaiming for sure exactly which year that this end time prophetic time line begins. I have listed below the holy days for 2019-2020-2121-2022. We will have to watch world events and be prepared each and every year during the season of Purim. When we see the Strong Delusion on Purim of whichever year, then the 1,335 day count down begins.

HOLY DAY DATES FOR NEXT FEW YEARS:

2019: Holy Day Calendar

Fiesta of Dedication (Hanukkah) = Jan. 1-8

Jan. 7 1st day of 10th month

Feb. 6 1st day of 11th month

March 7 1st day of 12th month

Purim = March 20-21

(Spring Equinox= March 20-21 = 1st day of new year.) *SEE NOTE AT BOTTOM OF 2019 SECTION!*

April 6 1st day of 1st Month

Passover April 19

Feast of Unleavened Bread April 20-26. (Easter is April 21)

(April 20, 2019 will also be "Laylat Al Barat", also called "Mid Sha'ban" the 15th of the Islamic 8th month, which is the official recognized birthday of the original 12th Inman Mahdi, which they teach will be reincarnated in the end times. April 20th is also the anniversary of the Deepwater Horizon oil rig explosion of 2010, the Columbine High School shooting of 1995, Hitler was born in 1889, Napoleon was born in 1808, Mahdi was born in 869 A.D., and Pierre & Marie Curie discovered Radium. It would be very appropriate for the nuclear explosions of WW3 to begin on this date of the discovery of Radium!)

May 5 1st day 2nd Month

June 4 1st day 3rd Month

Pentecost June 9, 1st day of week.

July 3 1st day 4th Month

August 2 1st day 5th Month

August 31 1st day 6th Month

Sept. 29 1st day 7th Month; Feast of Trumpets!

Day of Atonement Oct. 8, (start fast at sunset on previous day Oct. 7)

Feast of Tabernacles Oct. 13-19

Last Great Day Oct. 20

Oct. 29 1st day 8th Month

Nov. 27 1st day 9th Month

Dec. 21-28 Fiesta of Dedication (Hanukkah)

Dec. 27 1st day 10th Month

NOTE: I am NOT yet proclaiming that this end time calendar will start on Purim, Spring Equinox of 2019. But I am giving the evidence of why it's extremely possible. **2019 is the only year between 2019-2022 that Purim occurs on Spring Equinox.**

March 20-21 Spring Equinox of every year is a high Sabbath for witches & satanists around the world. It would be very appropriate for Satan's son to manifest himself on Spring Equinox, which in 2019 will also be Purim! Spring Equinox is also a major pagan Iranian Zoroastrian holiday called "Nowruz".

Muslims expect their 12th Inman Mahdi (who is actually the antichrist) to return on Nowruz (*Spring Equinox*):

Source of below quote = <http://www.iranicaonline.org/articles/nowruz-ii>:

"A widely reported hadith (Majlesi, Bear LIX, pp. 143-91; Molla Fayz Apud Moin, 1947, pp. 73-84) transmitted by Moalla b. anis, a Persian disciple of the sixth Shiite Imam Jafar-e adeq (d. 765), gives Nowruz a very strong Islamic significance and recounts for each of the "30 days of each month" qualities which are directly parallel to those given in the Pahlavi treatise of Mah farvardin rüç xordad (Markwart, pp. 742-55) even with regard to the names of the patron deities of those days (cf. Moin, pp. 73-84; Monzavi, pp. 34-37; Shahbazi, pp. 255-56). Jafar-e Adeq said that Nowruz was a most blessed day because it was on that day when God made the sun rise, the wind blow, and the earth flourish; the occasion when He made a covenant with the pre-existing souls of mankind to worship none but him, brought Noah's ark ashore safely, and the day when he will resurrect the dead by ordering the living to pour water on them (hence the auspiciousness of sprinkling water on each other at Nowruz). It was on that day that God sent Gabriel with His message to Mohammad, that the Prophet shattered the idols of Mecca and nominated Ali at the adir-e omm as his legatee (on the date see Taqizada, p. 154, n. 310), as well as the day when Ali defeated the heretics at Nahrvan, and when the Mahdi, the Lord of Time, will appear. Indeed, "no Nowruz comes unless we expect salvation from grief, for this day is an attribute of ours and our Shiites." After the publication of such works, the faithful were assigned the task of greeting Nowruz with elaborate prayers which include several suras of the koran (Nabai)."

Source of below quote = <http://english.khamenei.ir/news/5548/Nowruz-is-the-day-when-Dajjal-will-be-killed-by-Imam-Mahdi-Ayatollah>

"The day Dajjal (who the Muslim's consider to be the antichrist) is to be killed by Imam Mahdi (as), in the final era of time, that day is Nowruz. Even, according to some narrations, the day Adam (as) descended on Earth was on Nowruz. Nowruz means a new day in the history of mankind and a new state in the life of humankind."

The Bahai Faith also teaches that God will manifest in human flesh on the date of Nowruz, Spring Equinox. Source of below quote is from 'A Wondrous New Day - The Numerology of Creation and 'All Things' in the Badi' Calendar'.

Page 31: "the day of Bahá'u'lláh's Revelation marks the beginning of a new era in the religious history of mankind in a similar way in which the day of Naw-Rúz is the first day of the new year and thus signifies the start of a new cycle in nature: The rising of the sun at the equinox is the symbol of life, and likewise it is the symbol of the Divine Manifestation of God..."

Page 33: (29 as listed in the paperback):

the first day of the new year signifies the coming of Him Whom God shall make manifested in the name of Bahá'. This seems to suggest that the month of the fast symbolizes the first Váhid (i.e. nineteen years) of the Bábí/Baháí Era, the end of which, according to the Báb, would witness the Revelation of His Promised One.

UPDATE: Jan.21, 2019: Now, Jesus has revealed to me that the original date of pagan Easter was NOT via Roman calendar timing, but by the Spring Equinox. Easter was/is the worship of the sun, thus "Easter Sunday". Ancient peoples didn't yet have the Roman calendar. Instead, they told time via the sun, moon, planets, stars & constellations. They would have originally observed Easter at the Spring Equinox, which this year aligns with Purim, Nowruz and the Ides of March. Yes, that's yet ANOTHER sign & alignment. One of the first prophecies that Jesus gave me back in 2006, was connected with the Ides of March, which was originally the full moon of March, not the 15th. Again, they went by heavenly signs, not Roman dates. The full moon of March this year aligns with March 20-21. Remember also, that last year, the date of Easter, April Fools Day and Purim and/or Purim aligned. So an alignment of Easter has returned in a different way this year. This confirms that the "watch dates" of the past few years were pointing toward some future date that could possibly be this year.

2020 Holy Day Calendar

Jan.25 1st Day 11th Month
Feb.24 1st Day of 12th Month
March 8-9 Purim.
March 20= 1st day of new year.
March 25 1st Day of 1st Month.
April 7 Passover (Take Communion at sunset, then foot washing. Start fasting from leavening at sunset.)
April 8-14 is the 7 Days of Unleavened Bread
April 24 1st Day of 2nd Month.
May 7 Second Chance Passover
May 23 1st Day of 3rd Month.
May 31 Pentecost
June 22 1st Day of 4th Month
July 21 1st day of 5th month
August 20 1st day of 6th month
September 18 =1st day of 7th month. Fiesta of Trumpets!
Sept. 27 Day of Atonement. (Fast from sunset Sept.26 until sunset Sept 27.)
Oct. 2-8 Fiesta of Tabernacles.
Oct. 9 Last Great Day.
Oct. 17 1st Day of 8th Month.
Nov. 16 1st Day of 9th Month.
Dec. 10-17 Fiesta of Dedication/Hanukkah.
Dec. 15 1st Day of 10th Month.

2021 Holy Day Calendar

Jan. 14 1st Day of 11th Month.
Feb. 12 1st Day of 12th Month.
March 14 1st Day of 13th Month.
Purim = March 27-28
March 20= 1st day of New Year.
April 13 1st Day of 1st Month.
Passover = April 26
7 Days of Unleavened Bread = April 27-May 3
May 12 1st Day of 2nd Month.
June 11 1st Day of 3rd Month.
June 20= Pentecost
July 11 1st Day of 4th Month.
August 9 1st Day of 5th Month.
Sept. 7 1st Day of 6th Month.
Oct. 7 1st Day of 7th Month. = Feast of Trumpets.
Day of Atonement = Oct. 16 (Fast from sunset on 15th until sunset on 16th.)
Feast/Fiesta of Tabernacles = Oct. 21-27 (Commanded day of rest & worship assembly is Oct.21.)
Oct. 28= Last Great Day (Commanded day of rest & worship assembly)
Nov. 5 1st Day of 8th Month.
Dec. 5 1st Day of 9th Month.
Fiesta of Dedication/Hanukkah = Dec.29-Jan.5

Notice: I reserve the right to edit these dates as necessary for accuracy as we see each event occur and confirm or correct the time line. Confirming myself as a true prophet is NOT my goal. My goal is accuracy of doctrine and prophecy and therefore I must be able to correct the time line as I continue to learn and hear from Jesus and come into better understanding.

ALL Glory To The Father in JESUS Name. I know NOTHING of myself. If I know any truth, it's from The Father in JESUS.

This article is NOT the result of my human research. It is only by divine guidance, leading, revelation & teaching of The Holy Ghost of JESUS.

Greetings Brothers and Sisters in Christ Jesus,

I received a question about foot washing for Passover. So I thought I would share this question/teaching with everyone.

On Passover every year, at sunset your local time, you should drink a sip or two of real wine. If real wine is not available, you can substitute some fruit of the vine such as cranberry juice, grape juice, etc, or any kind of fruit juice, preferably red for symbolism. If NONE of this is available, drink water or any other juice/liquid to symbolize the Blood of Jesus. But it MUST be real wine if this is or could be available. Do all of what I am saying about this ONLY if you have been baptized. Do NOT drink an entire cup of this wine on Passover. You can drink more of it in the following 7 Days of Unleavened Bread, but on Passover, it should only be a couple of sips. With the wine, eat a very small amount of unleavened bread.

Preferably, you should make your own unleavened bread. But if you cannot do this, then you can use any cracker or bread like product that does NOT contain leaven, leavening, baking soda, baking powder, sodium bicarbonate. The bread/cracker should be flat, not puffed up with air like regular bread is. Ok, so a sip or two of wine, and a bite or two of unleavened bread. You should pray over it first and as you eat/drink this, think about it representing the blood and body of Jesus who died for you. Think of this symbolism and think about and verbally declare that you are accepting the blood and body of Jesus the salvation of your soul.

Then do the foot washing IF you have any TRUE and baptized brother or sister to observe Passover with.

Do NOT do any of this with a false Christian or lost person, no matter how much you love them.

Take a tub/container of clean, warm/hot water. NO soap.

And a rag/cloth to wash with.

Men should wash ONLY other men's feet, except his wife/wives, unless there is NO other baptized male. If there is NO other baptized male, then he CAN and SHOULD wash a woman's feet.

Women should wash other women's feet. Unless there is NO other baptized female. Then she should wash the man's feet.

Each person is required to wash at least one person's feet. And every person is also required to have their feet wash.

Normally, each person would wash ONLY ONE person's feet. Or perhaps 2.

For example, I might wash both my wife's feet and also I might wash the feet of one man.

My wife might wash my feet and the feet of one woman.

A single person might wash the feet of only one person of the same gender, unless there is no other person of the same gender.

A married person doesn't HAVE to wash BOTH their spouse/wife/husband feet AND someone else.

Preferably, if a married man is to wash only one person's feet, then it should be another man's feet. But he can choose to wash BOTH his wife's feet AND the feet of another man.

Preferably, if a married woman is to wash only one person's feet, then it should be another woman's feet. But she can choose to wash BOTH her husband and another woman.

When washing, think of servitude. Think about the fact that Jesus was teaching us to serve one another. You can choose to pray for that person as you wash their feet. That is not required, but that would be good. You could pray for them verbally, out loud (aloud), or silently, but aloud/verbally would be best. Or you could say a blessing, rather than a prayer. Or both.

The point of the washing is NOT cleaning. But rather servitude. So the person's feet would most likely probably already be clean and doesn't really need any true cleaning. So you are really only doing a symbolic action of taking the wet rag/cloth of water and wiping it across the feet as if you were cleaning/rinsing them, but NOT scrubbing them, unless they truly need clean. You do NOT need to get between the toes. Nor underneath. It's more of just a rinse.

Then after you are done rinsing their feet, you should dry their feet with a clean towel. Dry both top and bottom. The person can choose to finish drying them better themselves after you are done, if needed.

Then they wash your feet in return.

So if you have several people, you would have several groups of people in groups of two each. Everyone does this at the same time. Henry is washing Steve's feet. At the same time, Sue is washing Helen's feet. And at the same time Matthew is washing Paul's Feet, and Betty is washing Scott's feet. If there is an uneven number of people such as 3 people or 5 people, then one person might need to wash more than one person's feet, and/or one person might need to get their feet washed by 2 different people.

A person could choose to wash more than one person's feet in more situations, such as a sign of servitude or respect/honor toward widows, orphans, disabled, elderly, pastors, pastors' wives, etc. There is really no limit on how many people's feet that you COULD wash. But typically, most of the time, people normally only wash one person's feet, and 2 at the most, typically/normally. There is usually NO need to wash everyone's feet in a large group, unless a pastor/leader chooses to do so. But I repeat that usually it's one person with one person.

Then after all of this, sing ONLY ONE song, then depart. This is what they did in the bible.

You should NOT continue to fellowship the rest of the evening. People should depart from one another, to symbolize that all of the disciples deserted/ abandoned Jesus when He was arrested.

If you are ALONE, with NO true baptized brothers and sisters, then you need to do ONLY the wine and unleavened bread. You should NOT wash your own feet. That's in vain. The foot washing represents serving other people, NOT serving yourself.

Passover is the ONLY day/night of the entire year that you should allow any "Holy Communion" of wine and unleavened bread for this purpose. But you can choose to continue to drink the wine in each of the following 7 days. There is ANOTHER Passover on the 14th day of the following month. It is called "Second Chance Passover". This name is not in the bible. But that is what we call it, because that is what it is. SO this is the ONLY OTHER possible day to do this, with foot washing. This second chance Passover is for anyone who could NOT be there yet, because they was in prison, they was not yet baptized, they were traveling, or whatever reason they could NOT do the first Passover. In this situation, you could choose to take Passover a second time, to help this person observe the Second Chance Passover. But there is NO other time of year that anyone can do Passover. ONLY the 14th day of the 1st month and the 14th day of the 2nd month. (In the Calendar of Jesus.)

You should NOT wait until the second Passover. Do the FIRST Passover if at all possible. The second Passover is ONLY for IF IT WAS IMPOSSIBLE to do the first, or if you are doing it twice to help the other person observe the 2nd Passover, then that is acceptable.

Following Passover day/night, the next 7 days are called "7 Days of Unleavened Bread". On all 7 days, you are to fast from leavening. Fast ONLY from leavening. Do NOT fast from anything else. Leavening = anything that makes something puff up. Baking soda, etc. Eggs should NOT be scrambled during this time, because they fluff/puff up during scrambling. Beer is fine. Wine is fine. More information can be found in the article about the 7 days at <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/unleavened.html>

On the night after Passover, we should have a VERY special celebration/party! It's called "The Night To Be MUCH Observed". In that evening, everyone should gather together to celebrate and dance the night away! It's a time to celebrate that Jesus has delivered us from Babylon/Egypt/Syria and from the false churches and false religion. This year, we will also celebrate that Jesus helped us flee for safety, even as Jesus delivered the Israelites from slavery during the first Exodus, at the exact same time of year! Wine and/or beer or other alcohol SHOULD be served. Drink as MUCH as you want! You do NOT have to drink if you do NOT want to. But it is encouraged. But unleavened bread and other food MUST also be served. But on Passover, you MUST drink alcohol unless you are an alcoholic or unless it is not available. Again that is only 1-2 sips.

People who are NOT yet baptized CAN observe, and SHOULD observe the 7 days and the Night to Be Much Observed. The only thing they are restricted/forbidden from observing is Passover/Communion/Foot-washing.

If you have any questions, please read both the Passover article and the Unleavened Bread article first. Then if you still have any questions, please feel free to email me or wait until chat.

Blessings,

pastor tim

Determining when to observe the Holy Days

Holy Days | E-mail

We have to count from each new crescent moon. Each month could vary from 28.5-30 days. Every following year is different. So the number of days between each holy day will vary from year to year. Although there will always be a certain number of days between some of them but I'm unsure of those specifics right now.

- Count 14 days from first day of year = **Passover**.
- Next 7 days is **Unleavened Bread**.
- Then determine the first 7th day that occurred in the days of Unleavened Bread. And count from the Sunday after that, count 50 days = **Pentecost** always on Sunday. This count will NOT always begin on the 1st day of unleavened bread.
- Then determine beginning of 7th month. The number of days could vary. So you don't count days to determine the month. The first day of 7th month = **Fiesta of Trumpets**. This date can always be determined wrong in advance. Because we are never 100% sure of when the 7th moon crescent will appear. Yet we start observing this day in the morning of the suspected day, before we even see the moon. We might actually have to observe the day again if we are proven wrong that night and the moon never appears. However, the moon might be blocked by clouds, trees. Mountains, etc., So made the calendars for years [2018–2021](#). I believe they are accurate, based upon projected moon phases by science. But I could still be wrong on some holy days especially this one. But Jesus understands our weakness. If we follow the calendar I have made, and am wrong by only 1 day per year, or 1 day per 4 years, then He will provide me and forgive us/you. We're NOT going to be punished for accident calendar date errors.
- So then, the 10th day of 7th month is **Atonement**. Fast from sunset on 9th to sunset on 10th. Some uncertainty about whether to continue resting until sunrise of 11th day. Or only until sunset 10th day. For now, I say rest only 24 hours of fasting.
- 15th day of month begins F. Of **Tabernacles**.
- 8th day of this fiesta is the **Last Great Day**.

Hanukkah and **Purim** are also his holy days although not listed in same list of [Lev. 23](#).

Those are also determined by counting the days from crescent moons.

Is Cremation of the Dead Acceptable or Pagan?

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/cremation.html>

This is a very controversial subject and many people have very strong opinions about it. But we should not be concerned with opinions. We must seek The Will of Our Creator/Father. Our first step in seeking The Will of The Creator is to search the Holy Scriptures, and to pray and fast. What does the bible say about cremation of the dead? Unlike most people, we should not seek ONLY the verses that support what we want to believe, but rather, to seek every verse in the bible that has ANYTHING to do with the topic and sincerely search for what THE TRUTH is. (*All bible verses listed below are in KJV only because there are MANY people who refuse the truth if not read from the traditional bible of their western religion/denomination of mankind.*)

2 Samuel 21:12-14

- 12** And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of Jabeshgilead, which had stolen them from the street of Bethshan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa:
13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.
14 And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in Zelah, in the sepulchre of Kish his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that God was intreated for the land.

1 Samuel 31:12-13

- 12** All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Bethshan, and came to Jabesh, and burnt them there.
13 And they took their bones, and buried them under a tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

Therefore, we see that David did NOT view cremation as pagan, wrong or sinful. We know that David was NOT a pagan or wicked man. He was a man after GOD's own heart. Jonathan was his BEST friend. David cremated his BEST friend. Although it may have been for specific reasons, regardless of the reason, David did not forbid or avoid cremation.

Ecclesiastes 12:7 "Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it".

Regardless of whether we are buried or cremated, our bodies WILL eventually turn to dust. Cremation only greatly speeds up the process. The Creator is NOT limited or hindered in any possible way concerning the resurrection. Regardless of what happens to our flesh & bones, HE is NOT going to resurrect our previous physical bodies. In the First Resurrection, HE will only resurrect our soul/spirit from the grave. In the Second Resurrection, HE will create for us a new physical body and resurrect that new flesh, just as HE created Adam from the dust. It's NOT what you have always been taught by the traditional religions of mankind!

Genesis 18:27 "And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am but dust and ashes".

WHY did Abraham say that? Why did he say BOTH "dust and ashes"? The only possible reason would be that he had the mind frame of the possibility of cremation! There is NO other possible reason!

Jer.34:2-5 The Burning of Incense at Funerals as a Sign of Honor

- 2** Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire:
3 And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon.
4 Yet hear the word of the Lord, O Zedekiah king of Judah; Thus saith the Lord of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword:

5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odours (incense) for thee; and they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the Lord.

Although [Jer. 34](#) doesn't speak directly of cremation of the body. It does help us to understand that ancient funerals/burials included the burning of incense if the person was respected. WHY? Where & HOW did burning get connected with the burial of the dead? Despite the fact that many pagan societies also cremated their dead, we also see many biblical examples of The Almighty Creator approving of or ordering the burning of dead bodies, or ordering the death of people via fire. And it was NOT always the wicked who were cremated. We cannot forget that David, a righteous man, cremated his best friend.

Our Prayers are also expressed as being a burning incense ascending up to GOD.

Rev 5:8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

Rev 8:3 And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

Sackcloth & Ashes

In addition to the burning of incense, we also see in the bible MANY examples, including [Daniel 9:3](#), of repenting in ashes, praying with ashes, mourning in ashes, etc. WHY the association of ashes? = Because by burning something, you are sending it to The Creator.

Animal Sacrifices by Fire

Although pagans practiced many examples of fire in their worship and actually worshipped fire, we also have MANY examples of worship BY fire to the TRUE Creator. But we do NOT worship the fire like the pagans did/do. The Creator Himself ordered the animal sacrifices in the Old Covenant to be laid on the altar and it was consumed by fire. We no longer need to do any animal sacrifices, as The Holy Blood of JESUS Christ was shed for us and for the remission of our sins. Animal sacrifices can NOT atone for our sins. It really NEVER did. It was only a foreshadowing of The Blood of Christ and the ultimate destruction of the wicked by fire. And the very presence of GOD Himself who is The Consuming Fire of The Lake of Fire. The only fire that we worship is The Creator Himself, but we do NOT worship any fire that we can presently see with our carnal eyes, except the fire that Moses saw! Whether it is prayers, incense, old covenant animal sacrifices that were done away, or cremation, we can send something to The Creator by fire. That's totally biblical! Many people refuse this revelation out of fear of partaking in paganism, which is understandable, but we must not live in fear of paganism if it is NOT paganism. Just because the pagans comb their hair, doesn't mean that we should never comb our hair. Just because the wicked people listen to music, doesn't mean that we should NEVER listen to music. We just make sure that the music that we listen to is clean. We do not practice "strange fire", but rather HOLY Fire. In Fact, I am learning from JESUS Almighty that we should still be burning the Menorah every Sabbath Day, the weekly 7th Day and all of the Holy Days including Hanukkah. The FACT is that the pagans have COPIED much of their worship from TRUE Worship. [Easter](#) is a pagan copy of [Passover](#). [Christmas](#) is a pagan copy of Hanukkah. Just because the pagans light fires to worship the devil, doesn't mean that the true Followers of JESUS should never light a fire for cooking, heat or even for worship. BUT WE DO NOT CHANT! And we are VERY careful about what symbols we use/accept/allow. And we are VERY careful about what words & names that we embrace!

Destruction of the Wicked by Fire

Again, many people will give the one sided approach about cremation, citing only the verses where the wicked were consumed by fire or cremated. I do admit that there are MANY such examples in the bible, including Sodom & Gomorrah, as well as the ultimate fate of the unrepentant wicked in the coming Lake of Fire. But again, we cannot turn a blind eye to the example of righteous David cremating his best friend! IF we want the truth, we must look at BOTH SIDES of the debate. In this article, I am not listing verse by verse the many examples of the wicked being consumed by fire because I believe that you are already familiar with that side of the debate and with those biblical accounts. But I do mention those examples for our consideration. But it is also true, that not only the wicked will be engulfed in The Lake of Fire but also the righteous Saints! But the Saints will NOT be harmed by that very intense, unrestrained, PRESENCE OF THE ALMIGHTY GOD! FATHER JE will reveal HIS very presence upon the entire Earth and

consume every physical thing left upon the Earth immediately after The Great White Throne Judgment. And Everything/Everyone will be tested by His Consuming Fire! The only thing left standing will be The Saints and the newly remodeled Earth and newly remodeled universe.

1 Cor. 3:1-17

- 1 And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ.
- 2 I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able.
- 3 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?
- 4 For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?
- 5 Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?
- 6 I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.
- 7 So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.
- 8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.
- 9 For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building.
- 10 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise master-builder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.
- 11 For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.
- 12 Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;
- 13 Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.
- 14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.
- 15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself **shall be saved; yet so as by fire.**

Then the following verses of 16–17 says that we should NOT destroy the temple of GOD and that we are the temple of GOD. So that might make some people believe that we should not cremate the body. But we must remember that once The Holy Ghost of JEsus Christ leaves our body upon our death, our corpse is NO longer the Temple of GOD. The context of verses 16–17 is not about destroying dead flesh, but rather warning against the murder/martyrdom of Christians.

The Fearless Woman in The Book of Maccabees

In the bible of JEsus' time, the Greek Septuagint (LXX), (now restored in [The Alpha & Omega Bible](#)) there was a book called "The Maccabees". In [4 Macc. 16:1-17:4](#), there is the account of a family of a husband, wife and 7 sons who were all tortured and martyred by the evil Syrian antichrist king named Antiochus Epiphanes. The woman was the last one left yet she never cried or screamed while watching her entire family tortured & murdered by the evil, pagan king's soldiers. She knew & accepted that they all had to die in HONOR for The True Creator. When it came her turn to die, she threw herself on the fire instead of allowing the wicked to touch her body. She did not think it wicked to give herself to The Creator by fire, but rather a Honor, and a better choice than to allow the wicked to indulge themselves in their own actions.

The Satanist Funeral Home Workers in our Modern Wicked Times

We have to face the sad reality of the extremely wicked world in which we live today. I feel VERY Strongly that MANY of the people working in the funeral parlors are satanist. I have seen MANY news reports/articles in my life of where they caught the funeral workers having sex with the dead. I am NOT saying that happens in every town, but I have seen too many of these true news reports to be comfortable with recommending a normal funeral & burial at the hands of these strangers. (If possible, at least post a guard over the body!) The FACT is that these funeral workers are STRANGERS that we have NEVER seen before! We do NOT know who they are! Are we going to trust the bodies of our wives, husband or children to these complete strangers? I DO NOT THINK SO! At least, no longer than absolutely necessary as required by law in your local community. Cremation allows for a MUCH faster resolution to the disposal of the flesh/body, thus not giving the funeral workers as much time to mess with the bodies of our loved ones! Even if the local funeral employees/workers/staff are NOT satanist, it's still EXTREMELY SICK what we KNOW FOR SURE that they do to the human body in America. It might be different where you live, but here in the USA, it's documented FACT that they cut off the legs of the bodies, that's why they always leave the bottom half of the casket closed! And they stab the back of the person in order to mount them into the coffin so that they will not fall

out of the coffin. So the person is laying there with a mounting rod stabbed in their back! Of course, the flesh is NOTHING and none of this REALLY matters. The dead person does NOT see, hear or know anything! [Ecclesiastes 9:5–10](#). But nevertheless, I just think that it's SICK what they do! I see cremation as more honorable.

Expense and Priorities

It is MUCH less expensive to be cremated. By choosing cremation, you can save the surviving family a LOT of money! We should not neglect the consideration of the needs of those left behind. Most of the time, the husband or wife is not only losing their loved one, but also the income that person provided.

[James 1:27](#) Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

[Isa. 58:5](#) Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the Lord?

[6](#) Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

[7](#) Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh?

By choosing cremation (AND FORBIDDING FLOWERS, which is a pagan practice of giving an offering to the dead), we are choosing to humble ourselves & realize that the flesh is nothing. There is NO need to spend so much money on a dead person that cannot see, smell or touch the dead flowers, neither can they see or enjoy the \$2,000.00+ fancy, pretty coffin. [1 Tim. 2:9](#) instructs women to not dress in an expensive manner out of pride. If we are not to dress expensively out of pride while alive, why should we do so while dead? Pure religion is to help the orphans and widows/widowers. By choosing cremation, we are doing exactly what the Scriptures commands us to do: To Consider the needs of the survivors!

The Great Tribulation

During the Day of The LORD, known to most people as "The Great Tribulation", there may be several possible reasons why cremation may become necessary. There will be MANY dead bodies laying in the streets and in people's houses, etc. We might not always have a shovel. The ground might be frozen at times. We might be in a rush to run from an army, etc. Quick disposal of the flesh may be necessary to prevent spread of disease. Although it can take a long time for the body to completely burn, you do not have to spend as much time setting the body on fire as what you would spend digging a HUGE hole in the ground. Some of us may not be physically able to dig such huge graves. Burning may be necessary when certain diseases may be spreading quickly. However, be warned: I have heard that the smell of a burning human body is GROSS! Set it on fire with a VERY STRONG RAGING fire with plenty of kindling to keep the fire going for several hours (it does take a LONG time to completely burn the body so leave LOTS of wood) and then get out of there! Also, before the Great Tribulation, according to The Holy Scriptures, like it or not, you MUST obey local laws & regulations. [1 Peter 2:13–18](#) [Romans 13:17](#)

Ancient History

In my research, I have found that the ancient Israelites/Hebrews practiced EVERY way of disposal of the body: cremation, burial and embalming/preserving the body. Their practices and beliefs changed over & over depending on the influences of other nations. But both burial and cremation was definitely practiced BEFORE any pagan influence. They adopted embalming and preservation of dead bodies from the Egyptians. This was how they handled the Body of JESUS Christ. So even though it was a practice with origins from pagan people, it was STILL acceptable to JESUS and his family. Just because a pagan reads the internet doesn't mean that we cannot read the internet, etc. The family of JESUS did NOT attempt to preserve His Body for pagan purposes, nor in worship of pagan gods. But rather ONLY for proper disposal of the body in a way that would not spread disease and was acceptable to their culture of the time. Some people like to point at ONLY the many examples of pagan people practicing cremation, but ignore the examples of the ancient Hebrews AND of David. I believe with The Holy Spirit that cremation is just one more option which has been chosen for

thousands of years by many different people all across the world, by both pagans and just normal people doing what's necessary in their situation and culture. It is a personal choice.

Divine Revelations: The Reason I Wrote this Article Two days ago, at exactly 7:25 pm Eastern time, I received a text message from a dear Brother in Christ JEsus. The text message asked about whether cremation was acceptable or pagan. I had NOT been thinking about death or cremation on that day. My response was that the flesh is nothing. It is like the dirt or grass that is here today & will be cast into the oven/furnace tomorrow, Matt. 6:30. Therefore it doesn't matter what happens to it. Within the SAME EXACT time of 7:25 pm, my wife received a phone call on her phone saying that a local woman that she knows had died! That CANNOT be coincidence! I do NOT serve coincidence! I serve THE ALMIGHTY GOD who is in CONTROL! This got me researching, praying and seeking about cremation. My bible study was NOT bias, but rather objective, truly seeking what the Holy Scriptures REALLY teach on this issue. I looked at both sides of the debate. You read my conclusion on this article. Then the next day, on the weekly 7th Day, I preached the sermon about cremation. Later that evening, we watched a good, clean, decent Christian movie (called "Hidden Secrets" by Pure Flix Films.) to help me to rest & relax. We did NOT know what the movie was about. But Lo and behold! It was ALL ABOUT A FUNERAL and the interactions & relationships of the people who had come to gather for the funeral! Although the movie did NOT contain anything about cremation, the very fact that I had JUST preached about death, funerals and the disposal of the flesh, THEN watched this movie based upon a funeral, this again CANNOT be coincidence! IF anyone thinks that this is coincidence AND that the 7:25 pm text message and phone call are coincidence, that person needs to be locked up in a mental institution because that's insane & irrational thinking! GOD/JEsus DOES Speak to HIS People! HE is Real and Alive and STILL working miracles on a daily basis! I see miracles on a regular and constant basis! His Word is not just in the written Scriptures but also in our hearts and minds and lives. HE teaches us ONE ON ONE.... Personally as our personal, private tutor! HE is our ultimate Teacher/Rabbi!

Cremation may not be for everyone. I do not believe or teach that it's the only acceptable option. But neither must we teach that it's unacceptable. We DO have biblical reference for cremation & it exercises pure religion by helping the finances of the widows & orphans left behind after death. Thus, the Fruit of it is GOOD! I also fully accept that JEsus Himself has sent this word to someone reading this today. In JEsus Wonderful Name!

BUT WHILE WE ARE ALIVE, LET US LIVE CLEAN AND HOLY UNTO OUR HOLY GOD! "I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a LIVING sacrifice, HOLY, ACCEPTABLE unto God, which is your reasonable service". Romans 12:1. Please consider reading MORE of this website to learn how to LIVE HOLY unto our awesome HOLY GOD.

Update, MORE Divine Confirmations! The woman who died has been cremated!!!! Yet Tennessee is among the 4 lowest number of cremations in the USA. Only 16-22%. So it's NOT like that cremation is common here, because it's not. And it has only risen to 16-22% in recent years. It had been much lower until recent years. So for this woman to be cremated in this region and for us to be notified of her death at the exact same time as someone else asked me ABOUT CREMATION, that's GOD Speaking! Then after these revelations, JEsus has also been bringing up the subject of funerals and cremation in my wife's audio apps. Plus, in this most recent update, we just got done watching another movie. We did NOT know it until we watched it, but there is an open cremation in the movie! I could have watched this movie several months ago, or years ago, but I have never watched it until tonight, making two movies in a row that has funerals in them. And not just a typical American burial, but rather an open CREMATION! THAT'S JESUS ALMIGHTY SPEAKING!!!! Although cremations might not be for every person in every situation, it's very clear now that JEsus is saying that it's His Will for more Americans (and others) to embrace cremation.

Despite the claims of rebellious, hard headed, head hearted people who will read this, who will claim that I'm led by evil spirits, the truth is, I know The Voice of my Father in Heaven and no other voice will I follow. John 10:4-6 In JEsus Holy Name, so be it. Amen.

Is It Acceptable To The Almighty Creator For Us To Celebrate Our Annual Birthday?

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/birthday.html>

(Posted Oct. 10, 2016)

Most people have no second thought about it. It's something that most of us have done from childhood. What could possibly be wrong with celebrating the day that GOD brought us into this world? It's fun. It's supposedly harmless. It's tradition. My parents celebrated their birthdays and so did their parents. Everyone celebrates their birthdays. So how can it be wrong? Well, after we get saved and continue to grow in Jesus Christ, we eventually should want to serve Jesus even more than before. We want to learn and grow within His Will. We need to grow to full maturity in Christ Jesus. We should not stay babies in Christ Jesus for the rest of our lives. We need to become mature in Jesus and true doctrine. According to the bible, we should test/examine/prove everything! [1 Thes. 5:21](#). We are not to follow the world and its traditions of mankind. We are not to just assume that we have always been taught correctly by our local cultural traditions and local religion. We need to seek THE REAL TRUTH in all things in JESUS Christ. What does the Bible say about celebrating our annual birthday?

The word "birthday" only appears 3 times in the KJV translation of the bible:

[Gen. 40:20](#) And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

[Matt. 14:6](#) But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod.

[Mark 6:21](#) And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee;

Therefore, in all 3 examples of an annual birthday celebration, it was wicked, heathen, pagan people who celebrated their birthdays. We have absolutely NO bible verse of a righteous/holy person celebrating their annual birthday. We MUST consider this fact. We should NOT ignore this important FACT. We have NO record of Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, Paul, Peter, Noah, Moses, Isaiah, David or any other man/woman of GOD celebrating their birthdays. In fact, historical record shows that the Israelites ALWAYS considered annual birthday celebrations to be pagan and forbidden! That's another FACT that we should not ignore.

Celebration of JESUS Birthday?

Most people would interject that the shepherds and wise men celebrated Jesus' birthday. However, if we examine the bible carefully, they came to worship the **new born KING of Kings**. Celebration of a new birth is not the same as celebrating annual birthday anniversaries every year. In [Matthew 2:11](#), they gave gifts of gold, frankincense and myrrh. All 3 of these gifts were extremely expensive/valuable at that time. These were not t-shirts, toys or clothes. These were gifts of worship toward The KING of Kings. Worship of GOD is not the same as the worship of a human being. Worship of Jesus is not the same as the worship of self or of your brother, sister, child, parent or friend. Worship of GOD is not forbidden. But worship of a normal human is forbidden. If we really, REALLY examine ourselves with all honesty, we MUST ADMIT that annual birthday celebrations are a form of self worship, or the worship of another human being. It is vanity. It is NOT humbling ourselves as we are told to do in scripture. It's a tradition of pagans that was passed down to us by our parents who did not know any better. The ancient kings who claimed that they were GOD in the flesh observed their annual birthday celebrations. But ONLY the birthday of Jesus Christ is acceptable. HE is the ONLY ONE TRUE GOD. It is 100% total undeniable PROOF that Jesus is His true Hebrew Name, and not a pagan name. However, Jesus was NOT born on Dec.25th or any other date in the winter. We know for a FACT that Jesus was NOT born in the winter. Therefore to celebrate Dec.25 (Christmas) as His birthday is to celebrate a lie. We have tons of historical evidence that Christmas was observed for thousands of years before Christ was born, and it was the universal recognized birthday of false gods, which are actually demons, Zeus, Tammuz, Ra, Nimrod and others. Christmas originated in Assyria as the worship of Nimrod and Asshur. To celebrate Dec.25th/Christmas, is to celebrate and worship demons. If you do not believe this, then I encourage you to do your own research in a sincere and honest look at the pagan origins of Christmas and when Jesus was actually born. [Jesus was born on the first day of the Feast of Tabernacles, Sept. 11](#) of that year. I believe that it is totally acceptable to worship Jesus on His TRUE Birthday, the first day of each Feast of Tabernacles, but that we should not do so in the same way (Christmas trees, holly, mistletoe, satan claws, etc) that everyone else celebrates the Assyrian pagan holiday of Christmas. [Deut. 12:30-32](#).

Rebirth: Born Again, The Old Person is Dead

Romans 6:1-12

- 1 What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?
- 2 God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?
- 3 Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death?
- 4 Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.
- 5 For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection:
- 6 Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.
- 7 For he that is dead is freed from sin.
- 8 Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:
- 9 Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.
- 10 For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.
- 11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.
- 12 Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

According to the above verses, when we get saved via baptism, we are crucified/killed in Christ Jesus and we are born again. That old person who was born on a certain date is DEAD. That person no longer exists. 2 Cor.5:17. But we are born again on a new date, the date of our water baptism! Therefore, as a new creation in Christ Jesus, we are NOT to celebrate the old, lost, sinful person that we used to be. But rather, we can/should celebrate the new birth of the new person in Christ Jesus. The old birthday was totally self adsorbed. It was all about us. But the new birthday is all about Jesus and what HE DID for us. HE saved our soul! HE changed us. HE gave us new life! This is worthy of celebration and it actually worships GOD rather than us. We should not observe our new spiritual birthday in the same carnal way that we used to worship the birth of our flesh. We don't need candles, birthday cakes or a "happy birthday" song. It's not about us anymore. It's now about our King Jesus! However, it would be acceptable to have a special celebratory meal and to give gifts to the person in celebration of the date that person was saved. But we must be careful to be sure that the focus remains on what JESUS did, and not focused upon ourselves.

Matt.16:24-25

- 25 Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.
- 25 For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

We see in Matt.16:24-25 that we must DENY ourselves to follow Jesus. The Bible teaches us to humble ourselves. The continuation of annual carnal, fleshly birthdays is NOT humbling ourselves or denying ourselves. Those that hold onto the old ways and the old self, will find great disappointment as they will not be able to have eternal life in The Kingdom of GOD. We must be willing to lose our old life in order to gain eternal new life. This is the meaning of true salvation and baptism.

As people mature in Christ Jesus and eventually accept the truth against Christmas, Easter and Halloween, they are willing to give up those old, ancient, pagan, demonic holidays. But our own birthday is always the hardest to give up, because it's SELF worship. Or else, we are helping and promoting someone else's self worship. When we refuse to give up something for Christ, it proves that it has become a god to us. The Holy Scriptures tell us that we must be willing to even forsake even our own spouse, children, parents and houses and lands for Jesus!

Matt.10:37 He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

Matt.19:29 And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

That's MUCH deeper than the traditional "just believe & say a prayer" salvation. Even the demons believe, know scripture and go to church. GOD is looking for people who will 100% fully submit to HIM and HIS TRUTH and HIS Will. Not our own will and our own ways and our own traditions. IF we are not willing, if need be, to forsake our own parents, children, family, friends, houses, lands or own own birthday, then we are NOT WORTHY to enter the

fullness of the Kingdom or Heaven. NO SIN will enter the Fullness of The Kingdom. NO half-hearted Christian will enter in. Jesus is NOT looking for a "one knee" Christian who only bends one knee in prayer. HE is looking for those people who are willing to be FULLY Crucified and bow both knees and mind, body and soul.

Matt.22:37 Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

Birthdays a Celebration of GOD?

Many people, once confronted with the truth about carnal, fleshly annual birthdays, will often try to claim that their birthdays (annual date of their fleshly birth) are just worshipping GOD and the date that GOD put them on Earth. But I have NEVER known anyone who actually did worship GOD on their birthdays. It's just an assertion that is made only after the fact of being confronted with the truth. It's just a person reaching for straws and justification/excuse to continue in sin & self worship, or the worship and "fun" of their children. In 48 years of life, I have NEVER witnessed a person observing their birthday or anyone else's physical birthday totally in honor of Jesus Christ. It's always been about the human, not about GOD. People try to use the same excuse of "it's about Jesus" when they are also confronted with the truth about pagan Christmas and Easter. The Israelites used the same excuse for the golden calf idol in **Exodus 32:5-6**. There will be NO EXCUSES on Judgment Day.

The Vanity of this Life AND These Perilous Times

Ecclesiastes 7:1 "A good name is BETTER than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth".

Most people do not understand that this mortal, physical life in this time era is NOT what life's all about. This life is only temporary. When we came into this physical life, we entered a wicked world full of deception. A lot of people act as though that this life is the only life that anyone will ever live. That's the attitude of the atheist. But the true Christian should eventually come to the realization that it's The Life in The Fullness of The Kingdom that we should really focus upon. We are just strangers and pilgrims in this world. We should not feel "at home" in this world. The more wicked that this current world becomes, the more that we should be eager for the future world of The Kingdom of JESUS. I don't really see that this physical life in this wicked, carnal world is anything to celebrate. My focus is not on how old my physical body is. Our hope is on the future. Our mind is on the future. Our focus is on making sure that we will be with JESUS in the fullness of The Kingdom.

In our current time frame of just before the final Great Tribulation of the end times, we have a special situation where it would be better for many people if they were to go to sleep (die) before the Great Tribulation. **Luke 21:36** "Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man." That verse is NOT talking about any pre-trib rapture fairy tale, but rather is referring to **Isa.57:1 & Rev.14:13** where it says that some people are spared the coming storm via going to sleep/death, and in **Rev.12:13-17** others are spared via an end time great Exodus into a hidden "wilderness" where JESUS will supernaturally protect some of His people during the Great Tribulation. In this end time generation, considering what horrible events that are about to transpire (**Matt.24:15-21**), truly the day of one's temporary death/sleep until the Resurrection, is better than the day of one's birth into these perilous times. This is certainly NOT a good time to be bringing new babies into this world!

What Is Acceptable

- Spiritual Birthday celebrations of Salvation. Celebrate Jesus and that HE saved your soul. Remember and celebrate the date that JESUS saved you. This is good and acceptable. But be sure that the focus REMAINS upon JESUS and what HE did. NOT about you.

Gal.2:20 I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

It's not about how many years I have lived, but rather how many years that Christ has lived in me.

Jesus gave me the **Galatians 2:20** verse and this statement about "how any years that Christ has lived in me" on the very day of the writing of this article, which confirms His Will.

- Celebrations of new born babies. When a woman has a baby, there is nothing wrong with celebrating. There is nothing wrong with the joy & happiness of a new mother or new dad. This is not pagan or self worship or the worship of a person. It is an event worthy of celebration. There is nothing wrong with giving supplies as a gift to help the new parents with their new child. But to continue to celebrate that date each year, is to raise that child in a pagan traditional custom that will teach that child to worship themselves and to exalt themselves and to be carnal and materialistic.
- Celebrate the TRUE Birth of GOD JESUS on the First Day of the Feast of Tabernacles in the Autumn of each year. There is nothing wrong with worshipping the ONE TRUE GOD.

- Commemorate and celebrate historical events & things GOD has done in history. The bible is clear that GOD approves of the commemoration and celebration of historical events where GOD gave people victory against their enemies. Such examples would include Purim and Hanukkah (Festival of Dedication/Lights). Thanksgiving would also be acceptable since it's origins are NOT pagan. Thanksgiving gives thanks to the ONE TRUE GOD. It's truly a form of gratitude and worship toward GOD; and it truly is focused on HIM. JEsus also commands 7 annual Holy Day Celebrations such as Passover and the Feast of Tabernacles.

Objection: We are not under law but under Grace.

Answer: Birthdays are not a matter of old covenant vs. new covenant. Grace is never license to partake in the ways of the heathen or to exalt oneself, or to avoid humbling oneself. It seems that people, who know very little about what the Scriptures actually teach, always want to use "grace card" to justify their carnal ways. But Romans 6:1 says "What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?". The answer to that would be a big "NO"!

Dr. Bronner's One World Religion Teachings on Bottles of Pure Castile Soap

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/soap.html>

If you are interested in natural health, you may be using or thought about using Dr. Bronner's "Pure Castile Soap". It is sold in most natural health food stores and online. It's extremely popular. But have you ever read all of the tiny print on the label? Well, today I finally decided to read it and I am glad I did! It says on the label "Dr. Bronner's All-One Magic Soaps". Each bottle has a label which teach mysticism, Kabbalah, new age, one world religion.

Here are some of the words on the bottles:

"Confucius' Absolutes 600 B.C. & Mohammed's Wisdom 600 A.D. Unites All Mankind Free"

"The 2nd Coming of God's Law" Mohammed's Arabs, 1948, found Israel Essene Scrolls & Einstein's "Hillel" prove that as certain as no 6-year-old can grow up free without the abc, so certain can no 12-year old survive free without the Moral ABC **mason, tent & sandalmaker, Rabbi Hillel taught carpenter Jesus to unite all mankind** free in our Eternal Father's great All-One-GodFaith! For we're All-One or none" "Listen Children Eternal Father Eternally One!" One!"

"Einstein, 1939, after Nazis & Commies united, proposed spacebombs that destroy all, unless we finally teach the Moral ABC's the real Rabbi Hillel taught Jesus to unite all in All-One-God-Faith. As teach astronomers Abraham-Israel-Moses-Buddha-Hillel-Jesus-Spinoza-Paine-Sagan & Mohammed, inspired every 76 years, 6000 years by the Messenger of God's Law, the Messiah, Halley's Comet: "WE'RE ALL ONE OR NONE!" "THERE IS NO GOD BUT GOD!" "TEACH LOVE THY ENEMY!" "LISTEN CHILDREN ETERNAL FATHER ETERNALLY ONE!" Israel-Moses-Buddha-Jesus-Mohammed: ONE! ALL-ONE!"

"22nd: Small minds decay! Average minds delay! Great minds teach All-One today! Win victory and all stand by you; give up? All deny you! Remember, the only difference between the brave and the coward, the Brave has an ideal to fight for, such as teaching the Moral ABC, that at once unites the human race in All-One-God-Faith! As teach Abraham & Israel, inspired by the Messenger of God's Law, the sign of the Messiah, Halley's Comet, the Blazing Star of Buddha-Bethlehem-Mohammed! "LISTEN CHILDREN ETERNAL FATHER ETERNALLY ONE!!"

"If you can talk to crowds & keep your virtue, or walk with kings & not lose that common touch! If neither loving friend nor enemy can hurt you; if all men count with you, but none too much! If you can work hard to teach each unforgiving minute ALL-ONE-GOD-FAITH mason Hillel taught carpenter Jesus to unite the Human race, come hell, hate, ban, you'll enjoy God's spaceship Earth & do great work within it; & which is more my son, you'll be a man! A man! "Sure, East is East and West is West & never the twain shall meet!" But there is neither East nor West, nor border, breed nor birth, once the Moral ABC unites all mankind free on God's spaceship Earth! Then & only then, no matter how rough the trip, how charged with punishment the scroll, you are the captain of thy ship, the master of thy soul! Each day, like a bird, perfect thyself first, to have courage & smile my friend! Think & act 10 years ahead! And the man without fault? He's dead! Do one thing at a time! Work hard! Get done! Then teach friend & enemy 'How to Work & How to Love' for God is Love, uniting All-One above in God's Eternal All-One-God-Faith! To dream that impossible dream! To reach that unreachable star! 'Til All-One, All-One we are! To fight that unbeatable foe! To go where the brave dare not go! To right the unrightable wrong! To love pure, chaste, from afar! To try 'til your arms are too weary!"

Bottom line, Dr. Bronner's products teach Kabbalah witchcraft, Freemasonry, new age mysticism & one world religion. We should never allow such teachings into our homes. We must boycott all of his products. We can make our own soap blend. The ingredients listed on the bottle of "18-in-1 Hemp Almond Pure Castile Soap" that I have are as follows:

Water, organic coconut oil, potassium hydroxide, organic palm kernel oil, organic olive oil, organic hemp oil, organic Jojoba oil, natural almond fragrance, citric acid, tocopherol.

I have discovered that by adding vinegar & baking soda, it makes the soap foam up much better.

NEVER AGAIN BUY OR PROMOTE DR. BRONNER'S MAGIC SOAP! IT IS SORCERY!

Who to Boycott, Why and How

PayPal: In early 2016, the state of North Carolina rightfully passed a law that people must use the public bathroom/restroom that matches the gender of their birth. This protects women and children and ALL of us from perverts who are sexually confused and mentally disturbed. I have the legal & constitutional right of freedom of speech. North Carolina has the right and the duty and responsibility to protect the citizens of their state. PayPal made a public announcement that they would NOT fulfill their plans to build a large PayPal center in the state of North Carolina, in protest of the new law protecting people from transgender & homosexual violation of our gender role bathroom privacy/standard. PayPal even ran a paid advertisement on FaceBook telling the world that they are protesting the new law by withdrawing their plans to build in North Carolina. Thousands of decent citizens then began to protest PayPal by closing their PayPal accounts. I have personally closed my account and I encourage all Christians and all people of Faith and decency to do the same. PayPal also has a long history of publicly speaking in favor of homosexuality and abortion & other leftist agenda. They give money to promote homosexuality and abortion. We should NOT fund abortion by using PayPal services.

Alternatives: Western Union and MoneyGram. Checks, money orders, credit cards & debit cards. Bank transfers.

[Dwolla](#) offers free sending & receiving of money only within USA. Also offers online merchant accounts and other financial services. For 11 other alternatives to PayPal. Also, I think it would be better to go back to the old fashion way of sending checks & money orders rather than online transactions, whenever possible. Support your local businesses.

Ebay: Ebay and PayPal used to be parts of the same company. They are now separate but both of their headquarters are still within the same city. Ebay continues to promote PayPal. PayPal is the number one source of payments that Ebay accepts and promotes. Therefore because of their affiliation and support of PayPal, we boycott them.

Alternatives: Your local auctions, flea markets, yard sales and newspaper. Your local businesses need your support!

Amazon: In 2012, Jeff Bezos, the billionaire founder of Amazon.com, and his wife, MacKenzie, have agreed to donate \$2.5 million to help pass a same-sex marriage referendum in Washington State, instantly becoming among the largest financial backers of gay marriage rights in the country. Amazon helps raise money for abortion clinics.

They also allow the sell of books & dvds on their website which promote homosexuality, abortion, satanism, etc. They do not set any morals or values in any attempt to protect the public from Islam, abortion or homosexuality. Would you give your business to a local store that sells the satanic bible, abortion books and homosexual books? Well, that's exactly what you are doing when you shop online at Amazon.com

Alternatives: Your local auctions, flea markets, yard sales and newspaper ads. Your local businesses and local citizens need your support! If you HAVE to buy specific things online, then try to buy directly from a company website that directly sells their products rather than going through Amazon. Confession/Disclaimer: Because I am legally considered financially poor, I am currently still using Amazon ONLY when necessary to attain items at a very cheap price whenever I cannot attain same or similar products cheap enough on other websites or locally. But I have made great progress at reducing my financial support of Amazon and I encourage you to do the same. I try to use [iHerb](#) whenever possible for my online purchases of herbs, vitamins & natural health products. I also try to support my local health food store. I believe that for most of us, it will be a process of weaning ourselves completely off from all of these companies that we have become so accustomed to using. I have made great progress at reducing my financial support of these companies and I will continue to improve about it.

Google: Google tracts your every move. Google owns YouTube and the Chrome internet browser as well as the famous search engine. They have partnered with most of the cell phone companies and computer companies to require you to use a Google account in order to use your smart phone & features of your computer. They have pictures AND satellite images of almost every house and business in America. Most cell phones track your location via Google. Your internet searches also track your location and what you are reading or searching for.

Alternatives: [DuckDuckGo](#) [Yandex](#)

Confession/Disclaimer: I still use Google some because it's the best internet search engine and so it's hard to not use it at all when you need something

that is not as easily found on other search engines. Plus, I do occasionally run paid advertisements on Google to try to reach & evangelize all nations with the truth, because I am realistic that Google is the #1 search engine and therefore I must use it as a tool of evangelism if I want to reach people in this modern world. However, I do use other search engines MORE often than Google, and only RARELY run paid advertisements.

I believe that for most of us, it will be a process of weaning ourselves completely off from all of these companies that we have become so accustomed to using. I have made great progress at reducing my use of Google and I will continue to improve about it.

YouTube: Owned by Google. See the Google section above. YouTube also allows violent hate speech against Christians, while prohibiting some Christians and other people from exercising free speech against islam & homosexuality.

Alternatives: [I Saw The Light Ministries Prophetic Videos](#) [I Saw The Light Ministries Other Doctrinal Videos](#)

[GodTube](#) [The Dove Channel](#)

Only \$4.99 per month, this website allows you to watch unlimited movies, documentaries, etc which are ALL approved by the Dove Channel as being Christian friendly. NO horror movies! Nothing promoting homosexuality, etc. You will need unlimited internet data to make this worth watching, but I highly recommend it. Of course, they are still Babylon and therefore there are some pagan Christmas movies, etc. You can watch movies from your web browser without any download, or you can download an app.

Confession/Disclaimer: I still have an account & channel with YouTube because I believe strongly that Jesus told me to keep using it so that I can reach the people with the truth. If I didn't have an international ministry, I would NOT have a YouTube account or channel. However, I also use GodTube and make all of my videos available directly on this ministry website. So I have made progress at helping others to not have to be completely dependent on YouTube for ministry videos.

I believe that for most of us, it will be a process of weaning ourselves completely off from all of these companies that we have become so accustomed to using. I have made great progress at reducing my use of Google and I will continue to improve about it.

Vimeo Bans Testimonies Of Deliverance From Homosexuality, Claims It's Hate Speech!

Alternatives: [I Saw The Light Ministries Prophetic Videos](#) [I Saw The Light Ministries Other Doctrinal Videos](#)

[GodTube](#) [The Dove Channel](#) Only \$4.99 per month, this website allows you to watch unlimited movies, documentaries, etc which are ALL approved by the Dove Channel as being Christian friendly. NO horror movies! Nothing promoting homosexuality, etc. You will need unlimited internet data to make this worth watching, but I highly recommend it. Of course, they are still Babylon and therefore there are some pagan Christmas movies, etc. You can watch movies from your web browser without any download, or you can download an app.

Facebook: Owned by Mark Zuckerberg who has repeatedly made public statements in support of Obama and leftist demon-crat agendas. He supports abortion, homosexuality, gay marriage and islam. Facebook allows violent hate language in comments/videos against Christians while prohibiting exercise of free speech of Christians from speaking boldly against islam, homosexuality and gay marriage.

Facebook requires that you use your real name in public online which is a major privacy issue and doesn't make sense in the global online internet world. The official rules is that you must NOT accept friendship of anyone who you do not personally know. This greatly reduces online social interaction. Facebook tracts everything you do online, even when you are NOT on a Facebook page, and then markets you to businesses and even to individuals who pay for advertising. Advertisers (even if they are not businesses) can target their ads to Facebook users based on gender, age, location, interests & affiliations. For example, a person could market an advertisement specifically to women age 20 and less, who live within 25 miles of a specific zip code, who have an interest in rock n roll music and marijuana but who do NOT have an interest in religion. Facebook has kept record of your online activities in order to direct market your personality to people who you do not know.

Alternatives: [Seen.Life](#), formally known as Seen.is has greatly improved. They now look almost exactly like Facebook. So if you close your Facebook account and switch to Seen.Life, you will feel pretty much at home. Their servers are based in Iceland, away from the territory of Obama. The founder of Seen.Life seems to be Conservative. He is the owner of BeforeItsNews. Unlike all of the companies that I am boycotting, I have not yet heard anything about him making any satanic comments in support of any lefist agenda. Although there are advertisements on their website, they claim to not tract you or sell your information. I have not heard of anyone being censored on their website. So I do encourage you to join. Right now, there are not as many people as Facebook but it's growing every day. You can invite your friends and family. You can join groups that fit your interest or else start a group. You are free to befriend people who you do not know. So you are free to build an online network/community! Most members welcome new friends regardless of who you are. However, I have noticed that most current members are wacky conspiracy theorists. But there are also some really

good decent people there as well. We can improve it with our participation.

Another alternative is to become more involved in the actual comments sections of the websites that you visit. Some websites, such as THIS ministry website, offer newsletters, comments sections, chat and/or forums. Become more directly involved in the websites that you trust. Support the causes and the leaders of the causes which interest you.

Starbucks: The Starbucks coffee company has repeatedly made public comments in support of homosexuality, gay marriage, abortion and other leftist agenda. They even said that they do NOT want the business of people who do not support gay marriage. They openly lobby for democrat leftist agendas. Their logo is that of a pagan woman goddess.

Alternatives: Dunkin Donuts, a great conservative business.

Ben & Jerry's: The Ben & Jerry's Ice cream company is owned by two unrepentant homosexuals. The company lobbies for homosexual leftist agendas.

McDonalds: McDonalds has repeatedly aired commercials which promote homosexuality. They also have Islamic Halal marked fish fillets and some of the equipment that is used to clean their fryer vats are also Halal marked.

Alternatives: Hardees, Bojangles & local privately owned restaurants.

Target: Target Department Stores have a long, repeated and continued pattern of promoting homosexuality. Now they even have opened up bathrooms for men pretending to be women, called "transgenders".

We also boycott all companies that have registered for the Halal Islamic Mark to be placed on their products. This includes McDonalds, Nestle and MANY other companies.

Pinterest Discriminates Against People Who Declare The Truth

Today, 7-23-17, I received a message from Pinterest saying "...we recently removed your "islam" board because it included many Pins that went against our policies on hate speech. "

However, the ONLY Pins I had were ONLY Pins that are 100% true FACTS, NOT hate speech. Pinterest is in violation of the US Constitution guaranteeing freedom of speech. It is my legal right to declare truth about Islam. I encourage everyone to protest Pinterest for their hate speech against Christians. I've decided to keep my Pinterest account for now but I have made the following image & uploaded it to Pinterest. I encourage you to also upload it to Pinterest. And also feel free to edit it to say "YouTube, Twitter or Facebook", etc. We must start fighting back. I was going to delete my Pinterest account. But then I decided to use Pinterest to fight back against them. Of course, they might ban me completely, and then I could sign up again with another name & keep fighting. More Christians need to start fighting back!

LEGAL NOTICE:

The US Constitution guarantees freedom of speech including declaring negative facts against Islam, Homosexuality & abortion. It is my religious duty as a Christian & my legal right as an American to speak out against these evils that are destroying American society. The distribution/evangelism of religious doctrines & beliefs in public forums such as this, is protected by the American Constitution. If you remove ANY of my posts, Pins, Tweets, images or comments about Islam, homosexuality or abortion or other matters where I am speaking my mind, then you are BREAKING THE LAW! This is hereby LEGAL NOTICE to you that you are LEGALLY WARNED to not infringe upon my expression of freedom of speech and freedom of religion to speak out against things that the bible says are evil. Social media has supported Islam, homosexuality, abortion & many other evils, but continues to discriminate against Christians & it must STOP NOW! We the people are sick & tired of being persecuted because we are Christian & we express our religious beliefs. We have legal rights to express our beliefs & what the bible says! LEAVE MY POSTS INTACT!

Signed, Legal Citizen of United States of America

Do We Need Pastors & Teachers?

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/pastors.html>

Whether you agree or disagree, I encourage everyone to always pray before and after reading ANY teaching on any website.

In these end times, There is a new and very popular doctrine that is going around, that we DON'T NEED and should NOT accept Pastors or Teachers. Let's examine their reasonings:

1 John 2:27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

Here, these false TEACHERS on the internet, ARE TEACHING that this verse means that we don't need any teachers. Yet they themselves are breaking their own doctrine BY TEACHING. And JOHN is TEACHING. Paul taught. Jesus taught. Peter taught. All of the prophets and apostles taught. Yet the claim is that today, we have the Holy Spirit which teaches all things. That's wonderful that YES we DO have THE Teacher inside of us IF we are truly saved and TRULY have The Holy Spirit. But yet isn't it also true that when a person first receives the Holy Spirit, that they are a BABY in Christ? That's what the Scriptures say. And it also talks about us learning and growing and maturing. Doesn't EVERY baby/child need someone to teach him the way? Isn't that what Philip did in **Acts 8:26-40**. And that was after the Holy Ghost/Spirit had been gifted unto man after the Day of Pentecost! Didn't also Paul enter the synagogues on the Sabbath day and taught?

Acts 18:4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

Acts 19:8 And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things concerning the kingdom of God.

Didn't Paul say that he was a teacher? **2 Tim 1:11** "Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher..."

Where is the verse that says that the "Apostles, Prophets, Evangelist, Pastors and teachers are done away"? NO SUCH VERSE EXIST. Instead, the Scriptures describe in great detail how that the New Covenant church is to be structured, with bishops, deacons, etc. These deacons are actually an INCREASE in teachers. NOT a reduction.

What did JE-sus say?

Luke 10:2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

Matthew 28:18-20 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Doesn't **Revelation 11** also speak of 2 men (The two witnesses) who will be His prophets to all nations? Aren't they apostles, prophets and teachers of the end time? **Matthew 24:14** And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

So what about **1 John 2:27**? What does it mean? If John is teaching that we should NOT have pastors and teachers, then he is alone and is himself TEACHING something completely contrary to MANY other Scriptures and therefore many verses would be contradicting and then we may as well throw the entire bible out the window. But we know better than that! The Bible does NOT contradict! It's the teachings of the false teachers which twist the scriptures out of context which make these verses SEEM to contradict. John is NOT denying the need for pastors and teachers. But rather he is asserting that we do not have to rely solely on men, since we do have access to The Father via JE-sus. We can do spiritual sacrifices of prayers and fastings OURSELVES and we can study the Scriptures ourselves and we can ask and receive true teachings directly from the Holy Spirit, but these things do NOT

erase all of the other scriptures and do not negate the need for proper structure for the church body of believers which is very clearly set forth in Scripture to include Apostles, Prophets, Evangelists, Pastors and teachers/deacons.

Another verse the false TEACHERS use is John 14:26 But the Comforter, who is the Holy Spirit and whom the Father will send in my name, will teach you all things. Yet are we to throw away the book of Acts and everything written after John? This SAME HOLY SPIRIT of John 14 is the SAME SPIRIT THAT ORDAINS TEACHERS AND PASTORS.

1 Cor. 12:3-29

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

4 Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

5 And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all.

7 But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

9 To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10 To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

12 For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Christ.

13 For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling?

18 But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member, where were the body?

20 But now are they many members, yet but one body.

Some people use this verse to try to prove that we don't need pastors. That's a HUGE twisting of Scripture! Look at verse 28!

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked.

25 That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

28 And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues.

29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

Another verse they try to use is

Hebrews 8:10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

But WHEN is Hebrews 8:10-11 talking about? Is this already fulfilled? NO! This is not yet fulfilled. Although the new covenant is even now already in our hearts, It is NOT currently true that ALL people KNOW HIM. Notice also that "I will be to them a GOD and they shall be my people" is referring to Rev. 21:3,7. It is talking about Paradise in the New Heavens and New Earth after all things are fulfilled. There is NO WAY POSSIBLE for Hebrews 8:10-12 to be referring to our current time frame.

If there was ever a time in history that we needed teachers, true teachers, It is NOW! MORE than ever before! And that includes Apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers. Today, most people are FILLED with false doctrines and lies of the devil. Everyone has been deceived. Rev.12:9 We NEED teachers of sound doctrine! The new testament is very clear that God has given us these people ordained for the work of helping us get straightened out in doctrine. The internet/Facebook is filled with FALSE teachers who ARE TEACHING that we don't need any teachers, apostles, prophets, pastors, teachers. They claim all these ordinations were done away with. OH LORD JESUS, HAVE MERCY ON US! This false teaching is a war on your soul. It is a direct attempt of the devil to hinder your growth in The Word of God and to hinder the true work of God.

You can easily see in the verses above that in the end times that the Gospel is going to be PREACHED. When you preach, you don't just read the word, you teach it. Preaching is not about screaming. It's about teaching/expounding.

Mark 4:34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

Luke 24:27 And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

Acts 11:4 But Peter rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded it by order unto them, saying,

Acts 18:26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly.

Acts 28:23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into his lodging; to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the law of Moses, and out of the prophets, from morning till evening.

Romans 10:17 So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

Philip explained it to the Ethiopian in Acts 8:25-40.

Paul explained it.

Jesus explained it.

Peter explained it.

Ephesians 4:11-16 and **1 Cor.12:27-28** tells us that God has ordained apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers. In no way, shape or form have apostles, prophets, evangelists, pastors and teachers been done away. They have not been done away. They remain to this day.

We all need teachers within the body of Christ.

But we need teachers who KNOW AND UNDERSTAND The Word of God.

Whenever someone tells you that we don't need teachers, apostles, prophets, evangelists or pastors, You need to either REBUKE them or else run away from them as fast as possible. Either way, you should disfellowship from them, block them. They are FALSE teachers who have come to steal, kill and destroy!

WARNING! If the person you are listening to, doesn't keep the Sabbath (every Saturday), they are not mature enough in the Word to be teaching you! If they preach AGAINST the sabbath or against the Holy Days (Feast days) or preach against tithes, they are FALSE teachers! If they keep christmas, easter, halloween, new years, birthdays, They are part of Babylon! They have need to be taught themselves!

Are Church Buildings Forbidden, Required or Necessary?

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/building.html>

Praise The Almighty Creator of Heaven and Earth! Many people across the world are learning and accepting many truths! People are being delivered from traditional Babylonian doctrines of man. That is Wonderful! But many times, when people learn that their pastors and "churches" have led them astray with many lies, deceptions and fairy tales, the people then become very much against anything and everything that resembles in any way, shape or form: traditional Babylon. Therefore they become against having pastors and against assembling in person, and against having a ministry building or church building. This article below will address the issue of whether "church" or ministry buildings are forbidden, required or necessary.

Let's examine each of the Bible Verses that people use to proclaim that having a church building or ministry building is wrong and therefore why we must meet only in "house churches", "home churches", "living room assemblies" and "outdoor gatherings". Let's see if these claims are true and accurate OR if they are taken out of context. What do these verses really teach? Do they teach that we CANNOT AND SHOULD NOT have a specific place set aside for formal worship? As we study each of these verses, Let us examine and test with an open mind to allow The Holy Spirit and the Scriptures to lead us to all truth, regardless of whether these verses will lead us to accept church buildings as acceptable OR forbidden. Either way, Let the Scriptures and Holy Spirit lead. NOT our opinions and own conclusions that we have ALREADY reached because of some other website or person who led us in our former conclusion. Let's study, test and examine each Bible passage, one at a time.

Whether you agree or disagree, I encourage everyone to always pray before and after reading ANY teaching on any website.

Acts 7:48, "Howbeit the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands;"

EXAMINATION: Let's get a little bit more of the context. I encourage you to read the entire chapter in the pages of your hard copy Bible there at home. But for time and sake of the internet, I will post here a few verses. Then Let's discuss these verses.

verse 43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

45 Which also our fathers that came after brought in with Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, whom God drove out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David;

46 Who found favour before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob.

47 But Solomon built him an house.

48 Howbeit the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest?

50 Hath not my hand made all these things?

51 Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye.

52 Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

Do you see the context?

The context is Stephen preaching against these Pharisees who have never understood the law and who have persecuted the men of GOD and his truth. The context is NOT whether or not we should have buildings to worship in. Will we DENY that the context is NOT whether or not we can have services inside a building set aside for services? He DOES mention temples. Absolutely. Why did he mention temples? Of course we know and acknowledge that the Pharisees and Sadducees worshipped the Temple building. That was clearly wrong. It was idolatry. So we CAN use this verse to teach that we should not worship church buildings. Have you ever met anyone in your life in modern times that literally worships their church building? Some of you may say "yes". But that is your opinion and judgment, whether correct or incorrect. Personally, in my many years of going to "church" buildings in the past, I have only known TWO women who thought that the building was the church. They were dedicated to THAT building. It was very special to them and it

was evident to me that their focus on wrong. But that was a very rare exception which I have never experienced with any other congregation. I am sure that it does happen more in the larger Baptist and Catholic branches churches. But still yet, by far, I do not honestly believe that most "church" goers worship the building. Even if you persist to believe that most people worship the building, let's consider that most people also worship money, cars, jobs, food, animals, girlfriends, boyfriends, etc. Does that mean that we should NEVER have any of these because of how other people wrongfully worship these things? Are these things forbidden because of other peoples abuse of these? The Pharisees and Sadducees wrongfully worshipped the Temple that our Creator had commanded to be built. Our Creator commanded the Temple to be built, and commanded people to attend services in that building! As well as the Tabernacle of Congregation before it. Stephens point was NOT that having a Temple or building is wrong, but rather that these Pharisees and Sadducees were putting the physical things BEFORE and ahead of The Father Himself, and that they were rejecting true righteousness. Stephen also pointed out that The Creator was much larger than the Earth itself. The Earth is His footstool. Therefore HE is not limited to just one building. HE cannot fit inside a building. HE is everywhere. These legalistic religious people were treating the Temple to be as the center of the Universe, as the muslims treat Mecca today & as the Jews treat the Western Wall. Can you deny that this was Stephens point? If Stephen really intended this to mean that we should never attend services in a formal building of worship then we must find a scripture to validate and verify that we are understanding this correctly. We should never take only one verse to make a doctrine. We need other verses to make sure that we understand correctly. So let's examine the other related verses.

Acts 17:24, "God...dwelleth not in temples made with hands;"

EXAMINATION: Let's examine the context. Verse 22 Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' hill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, To The Unknown God. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands;

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;

What is the context? Paul was speaking to the Athenians who worshipped MANY gods who were represented by statues in many different temples scattered around the region. The people literally worshipped these stone statues and the temples where the stone gods dwelt. Paul was basically saying that The True GOD was NOT stones who could not speak or see. He was saying that the true GOD did not dwell in such temples. The True GOD made Heaven and Earth. He is MUCH greater than stone, silver and gold. Was it in Paul's mind that he must teach these people to not have a building set aside where they could worship the true GOD every Sabbath and on The Holy Days? No, of course not. That was NOT his intent. His intent and the context of this verse was to deliver these people from idols and false gods. The context is NOT that the true followers of JE-sus Christ should not have a building to worship in. Can you deny this?

1 Corinthians 3:16 Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17 If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.

1 Corinthians 6:19 What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?

20 For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

2 Corinthians 6:16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you.

Ephesians 2:19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow citizens with the saints, and of the household of God;

20 And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone;

21 In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto a holy temple in the Lord;

22 In whom ye also are builded together for a habitation of God through the Spirit.

EXAMINATION: These Scriptures very clearly proclaim that The Holy Spirit lives in us. We are the dwelling place of The Holy Spirit. I would like to ask you this question: Is The Holy Spirit confined to our physical flesh and blood bodies? Is your body HIS cage? Can GOD exist outside our bodies? Is GOD every where? If there is a gathering of 10 million people all located in one location at one time and everyone of them is LOST. The Holy Spirit does NOT dwell in any of these people. These 10 million people must take up a lot of room. Perhaps several miles. Perhaps that in the midst of this huge gathering of lost souls that ONE PERSON in the middle has a sudden awakening? Perhaps he comes to a conclusion that "HEY! I'm LOST, this is ridiculous. I'm out of here! Get me out of here! JESUS Deliver me!" Do you think that because The Holy Spirit is NOT in any of these people covering several miles, that JESUS is unable to deliver this person and make a way of escape for him to get out among this horde of lost souls? My point is: Is JESUS so limited and confined to tiny little 5-6 foot spots of our human bodies? OR is HE in all places at all times, and sees and hears all things in all locations, all buildings, all nations, all planets, all galaxies? Are we doing the same thing that the Pharisees and Sadducees did? Are we limiting GOD and where HE can dwell and where HE cannot dwell? Are we worshipping our bodies the same way that they worshipped the Temple? Are we making our flesh and blood bodies the Temple Idol of the modern times? I THINK SO! I do not believe that we can honestly use ANY of these Scriptures to LIMIT GOD to just our fleshly bodies and say that HE cannot bless, ordain, anoint or move inside ANY building that is used to provide shelter for His Followers to assemble to Worship HIM. Are we making ourselves out to be like Pharaoh or Roman Emperors who thought THEY were GOD and they were the habitation of the fullness of the God Head?

NEXT PASSAGE USED: Hebrews 8:1 " Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

- 2 A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.
- 3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.
- 4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:
- 5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

CONTEXT: JE-sus is greater than the physical. JE-sus is greater than Moses and Aaron. The Heavenly Temple and Heavenly service is the model for the Earthly. JE-sus is Eternal and greater than the former men high priests. The context is NOT "I hereby teach and decree that you should not be meeting in church buildings". We should not take it out of context and try to teach something that was not meant to be taught from this passage. We can take this passage to teach that we should not worship stones carved out by men or erected by men. Absolutely we should never worship any object than our Creator. But it doesn't teach that it is wrong to build, buy or rent a building for the express purpose of a place of worship assembly.

Edification: The Temple versus the Synagogues:

Notice that all of the above scripture passages refer to THE TEMPLE, NOT to the synagogues. None of these verses say "God doesn't dwell in the synagogues. That's very interesting because all of these verses were written during a time when there was ONE Temple of GOD on Earth and MANY synagogues. If the Scriptures were really declaring as people claim, that we shouldn't have church buildings, wouldn't the scriptures mention that GOD "doesn't dwell in the synagogues", since there were MANY more of them than just the ONE central Temple? But the people were not worshipping the MANY Jewish synagogues. They were only worshipping the main Temple, (which it speaks against worshipping) and the Romans and pagans were worshipping the pagan temples (which it speaks against). Scripture speaks out against all pagan and idolatrous worship. Yet it does NOT mention these MANY synagogue buildings as evil. Hmmm

"looking forward to the city with foundations, whose architect and builder is God" (Hebrews 11:10)

Answer: Context: Everything in this life is temporary. Our houses, our "homes", our jobs, our physical bodies, etc etc etc. We are just learning and training in this life for the permanent eternal life and real HOME in the Paradise of new Heavens and the new Earth. Perhaps we should take this so literal as to burn down our houses! Perhaps it is sinful for ANY of us to live in physical houses? Hey, if we are going to be so legalistic as to say that we cannot and should not have physical buildings for worship, then let's just finish what we have started and conclude also that it's wrong to live in any type of physical structure. After all, GOD doesn't dwell in our homes either. HE's not in our houses. HE's not in our places of habitation. We may as well

NOT anoint our "homes". It's NOT our home! We should NOT have homes! It's forbidden! There is NO stopping point for legalism and taking verses out of context! Hee Haw!

Objection: Matthew 18:20 "For where two or three are gathered together in my Name, there am I in the midst of them." Therefore we do not need to have a formal location nor do we need lots of people.

Answer: First of all, I fully agree that in many cases, we do NOT need a formal building of worship known as a "church" building. It is wonderful that many people are meeting in "home churches"/"house churches". I have held house church in my own house as well as other people's houses and also outside in the public parks, etc. I know all about it. I've been there and done that. But let's acknowledge that we can also have just 2-3 people in a "church building" as well. Is that not true? In fact, in modern times in America, in many of the places of worship, formal church buildings, where people in Babylon are gathering, especially where the doctrines are MORE in line with the Scripture, many congregations are down to just a hand full of people. We definitely are NOT REQUIRED to have more than 3 people AND we are NOT required to have a church building. We can absolutely meet in barns, basements, living rooms, kitchens, car garages or outdoors. But HOW does this verse forbid a larger gathering??? How does this verse FORBID a formal place of worship? Is not a house a building? Is not a kitchen a building? If GOD doesn't dwell in a "church" building, then HE also does NOT dwell in your kitchen either and therefore we must NOT meet in your kitchen, going by the same theology that you are using to forbid a different type of building. Let's invite our brothers and sisters to meet in my kidney since I am the Temple!

Does this verse forbid us from going out to all nations and to all living souls to evangelize and witness to them the Gospel? NO. This verse should never be used to limit our evangelism. We must also read and apply all the verses that teach us to evangelize the Gospel. I do not believe for one minute that house churches are the best way of reaching more people, since very few true Followers of JEsus know your personal address. NOR do I believe that we must limit/hinder our witness/evangelism to only the people that we personally know and meet. Having a formal place of worship, a ministry building or "church" building as we know it as today in modern English, is MUCH more promotive to reaching more people, than hiding in your personal "homes". Remember, I have led many services over the years in house churches, in my house and in two other peoples' houses, AS WELL as many services outdoors. I have personally seen and experienced all of this. And I can testify that all of this has been very barren. It is difficult for others to find your sacred house churches. There are TONS of house churches all across the world, nation and in OUR LOCAL area, YET we don't even know where each other are! We can't even find each other! Much less, a person who is seeking the truth! It is EXTREMELY difficult for a person who is SEEKING to find a "house" church, even though there are MANY of them! House churches HINDER the evangelism of the Gospel. Period. It is NOT the CHURCH BUILDINGS that are hindering the Gospel. It is NOT the buildings that are teaching lies and Babylonian doctrines. It is NOT the buildings that are the fault for apostasy & false teachings. It is the PEOPLE such as the false pastors. It is the blind leading the blind. The same is true in MANY of the "house churches". It really is no different. MOST house churches are led by women who don't understand the Scriptures. Women who lead their husbands. Women and men who are just as deceived as the traditional churches, just on different issues. Playing "house church" DOESN'T solve the problem of deception.

Objection: A Lot of people will not step foot into a church building. Therefore by having house churches, we can reach people that traditional churches cannot reach.

Answer: It is TRUE that there are MANY people who will NOT step foot into a traditional church. But why? Is it because these people hate buildings? DO they detest wood and brick? OR is it that they detest Judgement? Many of them also detest righteousness, repentance and correction. It is my experience that these same people also will not step foot into a house church. To them, it is the same thing, a group of self righteous, all knowing SAINTS/hypocrites who will Judge me! House churches do not solve this problem. The answer is having the right approach/Spirit and the right doctrines. NOT tearing down the building.

Objection: The early church met in their homes, therefore we should too.

Answer: WHY did the early church meet in their homes? Was it because they thought that temples, synagogues and "church" buildings were forbidden? NO. The ONLY reason they were meeting in their homes was because they were HIDING from the officials who had forbidden the Name of JE-sus and true Worship. That's FACT and we cannot deny it. There is nothing in history or in Scripture to indicate that they thought that synagogue buildings were forbidden by JE-sus and the apostles. Meeting in houses was ONLY out of avoidance of being arrested and crucified. The time is coming VERY SHORTLY when even in America, we will have to resort to such practices again and go into hiding again. But we are NOT required to hide in our houses YET as of the writing of this article on Nov. 8, 2015. And when we DO return to hiding, our Sabbath services will be in barns, basements, houses, etc. out of necessity of survival, NOT OUT OF THE LAW.

Objection: Babylonian leaders spend tons of money on building grand church buildings to fit thousands of people and continue to spend money every year to keep adding onto the building. The money should be used instead for the work of the Gospel and for the poor and needy.

Answer: I fully agree that traditional Babylon is led by greedy men and women who are ignorant of Truth, the blind leading the blind, and in some cases outright demonic people, wolves leading the sheep astray. But just because there are tons of wolves in the world who are filling their pockets full of money, DOESN'T mean that there aren't a few good men of GOD out there some where who are truly serving the flock in the center of The Father's Will. We should not hinder/forbid those few good apostles, prophets and pastors from having shelter for their flocks that they are truly leading to Christ JE-sus. Shepherds should have enough common sense and liberty to get their flock out of the cold, wind and rain. We also need restrooms. We also need a place large enough to hold all of the people who will be attending. We also need to consider security, concerning whether we want to allow everyone to come to our homes and know where we sleep! There is NOTHING wrong with providing a safe, secure, dry, warm location for people to assemble to hear The Word Of GOD and grow in the Spirit and in the Truth. There is nothing wrong with providing the needs of the congregation and of the community.

Objection: We are the Church, the People are the Church. NOT the building.

Answer: Duh!

2 Timothy 2:14 Of these things put them in remembrance, charging them before the Lord that they STRIVE NOT ABOUT WORDS TO NO PROFIT, BUT TO THE SUBVERTING OF THE HEARERS.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, RIGHTLY DIVIDING THE WORD OF TRUTH.

16 BUT SHUN PROFANE AND VAIN BABBLINGS: FOR THEY WILL INCREASE UNTO MORE UNGODLINESS.

I think that most people understand that the people are the "Church". All of this striving about words to no profit really is a stumbling block that is based upon legalism of the LETTER of the Law, rather than on the Spirit of the Law. MANY of these same people that want to continue to bring up this issue of what the word "church" means are the same people who wrongly claim that the words "Christ, God, Jesus and Lord" are pagan. Just like the Pharisees and Sadducees, They are FULL of head knowledge, yet, they do NOT understand what The Scriptures say.

2 Timothy 3:5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

6 For of this sort are they which creep into HOUSES and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.

Objection: House churches promote truth and fellowship. There is a lack of true doctrine and true fellowship in the "churches".

Answer: I fully agree that house churches CAN promote truth and fellowship. However, the same things can be accomplished ANYWHERE that a true assembly of believers meet. Again, the problem does NOT lie within the brick and mortar. But rather in the people themselves.

Objection: Church buildings cause pride.

Answer: Pride is a matter of the heart and mind. It is Spiritual. It is not brick and mortar. Clothing can cause pride. Cars, jobs, money, friends, MANY things can cause pride. The answer is correcting the heart/soul. NOT prohibiting anyone from having or using these physical things. A church building can cause pride OR a person CAN be delivered from pride while attending in a building.

Psalm 122:1 "I was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together:

4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the Lord, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the Lord.

5 For there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David.

6 Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

7 Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace be within thee.

9 Because of the house of the Lord our God I will seek thy good.

This song was written by David. He was not worshipping the Temple nor was he worshipping Jerusalem. But he was happy and excited to go to The House of the LORD and especially at the Festival of Tabernacles. He did have respect for the House of the LORD and for Jerusalem. Respect and worship are two very different things. We should not confuse the two and we should not wrongfully judge someone and accuse them of worshipping a building if they are truly only showing RESPECT toward a place that is ordained for Worship or for The Work of the Kingdom. We know that Jacob also had respect for a specific location that he called "The House of the LORD" in [Genesis 28](#). There is nothing wrong with having honor and respect for a man of GOD, for a pastor or for the House of the LORD. I acknowledge that JE-sus doesn't dwell in Temples made with human hands. When I say this, I mean that GOD is greater and bigger than any building and even bigger and greater than the Earth itself. But I do NOT mean that HE will NOT bless, ordain and anoint any ministry building or church building! I do NOT mean, and Paul and Stephen did NOT mean that HE will not be present during any services held inside a church building. To believe that, would be nothing but legalism and taking all these Scriptures out of context, as well as to hinder and limit what HE will and can do. All of the above verses were written in an attempt to destroy legalism. Instead, modern day Hebrew root cults and their followers have used these verses to PROMOTE legalism. That's a major twisting of Scripture and counterproductive to the work of the True Gospel. However, because that the Jews DO worship an imaginary new Temple, we CAN and SHOULD use these verses to teach that a Third Temple will NOT be built.

By the following verses, I can very safely conclude that Paul and the Apostles did NOT consider it wrong to enter the synagogues (buildings of worship) to teach and worship, as long as the teachings and worship were CORRECT. When the teachings were not correct, they entered these buildings to teach the Truth to those who did not yet have the understanding of the truth. Paul didn't tell these people that they must stop attending services inside buildings, but rather, He just simply taught them about JE-sus.

Acts 9:20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God.

Acts 13:5 And when they were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to their minister.

Acts 13:14-42 I will let you read this longer passage yourself in your hard copy bible at home.

Acts 14:1 And it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed.

Acts 18:4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

Acts 19:8 And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things concerning the kingdom of God.

Very clearly Paul was NOT against holding services in "church" buildings, then known as "synagogues". I don't think that he would want, nor that JE-sus wants, us to hide in our house churches UNTIL The Abomination of Desolation occurs which ushers in the Great Tribulation.

Many times, after people learn the truth and start their obedience to JE-sus Christ and start coming out of sinful ways, they become overly ambitious to the point of legalism and believing false doctrine based on legalism. It is great that people are learning and accepting that we MUST stop watching horror movies, stop listening to hard rock and heavy metal and that we must stop watching Disney movies, etc. It is wonderful that people are waking up to the Fact that we must be extremely careful what we allow into our eye gates and ear gates and into our homes. But sometimes, in their attempt to come out of sin, they become overly legalistic and even embrace false doctrines based on their efforts to come out of the world. For example, because many people are now realizing that MANY of the television evangelists and traditional denominational pastors are NOT ordained of GOD and are actually ignorant blind people leading the blind masses of sheep, People are jumping to the wrong conclusion that there are NO real prophets, apostles or pastors in our new covenant time frame. They are teaching that we DON'T need pastors, teachers or leaders, which goes directly contrary to the Holy Scriptures. It becomes a form of rebellion. Their attempt to come out of "Babylon" is actually leading them into ANOTHER Babylon of false doctrine. The same is true with music.

It is true that we MUST abstain from wicked music such as that of Michael Jackson, Madonna, [Elvis Presley](#), Beetles, ACDC, Metallica, Pink Floyd, Kiss, Beyonce, Miley Cyrus, Nirvana, Deerhunter, Vampire Weekend, "Against Me", and MANY others! We must be careful to NOT embrace artists that have openly blasphemed Jesus Christ as did John Denver and many others. We don't want to accept the music of people who are satanic, atheist, demonic, homosexual, pedophile, or blasphemous. This is very clear.

But MANY people are jumping to a wrong conclusion that the ONLY music that we can listen to is ONLY Gospel Music/songs. That is going OVERBOARD and is Legalism. There is nothing wrong with singing about or listening to music about Love, life, culture, relationships, memories, etc. What makes a lot of secular music that is out there today wrong is NOT that it's not Gospel, but because it's blatantly satanic or antichrist, or there is a satanic energy about the music. But if an artist who is NOT satanic sings a song that is NOT satanic, there is nothing wrong with listening to it. Most people do not have the discernment to know whether a song is satanic or not. Most people are blind and are in darkness and cannot tell the difference between light and dark. But people's ignorance does not make ALL music and ALL songs satanic. A song is not satanic just because it talks about love, or their first love, or relationships, family, culture, etc. What makes a song satanic can be the vibration/cords, subliminal messages, or lyrics that are sinful such as lyrics which promote homosexuality, abortion, murder, hate, rebellion, etc.

GOD doesn't expect us to be literally worshipping Him every second of the day. HE doesn't expect us to literally crucify the flesh, cut ourselves or whip the flesh into submission by legalistic mannerisms. It is fully acceptable to enjoy ourselves, enjoy food, enjoy a drink, enjoy music, enjoy a board game, enjoy swimming, enjoy sitting out in the sun, sun bathing, hiking, exercising, etc. There is nothing wrong with a person drinking a beer and nothing wrong with a man having his shirt off in public. WE HAVE LIBERTY TO ENJOY LIFE! In the time of the Apostle Paul, there were religious people in [Colossians 2:16–23](#) who thought that they attained a higher degree of Holiness by neglecting the pleasures of the flesh, i.e. alcohol, feasts, sabbaths, celebrations, etc. Paul warned against such legalism and encouraged the Saints to exercise their Liberty. We CAN do things that are NOT focused upon HIM every second of the day. Even when all things are fulfilled and we are in the Fullness of The Kingdom of GOD, we are NOT going to be worshipping Him 24/7. We are NOT robots and we DO have the freedom to enjoy life to its fullness but without sin. It is NOT a sin to listen to or sing a song about life. As long as the lyrics and cords are NOT dark, antichrist or satanic AND as long as that artist is not satanic/blasphemous or a danger to your soul.

I KNOW that JE-sus used Bluegrass music to bring me to where HE wanted me to be. I KNOW that HE does not condemn every bluegrass song every written. HE also does not condemn every country song every written. I enjoy bluegrass, country and even some SOFT rock such as what you would hear on a typical radio program of "Delilah", even though she herself is not a true Christian and her doctrines are antichrist, I am not really promoting her program but pointing to the type of music that she plays on air, that most of it is clean, acceptable soft rock music, such as innocent love songs.

I have a VERY strong and special relationship with JE-sus Christ. HE has used me to proclaim some very major revelations & prophecies for the end times. I KNOW His voice and no other will I follow! I KNOW that HE has not condemned me for listening to the music that I listen to. I am extremely careful about what/who I listen to. I have thrown away CD's and tape of artists that I used to listen to. I abstain from many artists/groups that other people do not comprehend are satanic such as Elvis. Elvis WAS one of my favorites, But then I learned that he was an occultist and was in extreme darkness. Therefore I HAD to throw away everything that I had that he had recorded. I also used to love Dolly Parton. But then I came to realize how antichrist she is. She is very hypocritical as she supports homosexual sin while she condemns Christians for speaking out against the sin of homosexuality. There is no way that I can support such an antichrist person and so I threw away all of her stuff. I also will no longer listen to Tim McGraw due to his support of wicked Obama, or to Carrie Underwood due to her support of homosexual marriage. I also refuse to listen to "Little Big Town" and many others. So, I know all about making sacrifice and coming out of the world. I know all about giving up worldly idols. But to say that ALL music is evil except gospel, that's just going overboard and being legalistic. We cannot come out of this world, but rather only out of sin and sinful behaviors. It is NOT a sinful behavior to sing/dance/laugh or to relax or enjoy ourselves. Just because "The world" does it, doesn't automatically mean it's GOT to be wrong. The world also puts on their pants one leg at a time, that doesn't mean that we shouldn't do the same. The world uses forks and spoons. That doesn't mean that we shouldn't do the same. The world laughs. That doesn't mean that we should never laugh. Something is only a sin when it goes against the laws of GOD (the ones that were not done away with the old covenant) or goes against the Will of GOD or against the Spirit of GOD. Singing about life does NOT do any of these things as long as the lyrics and cords are acceptable.

There are a ton of bluegrass songs that are clean and acceptable. NOT all bluegrass. But there are plenty of bluegrass that is acceptable. There are also tons of classical music, soft rock and country songs that are acceptable. The artists are NOT 100% perfect and yes they are in Babylon as we all once were. But the following artists are not satanic and neither is their music.

Small sample of country songs that I fully believe are acceptable to JEsus:

Josh Turner, Country Gospel: Me & GOD

LORD Have Mercy on a Country Boy. Josh Turner, Country Gospel

Brand New Girlfriend by Steve Holy.

I'm still a guy by Brad Paisley

I'm Gonna Miss Her, Brad Paisley

He can't even bait a hook, Justin Moore

Ladies Love Country Boys, Trace Adkins

Dierks Bentley - What Was I Thinkin'

Easton Corbin - A Little More Country Than That

Easton Corbin - All Over The Road

Billy Currington - Good Directions and Turnip Greens

Kip Moore - Somethin' 'Bout A Truck

Randy Houser - How Country Feels

Randy Houser - Boots On

Randy Houser - Like a Cowboy

Lee Brice - I Don't Dance

Florida Georgia Line - Cruise You make me want to cruise with my windows down.

Rodney Atkins - Take A Back Road

Toby Keith - As Good As I Once Was

Alan Jackson - Country Boy

Alan Jackson - Where I Come From

John Turner Songs:

Your Man

Why Don't We Just Dance

I wouldn't be a man

Firecracker
Everything is Fine
King of the Road, With Randy Travis
Punching Bag
Loretta Lynn's Lincoln
Chris Young Music:
Who I am with You. I sing this to Jesus.
I can take it from there
The Man I want to Be I sing this to Jesus.

I write this article in the hopes of the edification and correct doctrine of the Body of Christ until we all attain to the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, to a mature man, to the measure of the stature which belongs to the fullness of Christ. As a result, we are no longer to be children, tossed here and there by waves and carried about by every wind of doctrine, by the trickery of men, by craftiness in deceitful scheming; but speaking the truth in love, we are to grow up in all aspects into Him who is the head, even Christ, from whom the whole body, being fitted and held together by what every joint supplies, according to the proper working of each individual part, causes the growth of the body for the building up of itself in love. *Ephesians 4:13-16* (NASB)

GOD has given us Liberty which is to be used in contradiction to the spirit of Legalism. Such Liberty is NOT license to sin, but it is license to live and not be UNDER the law (under bondage & legalism of the letter of the law without exercising the Spirit of the law). I hope that one day in the Great Tribulation, that I will be with other Brothers and Sisters in JEsus Christ relaxing around a nice campfire and there will be someone playing a guitar and we will be singing both Gospel songs AND some good ole country music and bluegrass!

In JE-sus Name,
Apostle Tim of Tennessee, I Saw The Light Ministries

Why Do I Call Myself an Apostle? What is an Apostle? Are There Apostles?

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/apostle.html>

Are There Still Apostles?

A lot of people today no longer believe in Apostles or Prophets. They claim that Paul was the last of the Apostles and that John was the last of the prophets. If that's the case, then there are also no longer any pastors, evangelists or teachers because the New Testament declares that the structure of the church administration is Apostles, Prophets, Evangelists, Pastors and teachers. [Ephesians 4:11-16](#) and [1 Cor. 12:28](#). So if one is done away with, then so are all the other offices and administrations of the church. That's just plain and simple common sense. So I don't understand how anyone can be so anti-authority and rebellious to make such an antichrist and non-biblical statement as that there are no longer any apostles or prophets! There are simply NO Scriptures which declare such a deletion of the the structure of the church. Any use of Scriptures to try to teach such is a very clear twisting of the Holy Scriptures and such people WILL be held accountable.

The Almighty Creator JE-sus has ALWAYS chosen and spoken to individual men whom HE called and ordained as Apostles and Prophets, etc. HE spoke through Moses, Jonah, Noah, Paul, John, Peter, etc. HE has NOT changed. HE STILL SPEAKS TODAY. The people who say that GOD no longer speaks, simply do not want HIM to speak! They hate the Word of GOD! But GOD is NOT a deaf mute! HE is still alive and HIS Mouth is NOT shut!

The Scriptures declare that in the end time, our time, HE will have 2 witnesses, who will be Prophets, who will be 2 men who will run their worldwide prophetic ministry from Jerusalem. Antichrists try to claim that these 2 witnesses were already fulfilled, or were the old and new covenant, or are the entire end time church. Yet none of these claims fit the Scripture description of the 2 witnesses. It is very clear in Scripture that they are 2 human men who are capable of death, they are in the END times, they witness from Jerusalem, their dead bodies will lay in the streets of Jerusalem for exactly 3.5 days. This cannot be describing the old and new covenants or the entire church. These prophecies have NEVER been fulfilled. The book of Revelation is for the LAST Generation of the end times, not for people 1,000-2,000 years ago. Anyone who believes that the Book of Revelation was already fulfilled and is NOT for the end time generation, these people WILL BE HELD ACCOUNTABLE FOR THEIR ANTICHRIST RHETORIC. They are simple following the man made doctrine that some other ignorant antichrist taught them, INSTEAD of learning by prayer, fasting and reading the Holy Scriptures. I tell you that a great day of Judgment is coming DURING the Great Tribulation!

What is an Apostle?

Many people claim the title of Apostle and/or Prophet. Thousands upon thousands of people claim these titles. Yet they do NOT understand what these titles mean NOR have they been called or ordained into these offices of administration of the church. The Scriptures are very clear that women are NOT to have authority over the men. Yet the majority of people using these titles are power hungry women who are claiming this Apostleship and Prophet authority of the church which consist of both men and women! This is the spirit of Jezebel working to dominate men and to destroy our society. The Scriptures are clear that these are ADMINISTRATIONS/OFFICES of the Church. Women should NOT hold administration/office/power/authority over the church. ONLY MEN can hold offices of administration. Women can be prophetess but that is NOT an office or administration. A prophetess is a woman with the gift of prophecy. A man can also have the gift of prophecy without being a Prophet. It's one thing to see and declare a prophecy. But a person who holds the administrative office of Prophet exercises authority over the evangelists, pastors and teachers. Apostles are the highest human office of the New Covenant church. We do NOT have human high priests. JEsuS is the High Priest. Apostles are GOD's highest representative on the Earth in the New Covenant time era. The Apostle Paul declared things from GOD that had never been spoken before. HE brought forth new and better understanding of the Holy Scriptures. He exercised great power and authority over the church in many cities. He was the overseer or district manager. He planted churches and he appointed pastors and evangelists. Apostles are over the Prophets, evangelist, pastors and teachers. Prophets are not over the Apostles. But Prophets are over the evangelist, pastors and teachers. Evangelist are over the pastors and teachers. Pastors are over the teachers/deacons. Women can be deaconesses. But a woman deaconesses is to teach only the women and young children. For more information about the female roles in the church.

A man can hold MORE than one office at a time. Paul held the offices of all 5 administrations. We know that he was an apostle. We know that he was a prophet. In [1 Thes.](#) and [2 Thes.](#), [1 Cor. 15](#) etc he spoke of end time events. These are very important prophetic scriptures to the end time church of our time frame. He was an evangelist. He traveled far and wide evangelizing the gospel. He had been a pastor to the churches which he established until someone was able to take over. He didn't just hand over a newly established church to a new convert!!!! In [1 Tim. 2:7](#) he claimed that he was an

"apostle", "teacher" and a "preacher". So very clearly he had more than one office of administration. In conclusion, an apostle is a district manager or overseer of the church. He is over a region, city or nation. He could be over all the churches in Africa, South America, USA, China, Texas, Detroit, etc. He is over a region. He exercises authority to correct doctrine and practices of the church. Prophets do the same but are subject to Apostles unless he holds both the offices of Prophet and Apostle. Currently during the time of the writing, 2015, there are very FEW true Apostles, Prophets, Evangelists, Pastors OR teachers. The world is currently FILLED with FALSE apostles, FALSE prophets, FALSE evangelists, FALSE pastors and FALSE teachers/deacons. But during the Great Tribulation, many people will be delivered from their traditional Babylonian doctrines of man. GOD will raise up those who have been hindered, shut up and persecuted by the hirelings that run the world's church structure now.

Are these only descriptive words or actual titles?

Many people claim that "apostle" and "prophet" are only descriptive words that describe someone. They can certainly be used to describe someone such as "Paul the apostle". However, when we are dealing with offices of government/Kingdom, they become titles such as "President Reagan", "Governor Smith", "Ambassador Smith", "Mr. Smith", etc. To use these titles when referring to the person, shows proper respect. The person who holds these titles actually claim the title and sign documents and letters using the title as part of their name.

In the actual Scriptures, in the Greek language, adjectives and articles such as the word "The" came AFTER the subject noun. So in Greek it would say something like "Paul The Apostle", but the proper translation would be "The Apostle Paul". If the article "the" is missing, it would be more accurate to translate it "Apostle Paul" which would be a title, not descriptive alone. Such is the case in [2 Cor. 1:1](#) (KJV) "Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in all Achaia"

In Greek, "Apostle" comes after "Paul" which in English should more accurately be translated "Apostle Paul". In this verse there was not any article such as "the" or "an". Mankind has inserted that. The scriptures (rather than man's translations) shows that Paul called himself "Apostle Paul" in a title form. He claimed his position of administration over the Church/Ekklesia. If an administrator refuses to claim his position/authority, he is useless.

Why Do I Call Myself an Apostle?

What good does it do for a manager of a business such as McDonald's, just to use a worldly example, if that manager will NOT claim his title, position and authority??? IF he will not say to the other employees and the patrons of the restaurant "I am the manager", then he is a useless manager! He needs to be fired! The same thing goes for a president of a nation. A mayor, governor, etc. The same thing goes for a local pastor. A pastor who will not stand up and claim his title, position and authority of service to the congregation is NOT worthy of his position. We know that there ARE still pastors and teachers. So why wouldn't there still be Apostles, prophets???

Paul claimed HIMSELF as an Apostle. This is NOT out of pride. He was simply stating his position that JESUS had given him so that he could do his job. A pastor, manager, governor, president, apostle, evangelist, prophet or apostle CANNOT do his job if he is so weak as to not claim his position.

So I do NOT claim the position of Apostle in order to be a bully, NOR out of pride. But only, in order that I may do my job and fulfill the commission that I am ordained to do. JE-sus called me to declare the identity of the [Son of Perdition](#). There is no one else on the planet that is publishing this revelation to the degree that I am. HE used me to declare the true identity of the [mark of the beast](#) and of the [4 Horsemen](#), the 7 seals, and much more. HE called me to translate the Scriptures in the [Alpha and Omega Bible](#). So How can I deny my offices? I MUST start proclaiming my offices, just as Paul did, so that I can do what I have been called to do. I do not know why JESUS has chosen me. I am NOT special or more Holy. I do not think that I have a big problem with pride. People who really know me do not seem to think that I have a problem with pride. This isn't about me. That's why that most of the time I do not put my name on anything I write. This website isn't about me. The books, etc are not about me. All of this is about The Father in JESUS Name, HIS Word and Kingdom. But I MUST claim my offices and authority if I am going to do what JESUS has called me to do. So I claim these offices in obedience and reverence to Jesus Christ. I am an apostle of JESUS Christ. I am a servant of Jesus Christ and of the church, the body of Christ. I hold all 5 offices of administration of the end time church. There are others which do the same. But very few at the current time. I look forward to the day when there will be many more men to stand up to take their ordained offices of the Church! I ask that everyone examine the books, videos, newsletters and articles that I present, but I ask that you examine all of these things **in much prayer and fasting**.

In JE-sus Name,

Apostle Tim of Tennessee, I Saw The Light Ministries,
General of The Army of JESUS.

How to Fast, Pray and Study the Bible

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/prayerfasting.html>

Many people have asked me over the years about how to pray and fast. Therefore I write this article to serve the needs of the people, to help them pray and fast more effectively.

Prayer

There are many ways to pray. Sometimes you can pray for a few seconds, minutes or hours. It can range from 5 seconds to many hours. Every prayer should be different. NOT based on a time clock. Just pray what needs to be said. Open up your heart & mind to The Father. Just pour yourself out to Him & share with Him your needs, concerns & feelings. Be HONEST with Him. You cannot hide your feelings from Him. So just be honest. Tell Him what you are thankful for & what you still need. The Bible says that we have not because we haven't asked. Don't be afraid to ask for what you need. But DON'T be asking to win a lottery or to get rich or for an expensive fancy car, etc. GOD is NOT your winning lottery ticket or a genie. He is not here to fulfill your carnal desires & greed. But He is willing to help with the things that you TRULY need, especially concerning Spiritual matters.

You should start your prayer with worship & thanksgiving. You don't approach The Father in a greedy attitude, give me this, give me that. I need this. I need that. But rather, You approach The King with THANKSGIVING AND PRAISE.

THEN, you lead into what your concerns are: The Spiritual needs of others & your Spiritual needs. Then the physical needs of others. Then your physical needs. Speak to Him with your heart, NOT as a ritual. You are NOT required to keep your eyes closed or your head bowed every time that you pray. You can pray looking upward, while sitting up, while walking, etc. But some time praying while bowed & on your knees is also needful.

Then you finish with Thanks and asking that HIS Will be Done and For His Kingdom to Come Soon. This is the pattern of prayer that JE-sus set forth in Matthew 6. Then walk away from the prayer knowing that everything is in HIS Hands and that HE is in Control. Do NOT worry. Trust Him. You have given your burdens to Him in Prayer. Leave it to Him. Then go Live Life in accordance to His Will and with His Spirit. It's all going to be alright.

You may repeat certain things/people/situations in each prayer. BUT do not start sounding like a broken record (exactly like yesterday's prayer). Do not use repetitive words like 10 "hail mary's". Your prayers should evolve with new petitions, new thanks, etc. You should pray many times a day. Mostly a few seconds each. Pray while driving, before going into ANY building, any store, any restaurant, any business. Pray before reading the bible AND after reading the bible. Pray before reading any website or any book. Pray over all your medicines when you pick them up from the pharmacy (in the car afterwards). Pray over your food before you eat.

Pray first thing in the morning. Pray last thing at night at bedtime. These 2 should typically be your longest prayers of the day AM and PM. Occasionally, you should CRY OUT to The Almighty. This means to pour out your tears to Him. There are MANY things to pray about including people's souls and lives. So it should be easy to find something to cry out about! You should pray AT LEAST a total of 30 minutes per day. There is nothing in the Scriptures which declare this. It is just my recommendation. I cannot see how that any person who is truly living for and seeking our wonderful Creator can go without at least 30 minutes of prayer per day especially in this end time generation when there is SO MUCH to be praying about! The MORE that you pray the better.

But you can pray for many hours per day and still NOT know GOD and HE will NOT hear your prayers unless you are truly seeking Him and willing to repent and truly live for Him in obedience. The Scriptures are very clear that HE will NOT "hear" (meaning accept and answer) our prayers unless we are willing to surrender to Him and His Will and the Truth. John 9:31, Isaiah 59:2 If we are living for the devil, HE will NOT accept and answer our prayers. You might pray for a job and receive a job but that doesn't mean that JE-sus sent it to you. Even the devil can send you money, cars, jobs, houses, girlfriends, boyfriends, husbands, wives, friends, jewelry, things that can lead you away from JE-sus! If you are living in a lifestyle of sin, the only prayers that JE-sus will accept and answer positively is the prayers of repentance and salvation. Therefore to have our prayers answered, we need to be living a Holy and acceptable life to JE-sus Christ. If we want Him to answer our prayers for the sick, for our family, for our friends, or for ourselves, we need to be trying our best to live for Him. We will make mistakes but we should try our best especially in this last generation of this age so near to the Return of JE-sus Christ!

Prayer should NOT be a burden. I understand that many of us have tons of people on our prayer list. And there is always something new to pray about. It is not necessary to lift up 124 names in every prayer. You can lift up, perhaps, 10 names per prayer, or just 4 names. Then in the next prayer pray for a different set of people. Sometimes you may want to just lift up into the air the notebook full of names and say something like "I lift up ALL of these people and all of these needs to you. You know everyone of them". Sometimes you may want to stop praying for someone and replace their name with someone else. Other times, you may want to pray for someone FOREVER or until their deliverance/healing/salvation is completed. Prayer can be made easier by knowing and understanding that JESUS already knows everything you have already said a million times and everything that you are going to say. Some times our prayer should be simply "Your Will LORD". Too many times we are asking for what we think should happen. But more often, we should simply pray "Your Will Be Done". When we are totally exhausted at the end of the day, sometimes we can resort to total surrender to His All Knowing Power and simply say "Thy Will be Done". You should end all prayers with "In JESUS NAME". There is nothing in Scripture which declares this. It is just my pastoral counsel, considering that there is POWER in JESUS Name and by using His Name, you are declaring that you are praying under His Authority and not to any other deity. It doesn't matter if you say "Dear Father", "Dear JESUS" or "Dear Holy Spirit". HE is all of this and more. HE is not 3 beings, 3 persons or 3 spirits or 3 god heads. So you can address Him with any of these salutations or even as "The Eternal", "The Creator", "The Almighty", "Alpha and Omega", etc. But we should ALWAYS include "JESUS" name at some point in our prayer especially at the end. Although HE has many titles, There is only ONE Name by which mankind may be Saved, and that is "JESUS". [Acts 4:10-18](#) Whether you read this in English, Greek or Hebrew, it says "JESUS", NOT Yeshua, Yahshua, yahweh, Jehovah or any other name.

It is important to have some alone time for your longer prayers. You may have to tell your spouse and kids that you are going into prayer and therefore to not bother you until you come out of the closet, bathroom, bedroom, car, etc. You should not answer the door in the morning or the phone in the morning until you have spent time in prayer. If you are married or have children, it's also important to have group prayers. The Man of the house should lead group prayers at the breakfast/dinner table. The Man of the house may also be led to read some Scriptures to the family at some time during each day or night. If there is NO man of the house, then the oldest lady of the household is to take the Spiritual lead until GOD provides a male leader.

Fasting

As there are many ways to pray, there are also many ways to Fast. Fasting is the most neglected part of the modern Christian's life. The Scriptures are clear that Fasting is a powerful tool that we should not neglect. The first time that you fast, you may want to fast for only one meal or for 3-6 hours. Then next time, increase to 2 meals or 6-8 hours. Then to 3 meals or 12-24 hours. Then increase over time to 2-3 days and then up to 3-7 days, etc. The point is to gradually increase the fasting lengths of time as you become more capable of fasting for longer periods of time.

When beginning a fast, declare to JESUS exactly how long the fast will be and what kind of fast you are doing, for example, "I am fasting for 24 hours and drinking only water" OR "I am fasting for 7 days and drinking only water and fruit and vegetable juices, NO solids". Also declare to HIM why you are fasting for example "for Nancy's healing", "for my deliverance from porn", "that I will be stronger to overcome", etc.

If you get so starved to death that you cannot help but to break the fast and eat something, Do not discontinue the entire fast. Just pick back up where you was and continue the rest of the fast. For example, If you are fasting for 7 days, and you break down and eat something on the 4th day, eat only that one thing and then REPENT and then continue the rest of the fast.

There are many ways to fast. The Scriptures NEVER say that the only way to fast is to do without all solid foods or that you cannot even have water to drink. So you choose to fast from all solids, OR just from anything with sugar in it, OR from all meats, OR from all bread products AND Sugar AND food coloring. etc. etc. etc. A good 7 day fast is to drink only water and fruit and vegetable juices but no solids. But your fasting SHOULD be a challenge. It should not be totally easy and pleasurable. It should be an affliction of your flesh and soul. When Fasting, you should pray more than usual and you should also read the Bible more than usual. The point of fasting is ALWAYS to draw closer to The Creator. Even if you are fasting for Nancy's Healing, the point of the fast is to humble yourself and draw closer to JESUS so that HE may "hear" (accept and answer) your prayer for Nancy.

During a fast, especially longer fasts, it's important to drink more water, take showers, wash your face and wash off more often than normal. Pesticides, chemicals and other toxins that you have consumed in your daily foods/drinks before the fast are now being released and purged from your body because of the fast. You need to help your body flush out these chemicals via water inside and out. So fasting is not only good for your Spiritual soul, it's also good for your physical body to get rid of these toxins. In fact, science has proven that fasting for 3 days before cancer radiation therapy helps the

therapy to be more effective and with less harmful side effects.

When fasting, you should NOT tell anyone except those that you have to. You have to tell your wife/husband so that he/she will not offer you food. They can be praying for you as well. But you should not tell people who do not need to know. Fasting is a private personal spiritual matter. When concluding your fast, start with light weight soft foods such as jello, pudding, liquid soups, etc. Your stomach will NOT like you if you drop a heavy brick of food into it immediately after it has not had any solids for 7+ days. Give your stomach time to adjust.

The ideal situation for a fast would be some solitude time alone with JE-sus. Perhaps a camping trip, a trip to the cabin, a night in a motel room, etc. Getting away from the cell phones, television, computers, laptops, internet, will greatly help you to hear from JE-sus since the trash of the world has been turned off. During Fasting, we should abstain from all sex. See [1 Cor. 7:5](#) When fasting, we are bringing our physical bodies into subjection to the Holy Spirit and drawing closer to The Holiness of GOD.

How to Study The Bible

Most people only READ the Bible but they do NOT STUDY it. There is a big difference. Reading is just reading. But studying is getting DEEP into the Scriptures & putting some work into it to really study what it is saying. The first thing to know about reading or studying, is that very often when you attempt to read or study the Bible, the enemy will send every distraction possible to prevent you from reading or studying effectively. You WILL get more phone calls, text messages, emails & visitors when you attempt to pray, read or study the bible than at any other time! Therefore, before prayer, reading or studying the bible, or getting into worship, you really need to TURN OFF your phone, internet, etc and LOCK THE DOOR! Perhaps put up a sign that says "DO NOT DISTURB". Tell everyone in the house that you are entering your private time with JEsus & to leave you alone until you come out of your prayer closet or room.

There will also be attempts of your carnal flesh to become sleepy or distracted, or the enemy (fallen angels) could send sleepiness. You may want to consider verbally rebuking any sleepiness & distractions of the carnal flesh & distractions of fallen angels before you begin or as soon as you notice any distraction. A little bit of apple juice or fruit juice a few minutes before you begin can increase energy & alertness. But be careful because too much could eventually cause a mental/physical crash! Aromatherapy of rosemary, orange or frankincense essential oils can increase alertness & focus, as well as memory of what you have read & learned.

When reading or studying the bible, you need to always start with prayer & end with prayer. Read or study what you feel led to read/study or areas that you need to improve in or that you need to examine/test. For daily reading, you will just read where you are in the bible for that day as you read through the bible. But for study, you will need to go with a specific topic/doctrine or book that is specific to that study.

When studying the bible, read slow! Think about what you are reading. Make sure you understand each & every word. Do NOT be in a hurry! Look up every word that you are not 100% sure that you understand. Look in a dictionary for words that you do not know the definition of. Also look at the Greek, Assyrian or Hebrew words that were originally written for words or verses that you want/need clarification on what it is really saying or meaning. If you are using a cross reference bible that shows related verses, make use of those cross references! Read the related verses recommended for each verse that you want to study more. Compare several other bible translations for verses that you are unsure about or want to go deeper into understanding. I highly recommend www.blueletterbible.org for studying online. On their website, you can type in any verse number or a word to search for. Then compare 13-17 bible translations, as well as see the original Greek or Assyrian words, look up Strong's concordance references & read bible commentaries, etc. Although you can/should use some online tools to help in your studies, you need to read & study the actual scriptures in your own personal hard copy of the bible that you have at home. When you read scripture online, you can only see so much of the page within a limited view. But by reading & studying in the real paper pages of the bible, you can see the overview of 2 entire pages which allows for GOD/JE-sus to direct your eyes toward another particular word/verse related to the topic or toward a future topic. Certain words may appear to stand out from the rest of the page as HE directs your studies. That doesn't happen so much online. There is greater POWER in the hard copies of the Bible. It's important that you know how to read & study at home WITHOUT any assistance from the internet because one day soon, you are not going to be able to get online. The Great Tribulation is coming & there will no longer be electricity or internet in many locations. Use what's available to you online for now, but also learn how to use your hard copies of Strong's Concordance & bible dictionaries & other reference books that you have at home & be building your own personal library.

Do NOT assume that what you already believe is correct. Even if you were taught a specific doctrine by a trusted pastor, dad, mom, grandparent, friend,

church, religion, denomination, school, website, etc. You need to be open to correction via the Scriptures & proven facts of history & via the movement/leading of The Holy Spirit. When studying, avoid ministry/church/religion websites as much as possible because most religious websites are just going to teach you what they THINK/believe. Stick with the FACTS shown via the concordance (online & hard copy at home), dictionaries, encyclopedias, history books, historical websites, Wikipedia & reference books/websites. You want the FACTS, not what someone believes which someone else has taught them. I believe that THIS website is different. Instead of teaching you what other humans, websites, religions, churches, pastors & denominations have attempted to teach me, I point you directly to the Scriptures & historical facts. I give you the documentation, something that other websites do NOT do. Continue to pray DURING your study. Ask JEsus to lead you in your study & to help you understand & to give you discernment & to protect you from deception. Document everything. Take notes & test everything you read. Ask "What is the proof of this?". Look at both sides. Look at the possibilities. For example, if you are studying the "Sabbath", what scriptures seem to prove that the Sabbath must be kept on the 7th day?, or 1st day?, Saturday?, Sunday?, no day?, no requirement?, yes requirement?, etc. Look at all the possibilities IN SCRIPTURE AND DOCUMENTED HISTORY AND FACTS THAT CAN BE PROVEN. Which one has the most proof? This will take time & effort. It could take days, weeks or months. It may require some fasting or even extensive fasting! It could take weeks of prayer & studying! You may have even studied the topic before & already concluded what the truth is, but was wrong! So be willing to prove yourself wrong & be corrected by The Holy Spirit when the Scriptures actually proclaim different from what you thought. Re-examine your doctrines from time to time. Test yourself & what you think that you know. Continue to read the bible over & over & over. Continue your studies your entire life. No one is too old to learn the truth & be delivered from the traditional doctrinal errors of mankind. Take EVERYTHING into sincere prayer.

It is my sincere prayer and hope that this article on Prayer and Fasting will help you to draw closer to our Heavenly Father in JE-sus Name.
Apostle Tim of I Saw The Light Ministries

How Many Will Be Saved? Very Few OR Many?

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/manysaved.html>

Most people believe (have been taught) that only a FEW people will ever be Saved. This is based mostly only on 2 scripture passages. Let's examine these scriptures.

Matthew 7:13-14 (KJV) Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereto: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

Picture in your mind a very narrow gate. It is true that only 1-2 people can enter through the gate at a time. But the number of people who can eventually enter that gate is actually without limit. After the first person, another can enter, then another and then another. As many people can enter a narrow gateway as can enter a wide gateway, but slower. Each person must take their turn.

The Bible tells us that every human that ever lived WILL be resurrected, but each in his own order.

John 5:28-29 (NASB) "Do not marvel at this; for an hour is coming, in which all who are in the tombs will hear His voice, and will come forth; those who did the good deeds to a resurrection of life, those who committed the evil deeds to a resurrection of judgment". (**These are 2 separate resurrections**)

1 Cor. 15:23 (NASB) "But each in his own order": Christ the first fruits, after that those who are Christ's at His coming"

We can also study the book of **Revelation chapter 20** and **Isaiah 65:17-20** to determine that there are 2 Resurrections.

Some people will be resurrected to everlasting life at the first resurrection. But the larger number of people will have to stay asleep in their graves until the 2nd resurrection (**Rev.20:5**). When the huge crowds of people awaken in the 2nd Resurrection, they will have a final 100 years (**Isa.65:17-20 Rev.20:3**) to make their choice between JESUS and the devil. The devil will be loosed out of the bottomless pit for 100 years to deceive the people again (**Rev.20:3,7,8**). I understand that this sounds totally wrong/false/strange because most people have never heard this before. These Bible verses are never read in the churches of man's denominations. But I encourage you to at least examine in fasting and prayer all of the evidence that I present in this article and in the related article. At the end of the short season of 100 years, everyone who rose in the 2nd resurrection will have to stand at the Judgment Seat of Christ at the Great White Throne Judgment. That's why the scripture says that some will rise to Judgment. It is very vital to understand that there are 2 harvest seasons. At that Great White Throne Judgment, there will be some people on the right side who will be awarded eternal life. These are people who got saved in that final 100 years which occurs AFTER the millennium reign of Christ on Earth AFTER HE Returns.

Going back to **Matt. 7:14** "few that find it" is referring to how many people find the truth at a time, only 1-2 people at a time. Elijah felt like he was the only one. MANY people today feel the same way. Many of us feel as if perhaps we might be the only people on Earth truly serving THE LORD in the Truth. But the Truth is that JESUS has preserved many other servants who shall be revealed in their time.

The other verse used to claim that only very few will ever be saved is:

Matthew 22:14 (KJV) "For many are called, but few are chosen".

But read the context of the parable! We must keep this verse in the written context of the Marriage Supper!

"Few" people in the context of all of human history are chosen to the Marriage Supper, to be caught up at the FIRST Resurrection at the timing of the 7th (Last) Trumpet. (**1 Cor.15:52, Rev.11, Rev.19**) IF we study the entire Bible, we eventually come to understand that there is the spring harvest of the firstfruits and then later the second resurrection of the autumn harvest. Not everyone who will be saved will be present at the Marriage Supper, but rather only those who were ready by the time of the Marriage Supper. The rest will have to await the second resurrection. However, if we look at many other verses, listed below, there will actually be MANY Saints of GOD present at the Marriage Supper, but still yet FEW in the context of human history since most people will have to wait until the second resurrection to be truly saved and the Great White Throne Judgment to receive their reward.

Let's NOT base our doctrines and beliefs on just 2 verses. But let's examine ALL the Scriptures and the SUM of His Word. [Psalms 119:160](#) [Isaiah 28:13](#)

If we look at the scriptures below, we will see that there are MANY verses which teach that there will eventually be many saved and present in the Paradise of the New Heavens and New Earth when it is all said and done. Praise The Almighty Creator in JE-sus Name!

Matthew 8:11 And I say unto you, That MANY shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven.

Matt. 13:17 For verily I say unto you, That MANY prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

Matthew 14:36 And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as MANY as touched were made perfectly whole.

Matthew 15:30 And great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and MANY others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and he healed them:

Matthew 19:30 But MANY that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

Matthew 20:28 Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for MANY.

Matthew 26:28 For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for MANY for the remission of sins.

Matthew 28:18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

19 Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

20 Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you always, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

Acts 2:21 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

(I believe that a time is coming when the Name of "JE-sus" will be outlawed and only those who are willing to speak the Name of JE-sus before men will be Saved).

Acts 2:39 For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as MANY as the Lord our God shall call.

Acts 2:41 Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

Acts 4:4 Howbeit MANY of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

Acts 9:42 And it was known throughout all Joppa; and MANY believed in the Lord.

Acts 10:27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found MANY that were come together.

Acts 12:12 And when he had considered the thing, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surname was Mark; where MANY were gathered together praying.

Acts 13:43 Now when the congregation was broken up, MANY of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

Acts 14:21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught MANY, they returned again to Lystra, and to Iconium, and Antioch,

Acts 15:35 Paul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with MANY others also.

Acts 17:12 Therefore MANY of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, NOT A FEW.

Acts 18:8 And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and MANY of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized.

Acts 19:18 And MANY that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds.

19 MANY of them also which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver.

Acts 21:20 And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how MANY THOUSANDS of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous of the law:

Acts 28:23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came MANY to him into his lodging; to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the law of Moses, and out of the prophets, from morning till evening.

Romans 5:15 But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one MANY be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto MANY.

Romans 5:19 For as by one man's disobedience MANY were made sinners, so by the obedience of one SHALL MANY BE MADE RIGHTEOUS.

Romans 8:29 For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among MANY BRETHREN.

Romans 12:4 For as we have MANY MEMBERS in one body, and all members have not the same office:

5 So we, being MANY, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another

1 Corinthians 10:17 For we being MANY are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

1 Corinthians 10:33 Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of MANY, that they may be saved.

1 Corinthians 12:12 For as the body is one, and hath MANY members, and all the members of that one body, being MANY, are one body: so also is Christ.

1 Corinthians 12:14 For the body is not one member, but MANY.

1 Corinthians 12:20 But now are they MANY members, yet but one body.

Hebrews 2:10 For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing MANY sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings.

Hebrews 9:28 So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of MANY; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

2 Peter 3:9 The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

Revelation 7:9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a GREAT MULTITUDE, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; 14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

According to **Revelation 7**, it will be a huge number of people washed in the Blood of The Lamb of GOD, JESUS!

Confederate Flag Prophetic Sign For America

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/confederateflag.html>

This is a very controversial subject and is very emotional for many people. Please read this entire post before jumping to conclusion of what I am saying. I was born and raised in the south in the United States. I understand that many southerns do not view the confederate flag as a sign of hate, prejudice or slavery, but rather just a part of history and a sign of protest against the policies of the northern Union during the civil war, such as high taxes and a totalitarian federal government asserting too much control over the states, problems that are again repeating history. I also understand that the demon-crats are going overboard in their political correctness and in their fight against freedom of speech. But we must be willing to listen to The Holy Spirit and what HE says about this topic.

The Holy Spirit has led me to understand that there is much more than meets the eye concerning the confederate flag and what is currently happening. After the demon-crats started waging war against the confederate battle flag, many people started flying the confederate flag, putting it on their cars and trucks, front yards, facebook walls, etc. It is seen MORE now since at any time since the Civil war. The war against the confederate flag has caused this flag to be seen MORE, not less. It is flying all over the place! This battle flag, a flag of war is being raised all over America. There is a Spirit behind this and a very important prophetic message for America. The flag represents a war against the Union of the United States. It represents a war against the president. It represents war and division. Even IF not based on prejudice and hate, It's still a flag of war and division. It is the Spirit of War raging across America right now. The x symbol on the flag, a rotating cross, is very similar to the Nazi Swastika and is the same in the Spirit. Although some people who idolize this flag do not see it as hatred, many others do and it is also used by the white power Nazi groups. As much as I initially tried to give credit to those who are saying that there is nothing wrong with the flag, I cannot resist the Voice of the Holy Spirit and discernment that there is ABSOLUTELY something evil about the flag. It was ordained for this current war against the flag to occur so that the flag WOULD BE raised again across America as a prophetic sign of invasion, war, division, hate, chaos, etc. It is a sign/flag that the Nazi Assyrian Son of Perdition, Bashar Assad, president of Syria, will be coming to divide and invade America. The Spirit of the Gog Magog War is very much alive all across America right now in these confederate battle flags being raised more now than it has in over 100 years. It is a sign of Judgment upon Obama and a sign of invasion of the American Union. Let it fly, because it is ordained to do so as a warning and prophetic sign against all of America that War, invasion and The Judgment of GOD is upon us. If you disagree, I ask in JESUS Name for you to please at least ask The Almighty what HE thinks of the Flag and for Holy Spirit discernment concerning it.

Sections

- **1: Planet X: Nibiru**
- **2: Walmart Plumbing Closings Conspiracy Theories**
- **3: Jade Helm, Martial Law, Concentration Camps**
- **4: What You Allow In Your Eyes & Ears.**

Section 1: Planet X: Nibiru

Posted April 27, 2017

For many years I have heard about the mysterious, hidden, secret planet that is said to come to destroy the planet Earth. Some people call it "Planet X" & others "Nibiru". Every year, year after year, for at least 20-30 years that I personally know of, people have said "Planet X will hit Earth this year" or "Nibiru will cause major destruction this year or next year", yet it NEVER happens. There are literally thousands of expert astronomers in many different nations on Earth. They are independently watching the stars, planets, meteors, comets & asteroids. Each one wants to become rich & famous for the next big discovery. They are watching the skies every day and every night. They are equipped with the best telescopes on the planet. Yet NONE of these astronomers have discovered Nibiru. Some people would say that

A. Governments cover it up.

B. The planet is dark & hidden in location.

My response to that is that the governments cannot completely control every one of the telescopes, universities, expert & amateur astronomers on Earth. IF planet X was real, the governments would not be able to hide it forever. The astronomers would have access to television news and newspapers to publish their discovery regardless of government inference.

It's true that an asteroid, comet or meteor may be very difficult at times to see because of color, size & location. But a HUGE PLANET (which is what's claimed) that is NEAR the Earth, (which is also what is claimed) would be totally IMPOSSIBLE to not see, on a regular basis, with the human eye and amateur telescopes. These excuses of color & location just do not hold water. It's total nonsense!

Then there's the pictures of a "second sun" & other images which portray to be proof of Planet Nibiru's existence. ALL of these images have been PROVEN to be:

A. Optical illusions which are common.

B. Photoshopped (Fake).

If it was so easy for someone to take pictures of the HUGE, NEARBY planet X, then I too would have a picture of it by now because I used to live outside for 7 years straight, year round, I lived in a tent and was outside a lot! And I have seen MANY meteors. I have my eyes to the sky a lot! But I have NEVER seen Planet X. NOR has any of my family or friends or coworkers in my entire life. And I even have friends and coworkers around the globe! Yet NONE of them have ever seen the run-a-planet that was supposed to have destroyed the Earth in 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017 and STILL HAS NEVER DONE ANYTHING!!!! When are people going to learn their lesson and stop following and believing the ridiculous conspiracy theorists? I say "Never". Because people are lost and without The HOLY SPIRIT which gives wisdom.

People always try to find a scientific explanation such as a possible earthquake splitting the waters of the Red Sea, instead of the hand of GOD. When the events of the book of Revelation are fulfilled it will NOT be via a hidden, secret planet. It will be by the hand of GOD! The stars & mountains that fall into the sea/ocean in the book of Revelation are said in the scripture to come directly from the throne of GOD! It doesn't say "from outer space" or "from

a planet". The brimstone comes directly from GOD Himself and will not be able to be correctly explained by science. The bible even says that the people will KNOW that it's GOD bringing the destruction upon the Earth.

People need to think more spiritually, and less carnally. Planet X/Nibiru is very carnal thinking, just like thinking that the 666 mark of the beast will be a microchip, tattoo, biometrics or a credit card. The mark of the beast will NOT be any of those carnal, physical things! It's spiritually in people's minds (foreheads) & works (hands). The mark of the beast is the mental, emotional, spiritual & physical worship of false religion, especially of Nazism, Islam & Communism. However, there will be the physical counterpart of buying & selling which is the Islamic Sharia Law "Halal Mark", that represents the more important spiritual aspect.

People need to get saved, seek the wisdom of The Holy Ghost and be less gullible to carnal, irrational thinking such as the "Flat Earth" theory.

Section 2: Walmart Plumbing Closings Conspiracy Theories

4-26-2015

Time after time, we see these stories released on popular conspiracy and false prophet websites like steve quayle, nathan leal, etc, and EVERYONE automatically become their puppet robots and run with the rumors, lies and deceptions, without any fasting, Holy Spirit Discernment or logic. This is just one more example and the latest.

So Walmart temporarily closed 6 stores. Out of THOUSANDS of stores. They shut down JUST 6 for repairs and people think this is related to martial law and related to Jade Helm, another popular conspiracy theory snare. LORD HAVE MERCY!!!!!!!

What in the world does Walmart have to do with Jade Helm, martial law, the military or ANYTHING? NOTHING!!!!!!!!!

I am sorry if I sound like I am ranting and raving. Maybe I should put this in my rants and raves page. But No, This is NOT just my pet peeves or my rants and raves, These things frustrate the Heart of GOD HIMSELF! It hurts GOD that His People do NOT have any discernment and do not exercise logic, common sense OR Discernment.

Boy, the demoNcrats, left winged sinners, just LOVE these conspiracies! They make "Christians" look like crazy nuts. Hey, I'm just saying it the way it is. Anyway, There is NOTHING unusual about a business closing for repairs. It's simply a case of a large corporation contracting with a plumbing company to make extensive repairs. Nothing more, Nothing less. As far as details about how much notice were employees given, etc, Well, it's hard to know the truth without actually working in that particular store ourselves. When people lose their jobs, they become emotional and can proclaim anything and not always be truthful to all the details. The News media no longer does a good job at investigating the facts and they run with the rumors and conspiracies just as much as the public. There is just simply no documented, factual reasons to believe that anything is going on beyond needed repairs. Period. If you disagree, Why don't you Fast about it? Take it to GOD.

Section 3: Jade Helm, Martial Law, Concentration Camps

4-26-2015

Another emotional, popular conspiracy theory for internet users.

Jade Helm is claimed to be the time and location of martial law coming to America and people rounded up and thrown into Nazi style concentration camps. But Let's take the time to think!

1. Why would the government tell us the exact dates and locations, months in advance, when they are going to attack us? That's just illogical. Some people claim that the advance notice of "military training" will be a disguise so that the people will not understand what's happening when it occurs. But that's just simply not how martial law happens. It's never happened that way and never will happen that way. Look and learn from history.
2. We also know that Obama is destroying the American military. We know that. It's very clear. So, why would he destroy the very military that he is supposedly going to use to attack domestic citizens? Doesn't make sense! If he was going to use his own military to take control of America, He

would strengthen his military, not destroy it. Hitler strengthened his own military, as all dictators do before they take complete control of their citizens.

3. The great majority of the American military is AGAINST Obama. And most are very patriotic, pro USA. These are men who have enlisted to fight FOR America. NOT against. It doesn't make sense that they would turn against their own people and obey orders that are very clearly anti-American. Yes, sure there are some muslims, leftist, atheist and other rotten tomatoes in the bunch who would have NO problem obeying Obama and killing millions of Americans. In fact, there ARE obviously those implants in the military and in the government. They are there. I am not denying that. But the number of those implants are very small in comparison to the large number of pro-American Military Men.
4. The wooden shoe symbol. False prophet, Nathan Leal of "The Watchman's Cry" website, has been teaching that the wooden shoe image in the middle of one of Jade Helm's logo's is a symbol for Concentration camps. He comes to that giant leap of conclusion because he typed in an internet search engine the words "wooden shoe concentration camp". Well, Duh, if you type it in a search engine, you ARE going to find it!!!!!! It doesn't matter what it is. If you type it into a search engine, you WILL find it. It doesn't mean that GOD led you to it, or that GOD is revealing it, or confirming it. It's NOT GOD. IT's Google!

He shares the fact that the Jews who were held in the Nazi camps were given wooden shoes. Then JUMPS to the Final Conclusion that wooden shoes MUST represent concentration camps and martial law. How ridiculous! What about the fact that wooden shoes are sold by the thousands every year in Holland and has NOTHING to do with the concentration camps? In fact, Here in USA, Tennessee and Kentucky, my own family used to wear wooden shoes. They were sold in the stores in the great depression era and before. So, to jump to such a dramatic conclusion as that the wooden shoe in the symbol means that Americans in the southwestern United States are going to be rounded up in July 2015, is just illogical and insane.

So what does the wooden shoe symbol really represent?

According to http://en.m.wikipedia.org/wiki/Anarcho-syndicalist_symbolism:

"The 'wooden shoe' (also known as clog) was used symbolically by anarchists in the 19th and early 20th century, although it has largely faded from use since then. The French word for wooden shoe, sabot is the probable root of the word sabotage: and refers to the tactic by early Dutch unionists of throwing wooden shoes into the gears of factory or farm machinery, effectively stopping work until the equipment could be repaired. The American analogue of this tactic is "monkeywrenching," referring to the similar practice of throwing a monkeywrench in the machinery to damage it and prevent strikebreakers from being able to replace striking union members".

Therefore, the shoe represents the training scenario of unfriendly forces sabotaging America, or in other words terror attacks or other plots of the enemy. It has NOTHING to do with concentration camps are martial law. If Nazi prisoners wearing wooden shoes PROVES that the Jade Helm symbol equals concentration camps, then so does Dutch stores selling wooden shoes ALSO PROVES that the dutch will conquer America. LOL. OR that stores in Kentucky/Tennessee selling wooden shoes also PROVES that Kentucky and Tennessee will conquer the southwestern states.

Ridiculous.

5. Why would the government declare martial law ONLY in all of the southwestern states and NOT any other part of America? Doesn't make sense!
6. There is nothing in the Bible to make us believe that America will be destroyed from within. Yes, Obama is destroying America from within, But the REAL destruction MUST come from the gentile nations of the Assyrian Son of Perdition as declared by the Holy Scriptures. Also, I have never heard of any TRUE prophetic dream or vision that described any such Jade Helm type of martial law coming to America. Yes I have heard of visions/dreams that claimed it, but it was also always very clear that those dreams/visions were just imaginations and demonic manifestations. I have NEVER heard from a TRUE and Trusted servant of GOD that such an event will take place. But Please do NOT misunderstand me. I am NOT saying that there will NEVER be any martial law in America. No, I am NOT saying that. In Fact, I have repeatedly warned that martial law WILL eventually happen in USA. But when it happens, it will NOT be announced months in advance in the newspapers like Jade Helm is. And it will NOT be for the purpose of Obama rounding up all of his enemies. The Real Martial Law, when it comes, will be for our own good! It will be the result of islamic terror attacks, huge earthquakes and because of major violent riots that will break out when Obama falls (leaves office before his term is finished). So there are at least 3 different possible reasons that martial law will become necessary. We will NEED protection from the leftist rioters and looters.
7. There have been other military training drills all across America. And this also occurs in other nations. There is nothing unusual about the military have training exercises. It's normal routine.

If you disagree, Why don't you take it to GOD in Fasting and Prayer?

Section 4: What You Allow In Your Eyes & Ears.

4-26-2015

Be EXTREMELY Careful about what you read, watch and listen to. Our eyes and ears are gates to our soul. EVERYTHING is a seed. Think about that! Everything is a seed that will grow. What are you planting in your heart, mind and soul? The internet is FULL of lies and deception. It is as powerful as music and television! Use caution and discernment. If you KNOW something has lies in it, why do you keep reading? Or watching? Or listening? As a pastor, I couldn't tell you how many times I have seen people wounded because they continued to entertain the lies of the devil, even after I warned them. It's so frustrating to watch people follow the lead of the devil, against the Will of GOD and against sound pastoral counsel. True discernment is almost nonexistent in our modern times. As your brother in Christ, as your friend, and as a minister under Christ Jesus, I am sincerely and rightfully concerned for ALL. And I just plead for each person to exercise good caution and discernment about every sound, image and article that comes to your gates. Beware the enemy is roaming about, seeking who he may devour. Don't volunteer to be his victim.

I cannot wait until the day will come when there will be no more internet to snare and destroy my brothers and sisters. Yes the internet can be used for good. I have over 100 articles, pages, blogs, etc on the internet, exposing darkness and manifesting the Light of Jesus Christ. But I am willing to give it all up, to have everyone just read the Bible, fast, pray, have and use true discernment, truly hear from GOD themselves and follow Jesus and worship Him in Spirit and in Truth. I would that EVERYONE would be a Prophet, Hear from GOD and declare the Works of The LORD. But the fact is, I must continue to preach, reprove, rebuke and exhort until we all come into the unity of the Faith and of the knowledge of the Son of GOD, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the statute of the fullness of Christ, that we be no children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine (and every internet conspiracy theory and hoax) by the sleight of men and cunning craftiness, whereby they (Steve Quayle, Joel Osteen, Benny Hinn, Joyce Meyers, Nathan Leal, Tom Watkins, kenneth copeland, James Robison, rick warren, Michael Rood, Nehemiah Gordon, Steve Fletcher, Kirk Cameron) lie in wait to deceive.

REMEMBER, a little leaven leavens the whole lump.

Just a drop of poison can kill.

Don't be sipping on the poisonous lies of the devil.

Test Everything with Fasting, Original Scripture, Prayer and The Holy Spirit!

Japan Nuke Incident RELATED TO Gulf Oil incident

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/japanoil.html>

Proven in Knowing Movie 2009 - <https://youtu.be/YtmLGbPRPF4>

In the DVD, at the opening credits it states "In association with MYSTERY CLOCK CINEMA". Early in the movie, Nickolas Cage is sitting on his couch and the time is 11:59pm at night. Nearing Midnight. (one minute til midnight, an expression used to describe conditions before a nuclear event).

The time turns to 12:00 Midnight and his clock says "Japan"!

Then Breaking News on his TV that the Gulf Oil Spill explosion just happened.

Listen to the words on the tv "malfunction in the cooling system".

Notice the first time Nickolas looks at the clock, He sees a book beside/behind the clock that is named "French Relations".

As i am writing this Newsletter today, right now, i am hearing a clock ticking. Constantly! it's driving me nuts!!!!

The news reporter says "oct 15, 81". Nick looks at a paper with numbers on it.

9814

actually, 0981424

81 for 1981.

81 is also the Country Code for Japan!

http://www.google.com/search?q=81+code+japan&sourceid=ie7&rls=com.microsoft:en-us:IE-SearchBox&ie=&oe=&rlz=1I7ADRA_en

tick tock tick tock tick tock!!!

what i can find on oct 15, 1981

<http://www.mrpopculture.com/files/October%202015,%201981.pdf>

"The U.S. will dispatch two AWACS surveillance planes to Egypt. They'll provide early warning of any air attacks against Egypt, particularly in view of threats made by Libya. The Senate Foreign Relations Committee votes 9-8 to kill the proposed sale of AWACS radar surveillance planes to Saudi Arabia. The concern was secret military technology falling into Saudi hands. President Reagan believes the move will hurt his Middle East peace process."

The White House fires Maj Gen. Robert Schweitzer -- the top military officer on the National Security Council staff. The reason? In a speech, he said that the "Soviets are on the move, they are going to strike."

French Relations:

CHERBOURG, France (AFP) March 1, 2009 – France is set to send recycled nuclear fuel to Japan in what environmentalists say is the biggest ever plutonium shipment and one that increases the chance of nuclear proliferation.

<http://www.google.com/hostednews/afp/article/ALeqM5guimkoJakNdRoaqQjDZ10F6y7Mkg>

Someone is claiming they have eyewitnessed 10,000 Chinese Military armored vehicles in Mexico near Texas border. Now, the source of this report is reported to be on Steve Quayle website which has had tons of false reports in the past. However, there is a POSSIBILITY that this report could be true considering the times we are now in and are now entering. so i dont completely discount it at all.

http://stevequayle.com/News.alert/11_Global/110315.alert.CH.troops.html

Dooms Day Clock of Mecca Saudi Arabia

<http://www.isawthelightministries.com/meccatime.html>

Remember those numbers in the movie?

0981424

Japan Postal CODE!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

<http://yubin.senmon.net/en/0981424.html>

<http://www.google.com/search?q=0981424&sourceid=ie7&rls=com.microsoft...>

Knowing, the Movie

<http://www.allmovie.com/work/426822>

Additional Proof Japan Earthquake/Nuke Event was Planned:

<http://globalrumblings.blogspot.com/2011/03/illuminati-card-game-shows-japan.html>

Illuminati card game made in 1995, shows 911 twin towers getting struck, pentagon getting struck AND it also shows Japan in a Double Event!

The Japan event card shows the Ginza Wako Clock Tower in Tokyo.

i think this is relation to the Mecca Clock Tower!

They even sell clocks and watches in this building!

Also, as additional confirmation, a freind of mine, who did NOT see the "Knowing" movie, had a dream where he saw a piece of paper with the number 7 over and over. he seen this in days of the earthquake in japan. i'm not sure if it was before or after, i will have to ask him again.

Well, in the movie, which he did NOT see at the time i talked to him, Nickolas Cage saw numbers on a piece of paper. (as my friend did) The numbers in the movie showed Japan postal code even though this was never mentioned in the movie!

The 7 connection?

The illuminati card game card for the japan event is card #7

Ginza Wako - Clock Tower

Address:

4-5-11 Ginza Chuo-ku, Tokyo

Subway Ginza Station A9 Exit

Hours:

10:30-18:00

Notes:

The clock tower on top of the Wako building was made in 1932. There are many jewerries and high-class items sold inside the store.

<http://gojapan.about.com/od/ginzaareaattraction/p/ginzwako.htm> [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wako_\(retailer\)](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Wako_(retailer)) Wako Co., Ltd. (株式会社和光, Kabushiki-gaisha Wakō?) is a retailer in Japan, whose best known store (commonly known as Ginza Wako) is at the heart of the Ginza shopping district in Tokyo. This store is famous for its watches, jewellery, porcelain, dishware, and handbags, as well as upscale foreign goods. There is an art gallery, called Wako Hall, on the sixth floor. Wako was founded in 1881 by Kintarō Hattori as a watch and jewelry shop called K. Hattori (now Seiko Holdings Corporation) in Ginza. In 1947, the retail division split off as Wako Co., Ltd.

Ginza Wako at night

The Wako store in GinzaFrom 1894 to 1921, the Hattori Clock Tower stood on the site that Wako occupies today. In 1921, the Hattori Clock Tower was demolished to rebuild a new one. The reconstruction was delayed due to the Great Kanto Earthquake of September 1, 1923. The new tower was completed in 1932 as the K. Hattori Building. In homage to its predecessor, the new store was also fitted with a clock.

Its 1932 Neo-Renaissance style building, designed by Jin Watanabe, with its curved granite façade, is the central landmark for the district and one of the few buildings in the area left standing after World War II. The building functioned as the Tokyo PX store during the Allied Occupation of Japan from 1945 to 1952. The clock tower plays the famous Westminster Chimes.

Wako has branches in Haneda Airport, Shinsaibashi, and some luxury hotels in Japan.

Repealtly seen in the Godzilla movies

<http://robojapan.blogspot.com/2010/12/wako-dept-store-spotlight.html>

Revelation 2:12-17 (KJV)

- 12** And to the angel of the church in **Pergamos** write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;
- 13** I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even **where Satan's seat is**: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.
- 14** But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.
- 15** So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the **Nicolaitanes**, which thing I hate.
- 16** Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.
- 17** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

Who are the Nicolaitanes?

Rev. 2:15 "Nicolaitanes", from Greek 3531 Nikolaites, a follower of Nikolaus.

Nikolaos is G3532 which means "victory over the people" or "to conquer people".

Nikolaos is from two greek words: G3534/Nikos/to conquer/victory and G2992/laos/people, especially your own people.

Names stemming from "Nike" include amongst others: Nicholas, Nicola, Nick, Nicolai, Nikolai, Nicolae, Klaas, Niki, Nikita, Nika and Niketas.

The Nicolaitanes were people who claimed to be Christian yet they compromised with the pagan gods and goddesses of Pergamos including Nike. They were known for their fake piety such as public prayer. Nike is the Greek goddess of Victory & Conquest whose function was to proselytize/evangelize for Zeus of Pergamos. She crowned, with Laurel, the winners of games and war. There were statues and coins of Nike in Pergamos. If you look in Webster's International Dictionary under the heading Zeus, you will find a [picture](#) of Zeus sitting on a throne with Nike in back of him, in the act of putting a crown of laurel upon his head. The crown of laurel is directly related to the [white horse/first seal](#) of Revelation Chapter 6. Nike was very much associated with the Olympic games and the victories there. Of course, Victory is associated with prizes.

Pergamos

Pergamos, Also known as Pergamon or Pergamum, was an ancient Greek city in modern-day Turkey. It was the location of the Pergamon Altar, a temple dedicated to the greek god Zeus.



Model of the Pergamon Altar at the Denver Broncos Stadium (Sports Authority Field at Mile High/Invesco Field), August 28, 2008 when Obama accepted the democratic nomination to run for President.



Notice above right, the white horse/Denver Broncos Mascot statue behind obama, the white horse is known as "thunder", Also known in islam as

"buraq" or "barack", also known in Greek mythology as "[pegasus](#)". Greco-Roman poets write about pegasus' ascent to heaven after his birth and his obeisance to Zeus, who instructed him to bring lightning and thunder from Olympus. A woman actually rides a [real white horse](#) when home games are played in their Denver stadium. Pegasus appears on [coins of Corinth](#) from 500 to 430 B.C., and from 350 to 338 B.C., and 200 years thereafter, on the decadrachma, complete and with wings; as well as on coins of Lampsacus, Scepsis, and Carthage, on these last with the asterisk of the sun, or with the winged disc, and the hooded snakes over its back. It is also shown on a coin of Narbonne as a sectional winged figure, and as a winged horse on a Euphratean gem, with a bull's head, a crescent moon, and **three stars** in the field. Of course the crescent is an islamic symbol. Notice the three stars in obama logos. [Other ancient coins of Ancient Greece, Pergamon](#), Mysia, 88-50 BC. show the Head of Athena in crested Athenian helmet ornamented with Pegasus and the serpent of Aesklepius. Some of the [other ancient coins](#) show the connection of islam, ancient greece, pergamos and pegasus. Please see the [4 Horsemen article](#) to better understand the horse connection.

Matthew 6:1 (KJV)

- 1 Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.**
- 2 Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.**
- 3 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:**
- 4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.**
- 5 And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.**
- 6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.**



Tebowing/Genuflection/bowing on one knee, a Pagan practice

The practice of "genuflection", of bowing on one knee, is a Pagan practice. Christians submit to GOD on BOTH knees.

Christians on Both Knees

Are you a One Knee Christian or a two knee Christian?

Do you serve the LORD half-heartedly, or fully?

1 Kings 8:54 And it was [so], that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

1 Kings 18:42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

Ezra 9:5 And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the LORD my God,

Isa. 45:23 I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth [in] righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear.

Daniel 10:10 And, behold, an hand touched me, which set me upon my knees and [upon] the palms of my hands.

Ephesians 3:14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,

Romans 14:11 For it is written, [As] I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

Philippians 2:10 That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of [things] in heaven, and [things] in earth, and [things] under the earth;

Working for Nike



[Tim Tebow Signs Endorsement Deal with Nike](#) He doesn't just wear Nike clothes, He Sponsors Nike or Nike Sponsors him, which ever way you look at it, he supports Nike, the Pagan Company.

Origin/meaning of the Nike Symbol (the Swoosh):

The Nike swoosh was inspired by the Greek goddess Nike, the winged goddess of victory. The swoosh evokes her flight. The Nike swoosh embodies the spirit of the winged goddess.

Nike Symbol part of the name "allah". The first symbol, below left, is the name "allah".

The muslims write this name in every direction. i have rotated and mirrored the name so you can see the nike symbol better in the image on the right.

The nike symbol is on the top of the #3 looking character.



Nike also put the entire name of allah on their shoes <http://www.mobixone.com/islamic-sms/boycott-nike-puma-wrote-the-name-of-allah-on-shoes/>

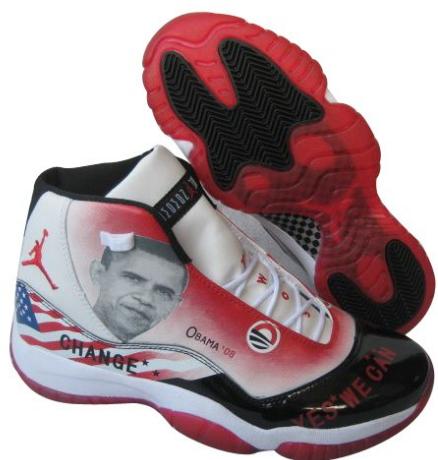
More Obama/Nike/Tebow Connections



Obama gave a speech under the statue of Nike in Germany July 24, 2008. Obama nominated Nike Vice President, Maria Eitel, for Federal Office 2009. Obama nominates ANOTHER Nike exec, McCray, to federal board!!! 2011. Nike/Phil Knight financial lobbying of USA Government, Nike INC Federal Political Action Committee,



Tim Tebow Shakes Hands with Obama in April 2009.



Picture shown is Obama Nike Shoes!

Cutting of Hair like a Crown

Lev. 21:5 (KJV) *They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.*

Lev. 21:5 (English Standard Version) *They shall not make bald patches on their heads, nor shave off the edges of their beards, nor make any cuts on their body.*

It was a custom of pagan followers to shave off the top of their hair in honor of pagan deities.



Notice Tim Tebow Crown



Tim Tebow or Jesus?

Tim Tebow and Nike= American Idols

John 3:16 Miracles

Many Tebow followers are claiming that GOD worked Football Miracles via Tim Tebow because he wears [John 3:16](#) in his eye black ([Matthew 6:16–18](#) these people used ashes from which eye black came from) and because Tebow threw 316 yards, had 31.6 yd per completion and the football game had 31.6 million viewers. On the surface, without any research, it would appear that GOD worked miracles via Tebow. But then on [further examination](#), we learn that others also threw 316 yards and had 31.6 yd per completion. "Big Ben Roethlisberger" in 2004 also threw 316 yards and had 31.6 per completion. Carson Palmer of the Cincinnati Bengals in 2004 also threw 316 yds. Britt Farre, in his 2009 game against the New York Giants also threw 316 yds. Jay Cutler, playing for the Denver Broncos in 2009 against San Diego also threw 316 yds! Ryan Fitzpatrick also threw 316 yards!

What about the 31.6 million viewers? An [two-hour edition](#) of "American Idol" also peaked with 31.6 million viewers! The eleventh episode of season two of the television situation comedy "Friends" also had 31.6 million viewers. That episode was called "[The One With the Lesbian Wedding](#)". So you see, 316 yards is no miracle, 31.6 yr per completion is no miracle and 31.6 million viewers is NO MIRACLE. But what if these had been miracles? Are all miracles from GOD? NO. Even the end time evil false prophet will work great miracles. Don't be deceived, his miracles, in NO WAY, prove that the false prophet is of GOD.

The Theology of Nike

Pro Abortion: <http://fightpp.org/>

Pro Homosexual: <http://www queered com/10-pro-gay-companies-to-go-and-spend-all-your-money-with/>

One of Tim Tebow's [favorite books](#) is "The Purpose Driven Life" by Rick Warren, [the apostate preacher](#) who delivered the invocation at obama's inauguration.

Most people will say that Tebow means well and has no knowledge/understanding of the paganism of Nike. This MAY be true, but that doesn't make it right. The hypocrites and pagans/heathens of Matthew 6 and the Pagan Christians/Nicolaitanes of Revelation 2 were also very religious people. They ALSO Prayed. But the FACT is that they prayed openly in the same fashion that Tim Tebow is praying openly, TO BE SEEN OF MEN. The White Horse of Revelation Chapter 6 also looks Holy, but it goes out in the Spirit of Victory/Conquest. Obama also claims to be Christian but is very clearly an pro-abortion, pro-homosexual, antichrist islamist. Currently, people are flocking around Tim Tebow and Obama like they are Messiahs. Soon, people will

flock to the antichrist because of the miracles that the false prophet (who will claim to be Jesus) will perform. They also will appear Holy to many people. TeBOW bows on one knee in submission to his sponsor, Nike, the goddess of Victory. Who is helping Tebow to win games? GOD Almighty OR Nike the goddess of the Olympics games? The feminist spirit of [Athena](#) and Nike is overtaking America. Please Pray again Now and then read the following related articles that continue to put together the pieces of the puzzle. You cannot completely understand the fullness of the above article without reading the following related articles.

Selective Learning, Are there doctrines to be avoided?

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/selectivelearning.html>

2 Timothy 4:3-4

3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; **4** And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

There are some doctrines that some people do not desire to be discussed whether it's in a worship service or a private setting. These are controversial subjects. But many times the excuse given is something similar to "what matters is the Good News". They only want to hear what they have already heard, only the pleasant things, the things they already understand from what every church teaches. This is their comfort zone. The other doctrines are considered confusion, unimportant, to be avoided & not to be taught or discussed. These doctrines are "The Truth about the Rapture" & "What happens when you die, Do we ever go to Heaven & When" & "What is the fate of the wicked".

However, if the devil is proclaiming lies concerning the future & the fate of mankind, the lies SHOULD be revealed & corrected. There should be NO deceit in the teachings & understandings of the ekklisia. The Truth is that People DO HOLD ONTO & PROCLAIM & TEACH & DISCUSS their beliefs in the doctrines of Man. They only get upset & no longer what to discuss it when you try to reveal the Truth. They are conformably settled into the lies of the devil. It is NOT okay to continue in these deceits out of **ignorance**. The ekklisia needs to be awakened & become accepting to the teachings of the total truth as revealed in the pages of the Bible. We ARE TO UNDERSTAND these **mysteries**.

Romans 11:25 For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in.

The doctrine of an eternal soul eternally burning in hell fire for trillions upon trillions upon trillions of years without end DENYS THE PERFECT PLAN OF GOD & THE MAGNITUDE OF GODS PERFECT LOVE. The doctrine of **eternal torture** in hell is a very DANGEROUS doctrine of man which keeps many people from accepting/living for GOD. THE TRUTH MUST BE TOLD!!!

The Pre-Tribulation Rapture doctrine is also a very dangerous doctrine that allows people to trust in an event that will NOT occur before the Great Tribulation!!! They will NOT be caught up before the Great Tribulation and they will NOT be caught up in mid-tribulation either! They are caught up in a fairy tale & false imagination. IT allows people to stay dangerously unprepared for the very real events to come upon the inhabitants of this world. THE TRUTH MUST BE TOLD!!!

For any & every doctrine, we must allow the truth to be explained & taught. We must allow ourselves to hear & learn the truth & let the deceptions (spots, wrinkles & blemishes) to be removed. We must come clean & not allow ourselves to be defiled & dirty with the doctrines of man. Please use the navigation bar on the main page to learn more. GOD Bless.

2 Tim. 3:16 All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness: **17** That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

Why we sometimes refer to ourselves as the Ecclesia of Theos At (location)

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/ecclesia.html>

You may be asking, "Why do they use a Greek Name?", "Why don't they call themselves Church of God?", "What does that mean?", etc.

The bottom line is God led us to use "Ecclesia Theos At..."

It means "Church of God at ..."

It means "Called out ones of God at ..."

We have been called to use this name in these latter times just as the New Testament Church was called to use this name in the times of the apostles.
In each of these examples below, the Original words were "Ecclesia Theos" (English rendering of the Greek Language)

Acts 20:28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

1 Corinthians 1:2 Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours:

1 Corinthians 10:32 Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God:

1 Corinthians 11:22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not.

1 Corinthians 15:9 For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.

2 Corinthians 1:1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in all Achaia:

Galatians 1:13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it:

1 Timothy 3:5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

However, Not every time in the Bible or New Testament or History did Paul use this term. In other cases it was "To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called saints:" **Romans 1:7**, "unto the churches of Galatia:" **Galatians 1:2**, "to the saints which are at Ephesus" **Ephesians 1:1**, "to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi" **Philippians 1:1**, "To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse" **Colossians 1:2**, "unto the church of the Thessalonians" **1 Thess. 1:1**, **2 Thess. 1:1**. Therefore this shows that Paul was not obsessed with an organizational title. It was about the PEOPLE and the Message, Not the organization!

The use of this Greek term symbolizes the following facts:

- We are Called out of the world to be separate and different and peculiar and to be His People as Ambassadors of the Kingdom of God to this world
- We are Called to Minister to all nations and people and tongues including Gentiles
- God is raising up people who are Called to travel
- God is raising up some Prophets in these latter days

- The world, in many ways, is returning back to Roman and Greek Empire type of times. If you think of how it was during and around the time-frame of Jesus life on earth 2,000 years ago, it's going to return back to that in many ways such as miracles, persecution of real Christians, Church Headquarters in Jerusalem, people traveling far and wide to spread the gospel, people having to make a STAND for Christ, Roman occupation of the Holy Land, Elijah preparing for Christ coming, etc.

The New Testament Message [was written in Greek](#) to reach a Greek world. The apostles and disciples traveled to spread the good news. They traveled far and wide. They did not believe in sitting still waiting for people to come to them. They did not believe in hiding the truth. They knew they had a commission To Go to all nations, telling them to repent and to be baptized in the name of Jesus the Christ.

Therefore God has led us to return to this Greek Term to symbolize the return to Spreading the Gospel of the Kingdom of God to all nations, with Love, Mercy, Grace and Compassion and in Power for all souls with Welcoming open arms for all that will receive in the same spirit of Love.

To your surprise, **I am a Jew**. As a Jew, I do not feel a need to speak Hebrew to be Holy. I do not feel a need to speak Hebrew in order to serve the supreme deity. I would that people stop speaking all this Hebrew. God loves all races, all peoples, all nations and He gives the message to both the Hebrew and the Gentile. If you are Jewish, you can speak Jewish. If you are Gentile, you can speak Gentile. Now, even though America as a country is not gentile but Israelite, many of the individual people are gentile physically. But we are all Jews spiritually but you still do not have to or need to pretend that you are a physical Jew by speaking Hebrew. Paul was a Roman Jew with a message to the gentiles, spoke Greek and wrote Greek. If your natural language is English, well then speak English. Elijah is going to return the hearts of the children and Fathers NOT return the language! Slalom Sabbot is no holier than "Happy Sabbath"! Get over it! Revelation 2 and 3 message to the churches warns against those that say they are Jews but are not. Instead of focusing on Hebrewic Roots, we need to return our focus on the Lord of Lords, King of Kings, Lord and King of all peoples, Jesus the Christ. What's the message? Is the language the message? Forgive me if I sound sour or rude But people are getting their focus wrong. How many hours have you spent learning a language? Wouldn't that time have been better spent helping the poor, needy, homeless or spreading the Gospel (Good News) of the Kingdom of God which is a message of Love for all peoples including the Gentiles. Some people have accused me of being reclusive, that is to not include people, to distance people from the gospel due to my stance against the "Hebrewic Roots" and "[sacred names](#)" doctrines. But GOD says that I'm being inclusive, including peoples of all nations, races and tongues. Jesus is VERY acceptable to me!

How do you join Ecclesia Theos?

Repent, Be baptized by complete total immersion in water and receive the gift of the Holy Ghost (power) (Jesus) within you. There are no membership papers to sign. It's a spiritual Family. You are being brought into this spiritual Kingdom Now.

Who or What is the True Church?

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/church.html>

In the Bible, the Greek words for Church of God was Ecclesia Theos which meant Called Out Ones of God. Most of the time it appeared as Ecclesia Theos At Corinth or other location which is to say "to the called out ones of God at your town". Most people have come to accept that the church is not the organization but rather the people themselves. But some continue to say that their organization is the only true church. Even the groups that admit that the church is the body of Christ, which is the people, and not the organization still act the same way they did when they thought their organization was the only true church. They still put down other groups as demonic influenced. They still hold onto pride as being one of the few to be part of the 144,000 to be protected from the Great Tribulation that is about to come onto this world to try them that dwell on the earth. Part of my ministry is to tell people that anyone who has the True Spirit of Christ within them, they are a Christian and part of the body of Christ. A true Christian might currently still be attending one of the [babylonian daughter denominations](#) of the world, but will eventually come out of babylon. You may think you have the monopoly on being one of the few that knows which groups is the only groups to be part of the 144,000 membership of the Church of God. But notice something!

At the end of the great tribulation, there are so many that have fully accepted all the truths and been washed with the Blood of the Lamb of God that they are un-numberable! That's more than just 144,000 and even more than 200 million! The body of Christ is not just 144,000! 144,000 is just the number of virgin males that are specifically sealed after the 6th Seal and Before the 7th Seal. Remember that there are some loyal servants of God that are persecuted during the tribulation and not protected. It may not be just because they are not good enough to be protected but rather perhaps they are strong enough to make a Great Stand during the tribulation. The fact that they refuse to take the mark of the beast and refuse to worship the image of the beast show that they are loyal to God. Prophecy shows that they are rewarded by God for being loyal to death! The unprotected remnant of [Rev. 12:17](#) is described as "keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ."

The un-numberable great multitude comes out of the great tribulation ([Rev. 7:9,14](#)) and have been washed by the Blood of the Lamb of God, Jesus the Christ. These come out of every nation and every language. Is your group in Brazil? Is your group in Russia? Is your group in Uganda AND Rwanda AND Nigeria AND South Africa AND China AND every nation on earth? Perhaps your group is not the only group that are members of the body of Christ? Perhaps the descendants of the old worldwide church of God are not the only members of the body of Christ? Perhaps God's plans are greater than anyone ever imagined? Perhaps a Pentecostal or a Baptist person can be in Love with the Father and have the Holy Spirit and just haven't yet learned about the true identity of babylon? Perhaps not all of the body of Christ are fully matured yet and are still learning and still repenting? Are you still repenting daily? Or have you rested upon your pride of being part of the only people who knows the laws?

God has shown me that the law-keepers are not the only ones that He will protect. He has shown me that the law-keepers are only a portion of His People. As the case has been through out all time, many of His People, chosen ones, are rebellious against His laws. But He is working with them. Are we? Are you? Or are you persecuting and putting down His children by refusing to have anything to do with anyone who Leaps for Joy because they Love God so much that they can't hold it in? God is revealing the laws to the Pentecostal people! And when they fully come to accept and understand His Laws, watch out because they will really be filled with Joy! They just might Kiss YOU! Don't be afraid of them, they have more of the Holy Spirit than you do, you Pharisee! Lay down your pride and allow your hands and arms to lift up toward His Throne. Lift your eyes toward the hills (Ps. 121)Embrace others and accept that you don't have the monopoly on Gods Love. IF the laws equaled love as much as you have taught, the

Pharisee's would be the only ones God would accept.

Think about it. Pray about it. Fast about it. Ask God about it.

Humble yourselves and Repent now for the time is being shortened.

Gods Body, The Church, is NOT limited to any one group or organization and NOT limited to the descendants of the old worldwide church of God. In Fact, GOD's One True Church has [7 Branches](#). BUT of course those 7 branches are NOT the popular babylonian denominations of the world.

What is the greatest commandment?

KJV vs. Non-Existent Scripture Text/Taught (NEST), Which Version do YOU believe?

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/nest.html>

This morning of April 27, 2008, the Lord gave this revelation to me in bed. I always realized it but never had it in these words. I did not have to think of it nor study to configure the letters just right. It just came to me instantly as a revelation from the Lord Jesus. Please examine yourself and your teachings to see which version of the Bible you and your minister is using.

Please don't misunderstand what I am saying, I am NOT a KJV ONLY minister. So, that's not the point of this article. The point is, Let's believe what the Scriptures teach, rather than the traditions of men that we have been taught in the traditional churches of man.

Many of the ministers who proclaim they are using the KJV King James Version Only are actually using what is called a NEST, Non-Existent Scripture Text/Taught. There are NEST in the church built by webs that have been spun by the master of deceit! Examine:

KJV: Psa 37:11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

Mat 5:5 Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

NEST: The meek shall inherit heaven.

KJV: Rev. 5:10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

Rev 21:2 And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

Rev 21:10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

NEST: We shall dwell in Heaven forever.

KJV: Rev 20:2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, **3** And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

Rev 20:7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, **8** And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

NEST: Once Jesus returns, Eternal Paradise is immediately established and the devil is cast into the bottomless pit or Hell forever and there shall never again be an attempt to deceive any nations.

KJV: Rev 20:1 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out

of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

Romans 6:23 For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Psalm 37:9 For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD, they shall inherit the earth.

Psa 37:20 But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away.

Psa 37:28 For the LORD loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

Psa 37:29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

Acts 2:29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

Act 2:34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

Psalm 115:16 The heaven, even the heavens, are the LORD'S: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

Psalm 115:17 The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.

Eccles. 9:10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

NEST: The First Resurrection occurs before the Great Tribulation. Then 7 years pass and Jesus Returns Again and cast the devil into the bottomless pit or hell. Everyone is still alive and awake as always. No one ever dies or sleeps. Everyone that is awake and burning in Hell rises up from beneath the ground, from the center of the earth, to be judged as if they were not already judged or as if they had not yet been judged. Also, everyone in Heaven comes back to earth to be judged as if they still need to be judged to receive the same reward they have already been enjoying but now they have to leave Heaven to come back for the rest of the saints. Then everyone returns to wherever they had already been, either in Heaven or in Hell in the center of the earth or stay on the earth surface and burn forever screaming in intense extreme agony there while their brothers, sisters, mothers and fathers are sitting upon clouds in Heaven with no purpose wandering aimlessly on streets of Gold dancing and singing and never building anything. Either way, everyone always live forever, both the just and the unjust.

KJV: Gen 1:3 And God said, Let there be light: and there was light. **4** And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness. **5** And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.

Gen 2:2 And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. **3** And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made.

Exo 20:8 Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

Exo 20:9 Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work: **10** But the seventh day is the sabbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates:

Exo 20:11 For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

Mat 12:8 For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

Mat 12:12 How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.

Mat 24:20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:

Mat 28:1 In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

Mar 1:21 And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.

Mar 2:27 And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

Mar 6:2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

Luk 4:16 And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

Luk 4:31 And came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath days.

Act 13:27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him.

Isa 66:23 And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

Heb 4:8 For if Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day. **9** There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. **10** For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

Heb 13:8 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

NEST: The Seventh day Sabbath is done away and we do not have to follow the example of Jesus Christ because time changed and the 7th day became the 1st day OR the 1st day is still the 1st day but somehow it is the Sabbath now because Mary visited the tomb on Sunday morning and so that changed the sabbath from the 7th day to the 1st day, so now Sunday is the Day of the Lord. The Law is still in effect for Sunday or that is it has now come into effect for Sunday but yet all the other law is done away as far as all Holy Days Except Sunday which is new.

KJV: Mat 24:29 Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken: **30** And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. **31** And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

NEST: Before the tribulation of those days shall the Son of Man Jesus Christ descend in the secret rapture with all his angels and gather the elect from one end of heaven to the other including all those that are not asleep but already in Heaven awake and gather the saints on earth who are alive and those that are dead (but was supposed to be in heaven) and then return back to Heaven and then the 7 years of great tribulation will begin.

KJV: Lev 23:2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are my feasts.

Lev 23:21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

Zec 14:4 And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

Zec 14:6 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the light shall not be clear, nor dark:

Zec 14:7 But it shall be one day which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, that at evening time it shall be light.

Zec 14:9 And the LORD shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

Zec 14:16 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacles.

Zec 14:17 And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

Zec 14:18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

Zec 14:19 This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

Zec 14:20 In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD'S house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

Zec 14:21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite in the house of the LORD of hosts.

NEST: All Feast days of Israel including the Feast of Tabernacles are done away with and should not be obeyed and no person will ever again have to keep the holy days of the nation of Jews.

KJV: Jer 10:1 Hear ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel: **2** Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them. **3** For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe. **4** They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not. **5** They are upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good.

Jer 7:18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

Mat 15:9 But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.

Luk 2:7 And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

Luk 2:8 And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.

Luk 2:16 And they came with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.

Mat 2:1 Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,

Mat 2:2 Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

Mat 2:11 And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts: gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

NEST: And during the winter on Dec. 25th, Jesus was born in a manger and the three wisemen and the shepherds all came at the same time to worship the King at the stable. This was the first christmas and there was never any christmas tree or christmas celebration before this event and anyone who does not keep this christmas festival is not a good true righteous Christian.

Famous Non-Existent Scriptures Taught: (words NOT found in the KJV)

- "evidence of receiving the Holy Ghost"
- "tongues is the evidence"
- "speaking in tongues is the only evidence of receiving/baptism of the Holy Ghost"
- "live forever in heaven"
- "live forever in hell"
- "everlasting life in hell"
- "Once saved, always saved."
- "three wisemen"
- "rapture"
- "christmas"
- "sunday"
- "the sabbath is done away with"
- "the law is destroyed"
- "the sabbath is changed"
- "the sabbath is Sunday"
- "thou shalt keep Sunday"
- "God rested on the first day of the week"
- "God blessed the first day of the week"

- "Sunday is the Lords Day"
- "The first day of the week is the Lords Day"
- "and it became the Lords Day"
- "but rather keep the principles of the Sabbath, that are: one day in seven abstain from normal work and to bless and sanctify that day in admiration of the Lord adoring Him with a pure heart, for who He is, and for all He has done for me. Therefore, for me Christ is my Sabbath, every day, Amen."
- "He will come and get us before the great tribulation"
- "before the tribulation"
- "keep christmas"
- "keep easter"
- "observe birthdays"
- "observe the birthday of the Lord"
- "it doesn't matter how you worship the Lord as long as your worship"
- "it's okay to observe pagan holidays as long as your intent is right"
- "it's ok to do as you want to do as long as your heart is right"
- "it's what's in your heart that matters"
- "do as you want to do"
- "make up your own laws"
- "the law is void through faith"
- "grace thereby voids the law"
- "when you die, you go to heaven or hell"
- "pagan customs and traditions are acceptable to Christ as long as your intent is to worship God"
- "when the righteous die, they go to Heaven"
- "when the wicked die, they go to hell"
- "pagan customs are acceptable"
- "it's okay to take on the appearance of evil as long as your heart is not evil"
- "it's ok to dress evil"
- "it's ok to play with the devil"
- "this is just a game"
- "we can twist and bend Gods word"
- "we can decide for ourselves what is right and what is wrong"
- "i never have to change"
- "God made me the way I am so I am perfect"
- "I do not have to change"
- "you do not have to change"
- "do not examine yourself"
- "do not prove all things"
- "accept whatever the preacher says"
- "believe what the priest says"
- "the pope is your father"
- "the pope is holy"
- "call men your father"
- "trinity"
- "holy trinity"
- "God is a trinity"
- "God is three persons"
- "america shall never be invaded"

- "the church will not have to face any trouble"
- "you can choose your own beliefs"
- "you can believe any way you want"
- "there's two thousand different ways to the Kingdom of God"

The Islamic Structures on Top of the World Trade Center Towers

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/tops.htm>

New York City= A Muslim City

WFC1 Built: 1986, 40 stores, Top: cropped pyramid

WFC2 Built: 1987, 51 stores, Top: dome

WFC3 built: 1985, 54 stores, top: pyramid

WFC4 built: 1988- stores, Top: ziggurat

Source: http://www.e-architect.co.uk/new%20york/world_trade_centre_towers.htm

The following from:

<http://www.sfgate.com/cgi-bin/article.cgi?f=/c/a/2004/11/28/INGMR9SEUB1.DTL>

In 1961, a year before designing the World Trade Center towers, American architect Minoru Yamasaki completed a much smaller project that would influence the look of his new creation in New York City.

The project was 6,000 miles away, in a country Yamasaki would visit many times over the next decade, Saudi Arabia. It's clear from the layout of the World Trade Center that Yamasaki incorporated aspects of Islamic design into the towers.

This pattern was most visible at the base of the buildings, which were ringed by pointed arches resembling those found in mosques and on Muslim prayer rugs. The plaza fronting the towers paid homage to Mecca, Islam's holiest place, by replicating that city's courtyard layout, according to architect Laurie Kerr, who has studied Yamasaki's work.

Yamasaki himself described the trade center plaza, which featured a circular fountain and places to sit, as a mecca -- "an oasis, a paved garden where people can spend a few moments to relieve the tensions and monotonies of the usual working day."

For 29 years -- from the time the first World Trade Center tower was completed in 1972 to Sept. 11, 2001, when two hijacked planes leveled the buildings -- there was little general awareness that New York's tallest and most visible towers reflected Yamasaki's interest in Islamic architecture.

No plaque pointed out this connection. No literature extolled it. Yamasaki himself didn't publicize it, even though he dropped plenty of hints in his 1979 autobiography, "A Life in Architecture," in which he expressed his admiration for Islamic arches and included photos of all his important projects -- photos that reveal a pattern of Islamic-inspired design.

"The idea of a pointed, ribbed arch was beautifully replicated in the World Trade Center," says Nezar AlSayyad, a UC Berkeley architecture professor who worked with Yamasaki for two years on another project. "It's ironic it was used in the World Trade Center, which is then understood by the hijackers as a symbol of Western capitalism."

Although the trade center was perhaps the most prominent example of Islamic-influenced architecture in the United States, there are other notable examples in every major American city.

The Truth about the Coexist Bumper Sticker

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/coexist.html>



the C with the star is the crescent moon symbol for islam, (islam comes first of course)
the O is the symbol for peace,
the E is the symbol for males/females,
the X is the star of david, symbol for Judaism,
the I is dotted with a Wiccan Pentangle,
the S is the symbol for the yin-yang or confucianism,
the T is the symbol for Christianity, (Christianity comes LAST of course)

What does the Bumper sticker mean?

These bumperstickers teach that you do not have to accept Jesus as your only Saviour. They teach that you can and should accept witchcraft and islam to be EQUAL to Christianity. It is another effort to get everyone to accept islam, witchcraft and the mark of the beast! It's an effort to get all people to GO ALONG, to NOT offend, to accept anything and everything, to do what's right in ones own eyes!

These stickers reflect the mindset (forehead and right hand) of the people who have the mark of the beast, that is the badge of servitude to islam and other antichrist spirits.

What the Holy Scriptures Say

John 10:1 Verily, verily, (Truly, Truly) I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

John 10:7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have [it] more abundantly.

11 I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

John 14:6 Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

1 John 2:22 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

1 John 4:3 And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

2 John 1:7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

John 15:13 Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

Muhammad, Buddha and Allah NEVER laid down their own life for you! Only Jesus loved you enough to go to the cross for you! JESUS Loves You! And so do i. Please repent and accept Jesus as Your Only Saviour Today! GOD BLESS.

The Nazi Swastika, Black Horse of 666

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/swastika.html>

Rev 13:18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

Rev 2:12 And to the angel of the church in **Pergamos** write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges; **13** I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth. **14** But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication. **15** So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate. **16** Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth. **17** He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

VERY IMPORTANT! PLEASE START BY WATCHING THE BELOW VIDEO!

- <http://www.godtube.com/watch/?v=KLDYP7NX>

As you can see from the above video, the 3 symbols that John drew in Revelation 13, known today as "666", (the mark of the beast) was the 3 symbols of:

- the Nazi Swastika,
- the name of Allah,
- and the symbol of Communism.

These are the 3 main groups/multitudes of people that follow The Son of Perdition (the antichrist). This is also directly related to the 4 horsemen (first 4 seals of the 7 seals) of Rev.6. The first seal (white Pergamos horse) is related to the Nobel Prizes, especially the Nobel Peace Prize and the false impression of peace and holiness but has an evil heart of war & conquest. The second seal, the red horse, is communism, which is also the 3rd 6 of 666 that John drew. The third seal, the black horse is Nazism and it's fruit of famine. This is directly related to the swastika which is the primary focus of this specific article. The fourth seal, the pale green horse, is islam, which is directly related to the Name of Allah (al-Yah, yhwh) which is the second 6 of 666 that John drew. This page that you are viewing now will focus on the swastika. For detailed information about the 4 horsemen please read our article [The Four Horsemen Revealed, click here](#). For detailed information about what John drew as 666, please read [The 666 Beast Revealed, click here](#). Many people have discovered the truth about the middle symbol of 666. But it's extremely important to also understand the other two symbols, which are the two main allies (groups of people) of the antichrist Son of Perdition. The rest of this page below will focus on the first symbol of 666, the Nazi Swastika and it's connection to the other horses and it's connection to other elements of 666 and evil in the world.

Islamic Palestinian "National" Movement / German Nazi Hitler Connections:

Nazi Roots of Palestinian Nationalism. The Nazi, Islam, Communist Connection! Please read this article full of FACTS!

The Swastika's connection to Buddhism, Hindu, Thor, Russia, Palestine, FreeMasons, etc.

(the Crooked Cross, the sun cross):

In the 19th century the swastika was one of the Russian empire's symbols; it was even placed in coins as a background to the Russian eagle. Freemasons also gave the swastika symbol importance. In medieval Northern European Runic Script, a counter-clockwise swastika denotes the letter 'G,' and could stand for the Freemason terms "Great Architect of the Universe" and Geometry.

A swastika shape is a symbol in the culture of the Kuna people of Kuna Yala, Panama. In Kuna tradition, it symbolizes the octopus that created the world; its tentacles, pointing to the four cardinal points. Both German Nazis and modern day Islamic Palestinians use the octopus/swastika combination to persecute the tribe of Judah.

Swastika Connection to YinYang and Co-exist bumper stickers



Swastika connection to Kabbalism

Please notice the Aramaic Jewish letter "aleph" in the middle. Notice also the rotation around it and the other Jewish Aramaic writing. Jews do NOT speak Hebrew but rather babylonian chaldean.



The Black Horseman Swastika Connection to The White Horseman Pergamus

At Pergamus it adorns the balustrade of the portico which surrounded the temple of Athene, and at Orchomenus the sculptured roof of the so-called nuptial chamber in the palace of the Treasury.

Allat or Al-Lat, a pre-Islamic Arabian goddess, identified with Aphrodite and considered by the pagan Arabs as the daughter of Allah.

Obama's Healthcare Plan Connection to Swastika

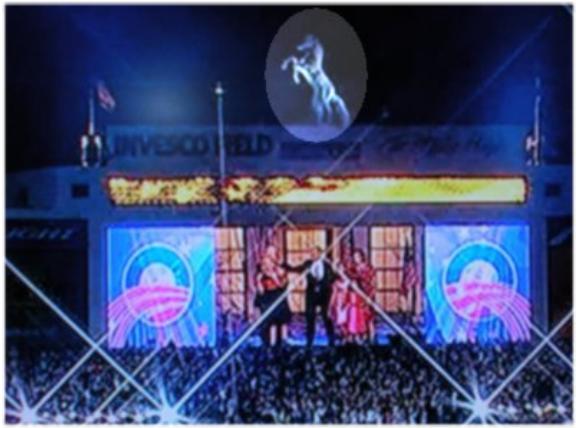


Obama's Nomination Acceptance Speech and his Connection to Pergamus and Hitler:

(We know that Obama is NOT the Son of Perdition, the main antichrist of Rev.13. But he does operate in the spirits of the 4 demons, fallen angels, of the 4 horsemen that are released upon the Earth.)

In the picture below, notice the white horse, known as "thunder", Also known in islam as "["buraq" or "barack"](#)", also known in Greek mythology as "pegasus". Pegasus appears on [coins of Corinth](#) from 500 to 430 B.C., and from 350 to 338 B.C., and 200 years thereafter, on the decadadrachma, complete and with wings; as well as on coins of Lampsacus, Scepsis, and Carthage, – on these last with the asterisk of the sun, or with the winged disc, and the hooded snakes over its back. It is also shown on a coin of Narbonne as a sectional winged figure, and as a winged horse on a Euphratean gem, with a bull's head, a crescent moon, and three stars in the field. Of course the crescent is an islamic symbol. Notice the three stars in obama logos.

[Other ancient coins of Ancient Greece, Pergamon, Mysia, 88-50 BC.](#) show the Head of Athena in crested Athenian helmet ornamented with Pegasus and the serpent of Aesklepius. [Some of the other ancient coins show the connection of islam, ancient greece, pergamos and pegasus.](#) Please see the [4 Horsemen article](#) to better understand the horse connection.



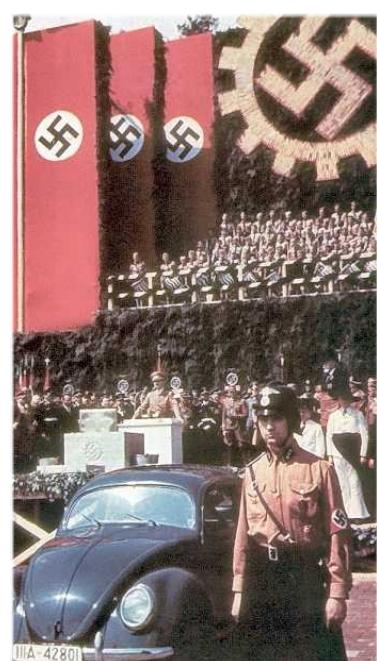
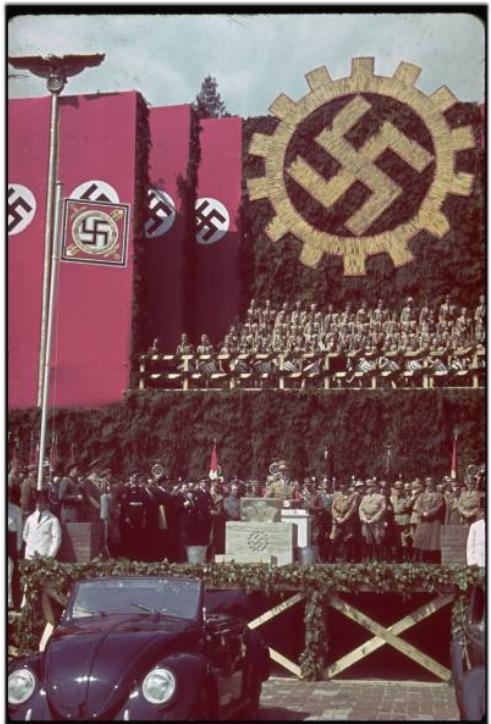
Swastika connection to Mecca Clock

The Swastika is rotating. It also represents the hands of the Mecca Clock in Saudi Arabia.

The people at the base of the mecca clock rotate around the black stone of mecca, Round and round they go around the black stone of mecca and the black temple.

Get you a good book about hitler and look closely at all the swastika photo's. It is clear that the swastika is turning.

Notice in the pics below of the original volkswagen symbol of the swastika inside a cogwheel! This picture was taken on May 26, 1938 when 70,000 people celebrated the opening of Volkswagen City with hitler. Location: 10,000 acres that belonged to [Count Werner von der Schulenberg](#). The Reich simply took over the Count's property, including his Castle [Wolfsburg](#). Notice also that the cogwheel was hung high up in the trees thus giving the cogwheel a green face. The mecca clock has a green face at night. Cogwheels are a [part of cars](#) but they are more commonly thought of as being a part of clocks and watches. The cogwheels inside the mecca clock are huge and are high in the sky. I believe there is a spiritual connection. Notice the mecca clock face even has a pic of a tree! Although cogwheels were originally invented by [Archimedes](#), Greek mathematician (Syracuse 287 to 212 B.C.), it was 11th century Arab engineer, Ibn Khalaf al-Muradi, from Islamic Spain that invented complex gears used to transmit high torque.





Roman Catholic Church Connections to Swastika

Hitler could not have become a dictator without the help of the Roman Catholic Church. In the 1930s, the Catholic Church and its political party, the Catholic Centre Party, were major social and political forces in Germany. On March 24, 1933, Hitler was granted dictatorial powers by German parliament through the Enabling Act, with the Catholic Center Party headed by Prelate Ludwig Kaas casting the deciding votes in favor. Adolf Hitler was raised by a Catholic father and a devout Catholic mother. On March 23, 1933, he addressed the Reichstag: "The National Government regards the two Christian confessions [i.e. Catholicism and Protestantism] as factors essential to the soul of the German people. We hold the spiritual forces of Christianity to be indispensable elements in the moral uplift of most of the German people."

According to Hitler's chief architect Albert Speer, Hitler remained a formal member of the Catholic Church until his death, and even ordered his chief associates to remain members.

According to biographer John Toland, Hitler was still "a member in good standing of the Church of Rome despite his detestation of its hierarchy, he carried within himself its teaching that the Jew was the killer of God. Nazi General Gerhard Engel reported in his diary that in 1941 Hitler stated, "I am now as before a Catholic and will always remain so." (Source= John Toland, Adolf Hitler. New York: Anchor Publishing, 1992, p. 507).

According to Mein Kampf, Hitler adopted the swastika from a catholic church in Austria.

Yes Hitler got his Swastika ideal from the Roman Catholic Church!

The Following is from <http://rexcurry.net/inquisitions-heresy-socialism.html> :

"Vlad III Dracula (a.k.a. Vlad the Impaler 1431-1476) was Catholic and is remembered as a Christian knight and for his crusades. Vlad I. Lenin was baptized into the Russian Orthodox Church. The Russian Orthodox Church traces its roots to the Baptism of Kiev in 988, when Prince Vladimir I officially adopted the religion of the Byzantine Empire as the state religion of the Rus' state. It traces its apostolic succession through the Patriarch of Constantinople (named after Constantine). The city of St. Petersburg (on the Gulf of Finland) was renamed Leningrad. Vladimir Putin can be seen in photographs with Alexius I of the Roman Orthodox Church. Joseph Stalin attended Tiflis Theological Seminary, a Russian Orthodox institution via a scholarship that he was awarded (he was also paid for singing in the choir). His mother wanted him to be a priest even after he had become leader

of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics. When Vlad I. Lenin died (January 1924), he left behind a document known as "Lenin's Testament." Stalin organized Lenin's funeral and made a speech professing undying loyalty to Lenin, in almost religious terms. Marx's father converted to Christianity and Karl Marx joined the official denomination of the Prussian state, Lutheranism, and he was thus in a small minority of Lutherans in a predominantly Roman Catholic region. The head of the NSGWP was raised as a Roman Catholic by his parents, as was customary where he lived. His mother wanted him to become a priest. He saw the swastika symbol while he was a young student with the Benedictins at the Abbey of Lambach-am-Traum, in upper Austria. The symbol was engraved on the four corners of the monastery. It was not called a swastika. German National Socialists called the symbol that they worshipped a Hakenkreuz. It was a type of cross. It translates as "hooked cross." In some ways, the head of the NSGWP did become a priest."

Freemasonry, The Shriners and Their Islamic Assyrian Origin

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/shriners.html>

The Ancient Arabic Order of the Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, abbreviated A.A.O.N.M.S., commonly known as "the Shriners" is a islamic organization founded in Mecca, Saudi Arabia in 644 A.D. by the family of Muhammad. It is an organization of Freemasonry. Freemasonry originates from ancient Assyria. Members of the Shriners are called "Mohammedans". A "Shrine" is a tomb of a muslim that is worshipped by other muslims. Perhaps because he was a martyr for the islamic cause. The Alawi sect of Bashar Assad does not believe in mosques. Therefore they lift up the shrines as being the most holy buildings of islam. A Shriner is therefore a person who honors the holy buildings of Assad's Alawi sect of islam. The organization is best-known for the Shriners Hospitals for Children they administer & the red fezzes that members wear. There are at least 350,000 members from 191 islamic temples (charters) in the U.S., Canada, Mexico, Republic of Panama & Europe. To join the Shiners or any other organization of Freemasonry, you must swear alliance to Allah (the islamic moon god) & you must do so on the Koran which says that Christians & Jews must be killed. The Shiners symbols on their cars/trucks include the islamic sword in the shape of a crescent moon with a star which are very clearly islamic symbols. Another symbol on their vehicles is the "Eastern Star" which is the symbol of the satanic goat god called by different names such as "Pan, Yah, Baphomet, Allah, Mendez". You can very clearly see that it's the same symbol of a 2 horned star worn by admitted satanists.

The Shriners & other Freemasons believe in ALL religions as a path to Allah. So although they may at first embrace anyone of any religion, they will always ultimately point that person to Allah & to islam. They place a great deal of importance on secret knowledge which they refuse to share with the little people of the world. They believe that only "the better", more intelligent people have a right to the truth. There are a LOT of Baptist preachers who are Freemasons & Shriners. Many members do not reveal that they are secretly Freemasons. They swear allegiance to help all other Freemasons over and above non-members even if it's not the right thing to do. For example, a judge in a courtroom is required to give the favor in the verdict to the fellow Freemason even if that Freemason has committed a crime. The only exception is in a murder trial, but I believe that many Freemasons would give that special favor even in that case.

Shriners are taught that Lucifer is the true God and is not evil. They are therefore Luciferians, a class of satanist. Their symbols are the same as the Church of Satan. The first 94 Pages of the Freemason bible are quotes from Albert Pike. All Masons are encouraged to read the writings of Albert Pike. He was a Luciferian & said "Lucifer is the True god of Good and Light".

Candidates for induction into the Shriners are greeted by a High Priest, who says:

"By the existence of Allah and the creed of Mohammed; by the legendary sanctity of our Tabernacle at Mecca, we greet you."

The inductees then swear on the Bible and the Koran, in the name of Mohammed, and invoke Masonry's usual gruesome penalties upon themselves: "I do hereby, upon this Bible, and on the mysterious legend of the Koran, and its dedication to the Mohammedan faith, promise and swear and vow ... that I will never reveal any secret part or portion whatsoever of the ceremonies ... and now upon this sacred book, by the sincerity of a Moslem's oath I here register this irrevocable vow ... in willful violation whereof may I incur the fearful penalty of having my eyeballs pierced to the center with a three-edged blade, my feet flayed and I be forced to walk the hot sands upon the sterile shores of the Red Sea until the flaming sun shall strike me with livid plague, and may Allah, the god of Arab, Moslem and Mohammedan, the god of our fathers, support me to the entire fulfillment of the same. Amen. Amen. Amen."

The following are quotations from a book:

A.-A.-O.-N.-M.-S.- THE PARENTTEMPLE.

THE FOUNDERS OF THE SHRINE IN AMERICA, AND FIRST OFFICIALS OF THE ORDER.

MECCA TEMPLE.INC IE ARABIC ORDER OF THE NOBLES OF THE MYSTIC SHRINE ITS HISTORY AND PLEASURES

TOGETHER WITH THE Origin and History of the Order

New York, N". Y. : PRESS OF ANDREW H. KELLOGG 1894

SECOND COPY, COPYRIGHT, 1894, BY ANDREW H. KELLOGG.

"The Order of the Nobles of the Mystic Shrine was instituted by the Mohammedan Kalif Alee (whose name be praised!), the cousin-german and son-in-law of the Prophet Mohammed (God favor and preserve him !), in the year of the Hegira 25 (a. d. 644), at Mecca, in Arabia, as an Inquisition, or Vigilance Committee, to dispense justice and execute punishment upon criminals who escaped their just deserts through the tardiness of the courts, and also to promote religious toleration among cultured men of all nations. The original intention was to form a band of men of sterling worth, who would, without fear or favor, upon a valid accusation, try, judge, and execute, if need be, within the hour, having taken precautions as to secrecy and security.

The "Nobles" perfected their organization, and did such prompt and efficient work that they excited alarm and even consternation in the hearts of the evil doers in all countries under the Star and Crescent. The Order is yet one of the most highly favored among the many secret societies which abound in Oriental countries, and gathers around its shrines a select few of the best educated and cultured classes. Their ostensible object is to increase the faith and fidelity of all true believers in Allah (whose name be exalted!). The secret and real purpose can only be made known to those who have encircled the Mystic Shrine according to the instructions in "The Book of the Constitution and the Regulations of the Imperial Council." In the year A.D. 804, during a warlike expedition against the Byzantine emperor Nikephorus, the most famous Arabian Kalif, Haroon al-Rasheed, deputed a renowned scholar, Abd el-Kader el-Bagdadee, to proceed to Aleppo, Syria, and found a college there for the propagation of the religion of the Prophet Mohammed (God favor and preserve him!). The work and college arose, and the Order of Nobles was revived there as a part of the means of civilization.

Nearly three centuries after the death of the great Kalif and patron of learning, the Order of Nobles was revived at Bagdad by Abd el-Kader Ghilanee, a noted Persian, an eminent doctor of the Soofi sect, A. H. 555 (A.D. 1160).

The famous Arab known as Bektash, from a peculiar high white hat or cap which he made from a sleeve of his gown, the founder of the sect named in his honor, was an imam in the army of the Sultan Amurath I., the first Mohammedan who led an army into Europe, a. d. 1360 (in the year of the Hegira, 761). This Sultan was the founder of the military order of the Janizaries (so called because they were freed captives who were adopted into the faith and the army), although his father, Orkhan, began the work. Bektash adopted a white robe and cap, and instituted the ceremony of kissing the sleeve.

The Bektash Dervishes are numbered by many hundred thousands, and they have several branches or offshoots, which are named after the founder of each. Among the most noted are those which have their headquarters in Cairo, in Egypt; Damascus and Jerusalem, in Palestine; Smyrna and Broosa, in Asia Minor; Constantinople and Adrianople, in Turkey in Europe; Teheran and Shiraz, in Persia; Benares and many other cities in India; Tangier, in Morocco; Oran, in Algeria, and at Mecca, in Arabia, at which latter city all branches and sects of Dervishes are represented at the annual meeting, which is held during the month of pilgrimage.

The Bektasheeyeh's representative at Mecca is a Noble of the Mystic Shrine, is the chief officer of the Alee Temple of Nobles, and in 1877 was the Chief of the Order in Arabia. The Chief must reside either at Mecca or Medinah, and in either case must be present in person or by deputy at Mecca during the month of pilgrimage.

The Egyptian Order of Nobles of the Mystic Shrine has been independent of the Arabian, excepting the yearly presence of the Deputy in Mecca, since the expedition of Ibraheem Pasha, the son of Mohammed Alee, the great Pasha of Egypt in 1818, when the Wahabees were conquered.

The "Wahabees were a fanatical sect who threatened to override all other power in Arabia. Since Ibraheem's conquest they have continued only as a religious sect, without direct interference with the government. They are haters and persecutors of all other sects, and are especially bitter against all dervishes, whom they denounce as heretics and the very essence of heresy and abomination. In this conduct they violate a strict and oft-repeated saying of the Prophet Mohammed (God favor and protect him!), which is, " He who casts on a believer the slur of infidelity is himself an infidel."

All Mohammedans respect every one who has made a pilgrimage to Mecca, and who will repeat the formula of the creed, "There is no Deity but Allah," without reference to what his private belief may be, for they have a maxim, " The interior belongs to God alone."

The Nobles of the Mystic Shrine are eminent for their broad and catholic toleration.

Among the modern promoters of the principles of the Order in Europe, one of the most noted was Herr Adam Weishaupt, a Rosicrucian (Rosy Cross Mystic), and professor of law in the University of Ingolstadt, in Bavaria, who revived the Order in that city on May 1, 1776. Its members exercised a profound influence before and during the French Revolution, when they were known as the Illuminati, and they professed to be teachers of philosophy ; to ray forth from their secret society the light of science over all mankind without fear or favor ; to diffuse the purest principles of virtue ; in short, restating the teachings of Aristotle, Pythagoras, Plato, Confucius, and other philosophers. From the central society at Ingolstadt branches spread out through all Europe.

The Ritual now in use is a translation from the original Arabic, found preserved in the archives of the Order at Aleppo, Syria, whence it was brought, in 1860, to London, England, by Rizk Allah Hassoon Effendee, who was the author of several important works in Arabic, one of which was a metrical version of the Book of Job. His "History of Islam" offended the Turkish government because of its humanitarian principles, and he was forced to leave his native country. He was a ripe scholar in Arabic poetry and the general literature of the age, and his improvements in the diction of certain parts of the ritual of the Shrine are of great beauty and value.

The crescent has been a favorite religious emblem in all ages in the Orient, and also a political ensign in some countries, such* as in modern Turkey and Persia. The ancient Greeks used the crescent as an emblem of the universal Mother of all living things, the Virgin Mother of all souls, who was known as Diana, Artemis, Phoebe, Cynthia, and other names, varying with the character of her attributes in different localities. The chief seat of the Diana cult and worship was at Ephesus, and the great temple built in her honor at that city was the pride and glory of the Greeks.

On June 6, 1876, "The Imperial Council for North America" was formed, and the first officers were elected, as in Arabia, for the term of three years. 111. \ Walter M. Fleming became Imperial Potentate, and 111.*. W. S. Paterson, Imperial Recorder. (For particulars see "The Constitution of the Imperial Council " and the Annual Proceedings.)

The prerequisite for membership in Europe, Asia, Africa, and America is the 32^o A.- A.'. S. \ Rite (18 in England), or a Knight Templar, in good standing.

The generous proposition to make the Order of Nobles an organization for the exercise of charity, the improvement of the mind, and an ally of the Fraternity of Freemasonry in the United States, was primarily adopted by the Imperial Council.

Subordinate Temples have been chartered in nearly every State of the Union, by dispensation or in other constitutional manner, under the authority of the Imperial Council."

Back in the 7th century, there was a Christian city in Morocco named Fez. The Muhammedans attacked it, and after a lengthy siege, captured the city. The invaders gathered the 20,000-50,000 Christian defenders into the city square, made them dig a ditch, and put them to the sword there. When the blood of those Christian martyrs filled the ditch, the Muslims dipped their conical white hats in the blood. The Muslims then named their red hats (which includes the Islamic star & crescent emblem), the Red Fez, & that same Red Fez is worn by Shriners today.

The first meeting of Mecca Shriners, the first temple (chapter) established in the United States, was held September 26, 1872. However the Shriners actually started in 644 A.D. in Mecca, Saudi Arabic. But their parent organization of Freemasonry actually started even thousands of years before that by Nimrod, Asshur and their family, the founders of ancient Assyria and the Tower of Babel which was in Syria. According to the Encyclopedia of Freemasonry: The legend of the Craft in the Old Constitutions refers to Nimrod as one of the founders of Masonry. Thus in the York MS., No. 1, we read: "At ye making of ye toure of Babell there was a Masonrie first much esteemed of, and the King of Babilon yt called Nimrod was a Mason himself and loved well Masons." In some forms of Freemasonry, new prospective members are required to take the "Oath of Nimrod". (Source: The Spring 2006 issue of Freemasonry Today).

The following is a quote from the Masonic website <http://www.lafayettemason123.org/pages/education.htm>

"The universal sentiment of the Freemasons of the present day is to confer upon Solomon, the King of Israel, the honor of being their first Grand Master. But the legend of the Craft had long before, though there was a tradition of the Temple in existence, given, at least by suggestion, that title to Nimrod, the King of Babylonia and Assyria. It had credited the first organization of the fraternity of craftsmen to him, in saying that he gave a charge to the workmen whom he sent to assist the King of Nineveh in building his cities.

That is to say, he framed for them a Constitution, and, in the words of the legend, this was the first time that ever Masons had any charge of his science. It was the first time that the Craft was organized into a fraternity working under a Constitution of body of laws. As Nimrod was the autocratic maker of these laws, it necessarily resulted that their first legislator, creating laws with his unlimited and absolute governing power, was also their first Grand Master."

The Muslim immigrants to this country are now joining the Masonic order by the droves, seeing the order as an extension of the Allah in whom they already believe. Since the Masonic oath demands that a member place his loyalty to a fellow Mason above his loyalty to anything else, so-called Masonic "Christians" are the sworn allies of the murderers of our brethren worldwide -- past, present and future.

Freemasonry symbols

These are just a very few of their symbols. There are many more and some of them are very demonic & is easily discerned as demonic at first glance but I'm having trouble finding a copy on the internet of what I see on their local cars. It's a emblem of a sword & a female demon. It's very clearly a demon. If I ever find a copy of it on the internet, I will post it.

SPHINX

Ancient Egyptian & Babylonian guardian of sacred places, an idol with human head and a lion's body. The Greek sphinx would devour travelers who failed to answer her riddle. According to A New Encyclopedia of Freemasonry (by Arthur Waite, xii) the masonic sphinx "is the guardian of the Mysteries and is the Mysteries summarized in a symbol. Their secret is the answer to her question. The initiate must know it or lose the life of the Mysteries. If he can and does answer, the Sphinx dies for him, because in his respect the Mysteries have given up their meaning." (An occult, counterfeit view of redemption)

The Letter "G"

Ex-33 degree Mason Jim Shaw says; "The Blue Lodge Mason is taught that the "G" in the basic Masonic symbol represents God. Later on, he is told that it represents "deity". Later still, he is told that it represents "geometry". In reality, this letter represents the "generative principle," the Sun-god and, thus, the worshipped phallus, the male "generative principle..." In its position (along with the square and compass) on the east wall over the chair (throne) of the Worshipful Master, it is the representation of the Sun, thus of the Sun-god, Osiris. Its earthly meaning, then, is of the sacred phallus; its cosmic meaning is of the Sun, worshipped since antiquity by pagans while facing the East. Reference, book: The Deadly Deception", page 144.



The Fatal demonic two horned star, Pentagram



The same demonic star as used by the "Church of Satan"



A Freemason/Shriners Symbol of Islamic Jihad.

Objection: "But the Shriners do a lot of good. They have the children's hospitals."

Answer: Even the devil can do good things. Wicked, lost people can give you a car ride, a job, money, a relationship, a smile or a laugh. The devil CAN smile at you and give you things. Wicked people can do good things. It is a ploy to get your acceptable and trust. [2 Cor. 11:14](#) says "And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light". The fact is that a very large portion of the money collected via fundraising for the children's hospitals go toward OTHER Shriner interest such as islamic temples, cars, buildings, wages, advertisement, etc. In June, 1986, a daily newspaper in Florida, the Orlando Sentinel reported that less than 2% of the circus money raised actually went to the hospitals and that, by 1982, the Shriners had become the richest charity in America, amassing \$1.2 billion in assets. Of the \$17.5 million raised in 1984, \$17.3 million went into their own pockets while only \$182,051 went to support the hospitals. As of 9-30-04, Forbes reports that the Shriners had assets of \$8.62 billion. Of the \$948 mil. raised, the Shriners retained \$412 mil with only a slight more than half, \$505 mil. going to charitable services! Top Shriner, Ralph Semb, was paid \$406,659 in salaries. As of 12-31-06, Forbes magazine reports the Shriners have amassed a \$9.54 billion empire retaining \$636 million of the money raised that same year. Top Shriner, James Full, collected a healthy \$1,207,369 in salaries this same year.

The fact is that the devil has always attacked the children first. It's in the bible that the wicked pagan people sacrificed their own children. We see how that the devil uses several pagan holidays such as Halloween to target children via candy & gifts. Children are vulnerable & easy targets. Who knows

what kind of spiritual curses & in some cases perhaps molestation that could have occurred in these hospitals? There ARE other children hospitals that are NOT run by the islamic Freemasons. If my child was in desperate need of medical attention, knowing what I know now, There is absolutely no way that I would allow my child to come under their demonic "care". The safety of our soul is the most important thing.

It may be to your surprise, as it was to mine, that there are still people in our modern age who believe that the Earth is flat. In fact, The flat Earth theory has an increasingly large following in today's world where internet conspiracies override Logic, Holy Spirit Discernment and well documented science. There are over 5,000 people on Facebook who subscribe to the flat Earth pages! Some even claim that the Bible teaches that the Earth is flat and that the Earth does NOT move, while the Sun DOES move. Let's examine their claims and see what the Bible really says and how we can determine for ourselves that the Earth is actually a sphere/globe.

Claim: The United Nations map proves that the UN knows that the Earth is flat.



Fact: When I was in school, I remember seeing maps of the Earth on the classroom wall. We can see those in textbooks as well. If the map shows all the continents of the Earth, it does appear flat because there is no other way to show all continents of the Earth upon a globe when it is drawn as a map on flat paper. It's simply the only way to draw on paper. In NO way, shape or form does it prove a flat Earth.

Claim: Psalm 96:10 says the Earth does not move.

Fact: (Kjv) "Say among the heathen that the LORD reigneth: the **world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall judge the people righteously**".

To try to claim that this verse says that the Earth does not move, is the most ridiculous assertion I have ever heard of! It's the perfect example of people taking words out of context. I don't understand how ANYONE can take this verse as meaning that the Earth doesn't move.

This verse is simply teaching that the LORD is in control and is the ultimate judge, king and ruler over all creation and that the entire universe will never be destroyed by such things as the CERN super conductor/collider and nuclear war. The world is established and it shall never be totally destroyed.

That's the context and the meaning. In NO way, shape or form does this verse teach that the Earth doesn't rotate or revolve around the sun. To say that it does is to take the words of the verse completely out of context. Just a simple reading is clear. But for those that must dig deeper, the Strong's concordance word for "move" here is H4131 - mowt, which means to totter, slip, shake, be overthrown, to dislodge, let fall, drop, decay, falling down, cast. It simply means that the world will not carelessly come to naught, but that GOD is in Control. This is NOT the Hebrew or Aramaic word for normal movement, revolve, revolving, rotating or spinning. Therefore it is NOT saying that the Earth does not make any movement.

The bible also says that the righteous shall not be moved. That doesn't mean that people do not walk! It only means that we should stay in the center of GOD's will and never forsake him.

Proverbs 12:3 "A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved."

Psalm 112:6 "Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance."

Claim: Isaiah 38:8

Fact: "Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten

degrees, by which degrees it was gone down".

Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down".

Flat Earth proponents take this verse very literally to mean that the Sun moves (as opposed to the Earth). As is the case of all the verses that they try to use, they take all the words 100% literally without any consideration of human eyesight, human perception, symbolism, expressions of speech, etc. This verse simply describes what was occurring in the eye of the beholder. To the human eye, to the eye of humans on Earth, the sun appeared to move. Notice that GOD did NOT say that HE would move the sun itself. GOD said that HE would move the shadow upon the sun dial. Then Isaiah said that the sun returned 10 degrees. In the eyes of man, the sun moved. But in the eyes of GOD, the sun did not move. It is a matter of perception. The Earth's rotation went backward in order for the sun to appear as going back down toward sunrise. Does this verse SAY that the Earth moved? No. But neither does it teach that the sun itself moves. It declares how it appeared in the eyes of humans. If you do not agree, I ask that you take this in sincere and intense fasting for as many days as you can possibly fast to ask GOD to give you some spiritual discernment and ability to understand Scripture.

Claim: Book of Enoch teaches flat Earth.

Fact: Just as in the case of true Scripture, I have yet to see a verse that is TRULY teaching that the Earth is flat and does not move. The only thing I have seen so far is a bunch of Scriptures and words taken out of context and out of its true meaning. Nevertheless, the more important point that I must make about the book of Enoch claim is that every person who I have ever known who read the book of Enoch was very heavily demonic influenced. I have never seen any good fruit or good teaching or edification to come out of the book of Enoch. Although it is clear that there was at one time a good and true book of Enoch, the several versions that are floating around on the internet today are very corrupt versions that cannot be trusted. We do NOT have a true copy of the book of Enoch available to mankind today. I very seriously caution against reading ANY of it.

Book of Enoch Debunked/Refuted/Exposed (I don't agree with EVERY word in these articles, but they do provide enough accurate proof against the book of Enoch.)

Claim: Matthew 4:8 How can the devil show Jesus the whole Earth from a high mountain in Jerusalem, if the Earth is a sphere/globe, they would not be able to see the other side of the Earth.

Fact: Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them". What if we were to go to the highest mountain on Earth? Would we be able to see the entire Earth? Regardless of whether it is flat or a sphere, Would we be able to see the entire Earth? NO. Very clearly, no human is able to see the entire Earth from ANY point on Earth. Therefore what was happening in Matthew 4:8 was supernatural between GOD and the devil. They are Spirit and therefore are not limited to the natural physical shape and size of the Earth. There is no way that we can use this verse to mean that a flat shape of the Earth helped Jesus and the devil to see the entire Earth.

Claim: Joshua 10:13

Fact: "And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day".

Again, this is about the perception of mankind. This is NOT GOD speaking. It is the authors of the book of Jasher and the book of Joshua. Contrary to popular belief, NOT EVERY word written in the Bible is the Word of GOD. PROOF= Paul said that some of his words were his own statements and NOT GOD. 1 Cor. 7:6,10,12. Some words in the Bible are simply the descriptions of man's perception and not "thus saith The LORD". And NOT everything is to be taken so literally. If every word in the Bible is to be taken literally, then we must be preparing to see a 7 headed dinosaur with 10 crowns on his head to arise out of the Mediterranean Sea! We MUST understand that the Bible includes words of man's visual perception, even as John had perceived seeing a 7 headed monster.

Claim: Isaiah 38:8

Fact: "Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down".

See Fact explanation above for Joshua 10:13.

Claim: Rev. 1:7 How can everyone on a globe shaped Earth see Jesus when He returns?

Fact: "Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of

him. Even so, Amen".

1. Consider who you are talking about! It's GOD! GOD is NOT limited by any shape of the Earth!

2. Consider **Matthew 24:27** "For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be."

Lightning does NOT always come out of the East. Think about how storms approach. You can see the lightning well before the actual storm arrives. You can see it getting closer and closer. So shall the coming of the Son of man be! HE will come out of the East and shine even unto to the West. The roundness of the sphere of the Earth will not hinder the brightness of His Coming! HE is NOT 6 foot tall. HE is the Creator of Heaven and Earth. HE is GOD. Every eyes shall see HIM. In no way can we say that Rev.1:7 limits GOD to a flat Earth!

Claim: **Psalm 19** says the Sun moves as opposed to the Earth.

Fact: **Psalm 19:1** The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard.

4 Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

Psalm 19 is a song written by man. It is NOT thus saith THE LORD.

Again, This is the perception of a man as he is writing a song. The perception of his eyes is that the sun moves. It's not a statement of fact, but just perception.

Claim: **Acts 13:47 Jer.10:13, 16:19, 25:31, 51:16, Micah 5:4, Zech.9:10 Isa.41:9, 43:6, 45:22, 52:10, Ends of the Earth**

Fact: If you take "ends of the Earth" literally, it actually contradicts what the Flat Earth Theory people teach. They teach that the Earth is flat but round, as in the shape of a plate or a watch. But a round flat plate or watch has NO ends. The only way that we can take it literally is to proclaim the Earth is flat and square or rectangle shape. Yet that would contradict Scripture that says that the Earth is round. Therefore we must conclude that "ends of the Earth" is an expression of speech that refers to the 4 directions, north, south, east and west. There is no other possibility.

Claim: **Isaiah 11:12 Rev. 7:11 Corners of the Earth**

Fact: Again, "Corners" contradict the teaching of a flat round Earth. A flat round Earth cannot have literal corners. It's a figure of speech for north, south, west and east.

Claim: **Job 38:6 Cornerstone**

Fact: "Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof"

There is a cornerstone (Keystone) in the St.Louis Gateway Arch. Yet it is not flat. It is curved. The definition of cornerstone is an important quality or feature on which a particular thing depends or is based. Jesus is said to be the chief cornerstone. HE is not flat. A flatness is not required for there to be a cornerstone. Neither is a squareness required.

Biblical Proof that the Earth is a Sphere/Globe or moves.

Isaiah 40:22 "It is he that sitteth upon the **circle of the earth**, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in".

"Circle" in this verse is Strong's H2329 - chuwg. The definition can include "circuit" which means that the Earth moves OR it can mean "sphere" as in a globe shape in contrast to being flat. There is NOTHING about this word that hints at a flatness or a stillness.

Common Sense that the Earth is a Sphere/Globe

These are ways that YOU can tell for yourself that the Earth is a sphere/globe without even having to trust well established science.

- Rainbows are actually a full circle. A rainbow is actually a 360 degree circle. That's fact and I have seen pictures of them taken from airplanes. From the ground, we can only see half at the most because the Earth is a sphere and half of the rainbow is below the sphere horizon. If the Earth was flat, we would be able to see the entire rainbow. Only with a sphere shape is it possible for half the rainbow to be blocked.
- We can SEE the shape of the sun, moon and other planets. We know they are sphere. We can easily see the roundness of the sun and moon with our naked eyes. We can see the other planets with our own telescopes. If they are flat and round, they would not appear the same. If they are ALL sphere, then so is Earth. We can see the moon and planets turning with our own telescopes if we keep track on a hourly basis.
- Look at the ocean. It looks round. But look straight ahead AND look to the left and right as far as you can in the water. According to where you are located, one side or the other will appear closer. Therefore if it's round and flat, that edge is REAL and the edge is closer to the left or right or in front of you. You should be able to find that edge if you drive far enough to the left or right. Only with a sphere is all this possible and not ever find the edge. I've known airplane pilots. None of them have ever found the edge. If it's flat, it has an edge in every direction of the circle, yet no ship or plane can find it. Hmm.
- If it's flat, why is it hotter around the equator? And why do we have winter when they have summer? Only with a tilted sphere is this possible. Also why does water and hurricanes turn opposite directions in the north & south hemispheres? Only possible with rotating sphere.
- Ships and planes go east from Asia to USA. They go east from USA to Europe. They go east from Europe to Asia. Hot air balloons and swimmers travel the same direction. Yet none of these people find the ends of the Earth. They can continue to go east the entire journey and return to the same location. If they go west the entire journey, the same is true. They still arrive at the same location again, without finding any edge of the Earth. That is only possible in a round sphere globe shaped Earth. You can watch the airplanes online at <https://www.flightradar24.com>. You will NEVER find a ship captain or airplane pilot who believes in flat Earth. Because they know that it's impossible.
- Planes that travel from USA to Asia across the Pacific Ocean do not travel in a straight line across the ocean. Because it is shorter for them to go toward the North Pole and then back down. That is possible for that route to be shorter only if the Earth is a round sphere globe. Again, watch the airplanes in the link above. The same is true with intercontinental missiles. A missile attack from Russia based in Asia would not fly directly east across the Pacific, but instead, would travel across the North Pole and downward. They would not base their projections upon such a route if the Earth was flat.
- Longitude and Latitude locations seen in GPS around the world prove that the Earth is a round sphere globe. These GPS locations would be impossible in a flat earth. They are specific and based upon a sphere globe shape.
- Storm fronts in the USA also travel mostly from west to east. We can watch these weather systems online. We can watch the movement of the clouds and systems, and then see them travel across the Atlantic Ocean, to Europe, then to Asia. Then watch systems travel from Asia to America. That's not possible on a flat Earth which would have storm systems, planes and ships falling off of the face of the Earth after they reach the edges of a flat Earth.

Eccles. 1:6 "The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits."

This verse operates on the same principal as my example of from west to east in a full rotation, except crossing the poles which would have a special and different effect. The wind, or clouds, or a plane or ship could travel to the south pole and then keep going and eventually it will be headed north, without any change of course. That is only possible with a sphere globe, but is impossible with a flat Earth.

Leader of Flat Earth Believers & Their Doctrines

One of the biggest leaders of the flat Earth movement is Eric Dubay. He is a pagan who teaches demonic yoga. Anyone with an ounce of Holy Spirit discernment who visits his website will be able to immediately discern evil. That should speak for itself.

Many people who believe in a flat Earth also believe that mankind never went to the moon, never went to outer space. Most also believe in the demonic [Assyrian Y names](#), which they have been brainwashed to believe are Hebrew names, but are not! Most also believe in [Planet X or Planet Nibiru and the Jade Helm conspiracy](#). And the list goes on & on. The pattern of the flat Earth people is that they are extremely gullible to every

lie on the internet. They are very willing to believe a lie if it helps them to hate and distrust the government even more, or if it is sensational enough to tickle their ears.

In fact, I personally met someone who used to believe in the flat earth theory and also had previously believed that mankind never went to the moon. Although I finally convinced him of the truth on these 2 issues, he was still so extremely gullible that he soon forsook the name of Jesus and returned back to the Y name Assyrian cults, and this time to a cult so extreme, that he is now actually and literally worshipping a human man as God! Instead of worshipping the creator GOD in Heaven, he is worshipping some human man who at one time ran for political office as a democrat and owned a porn business! This is how gullible the flat Earth people are! And this is why it does matter! If a person is so gullible to believe that the Earth is flat, they can easily be fooled into believing in a false god antichrist person here on Earth. We MUST have wisdom and discernment! The entire book of Proverbs is devoted to teaching wisdom. It's that important! Without wisdom & discernment, people will fall for anything!

To be honest, I think that even having to write this article is insane. This is the most ridiculous thing I have ever had to write about. But I told someone that I would write this article in response to the ridiculous teachings that he was sharing on Facebook. So to fulfill my word, I write this article. It is my sincere hope that he will now see what a ridiculous theory it is and that he will block the false teacher that led him in that deception.

If you do not agree, I ask that you take this in sincere and intense fasting for as many days as you can possibly fast to ask JESUS to give you some spiritual discernment and ability to understand scripture. Let's spend less time on the internet, and more time with GOD.

On this page, I will vent some of my pet peeves and things that frustrate me. BUT in an effort to get people to realize things and have more respect for others and live for fully in the center of GOD's Perfect Will. You will see how our true relationship with GOD manifests in every area of our daily lives including how we drive, etc.

Speeders, Tail Gater's and Pit Bulls

1. Speeders and Tail Gating

The Wickedness in this world is way beyond out of Control. The Majority of people no longer have any love or respect for themselves or the lives of others. EVERY time that I go anyways in my car someone rides my tail, tail gates me. And I am NOT a slow driver. I always drive the maximum allowed speed limit and most of the time an additional 5 mph over the speed limit. Yet this is STILL not fast enough for people. If the speed limit is 55, they want to go 65-70 EVEN around sharp curves and on dark roads in the middle of deer zones and areas where bears have been hit, etc. If I have to put on my breaks for dogs, deer, bears, kids, elks or anything else, Not only are the people behind me going to hit me, but they could throw me into another car or force me into a tree. A person's true state of their soul is evident in every area of their life including how they drive. These people very clearly have no love or respect for their life or my life or anyone else's lives. They also make me and many other drivers very nervous, even upset and frustrated, thereby causing us to bring more attention on who is riding our tails, than on the road itself, thereby increasing the chances of a bad accident. I cannot wait until the day when no American will be allowed to drive! There is a day coming when gasoline will be rationed and people will not be allowed to drive in America. There is a Great Tribulation coming and I sincerely hope that these people will be confronted with the pain and agony that they have caused and be brought to their knees in repentance in JESUS Christ and gain love and respect for their fellow mankind!

2. Pit Bulls

Again, The Wickedness is out of control. It is now POPULAR in America for people to have these UGLY and unpredictable and very dangerous dogs which are called Pit Bulls. The popular myth is that it's all in how you raise them. Yet the truth is very clear that these dogs who were raised IN LOVE and CARE, still eventually turned on their owners. There are many more people in the grave right now because of Pit Bulls than any other kind of dog in America. It sickens me how that every time that a pit bull hurts or kills a child or adult, how that these pit bull owners always try to say that the dog must have been raised wrong. They are IGNORANT! They are ignorant of the FACTS of how often responsible and loving pit bull owners (and their children) are KILLED by their own beloved devil dog!

When pit bulls kill or hurt a person, child or otherwise, the owner should be thrown in jail

These dogs should be banned nationwide and in every state, town and community.

Posting a picture of your pit bull with your baby does NOT prove that the dogs are harmless. What it proves is that there are a lot of ignorant crazy wicked people who love their DOGS more than their own children!

If you have had multiple pit bulls in your life without any incident yet, it does NOT prove that these dogs are not dangerous. What it proves is that you are so far blessed but yet the clock is still ticking, tick tock, tick tock. One of those dogs could still SNAP at any time. Just because it hasn't happened yet doesn't mean that it won't happen ever!

Here are some facts and the sources:

The Centers for Disease Control and Prevention (CDC) published a study in 2000 on dog bite-related fatalities for 1979–1998.

The study found reports of 327 people killed by dogs over the 20-year period.

The study found that Pit bulls and Rottweilers alone accounted for 67% of deaths.

The other 33% included a mixture of over 20 different types of dogs.

In the years since 1998, dog bite fatalities have increased and the number of deaths caused by Pit Bulls have also increased.

According to other sources, In the 10-year period from 2005 to 2014, two dog breeds accounted for 74% of the attacks that resulted in death: pit bulls

and rottweilers.

By 2017, pit bulls are projected to maul 305 Americans to death since 1998, the year the CDC stopped tracking fatal dog attacks by breed. I believe this number to lower than what will actually be observed.

In the 10-year period from 2005 to 2014, pit bulls killed 203 Americans, about one citizen every 18 days.

In the first eight months of 2011, nearly half of the persons killed by a pit bull was the dog's owner and primary caretaker.

Percentage of owners who were killed by their own pit bull who had previously said that their dog would not hurt a flea= 100%.

https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Fatal_dog_attacks_in_the_United_States

<http://www.dogsbite.org/dog-bite-statistics-quick-statistics.php>

The deceptive propaganda about the breed, "It's all how you raise them," promoted by pit bull owners, breeders, animal groups, television programs and more, is clearly evoked in these two photographs. This false narrative wholly denies the heritage of the breed, involving centuries of selection for bull baiting then dogfighting. The purposely-bred form and function of a fighting dog is to attack without warning signs, to execute the killing bite and to relentlessly attack until death.

<http://blog.dogsbite.org/2015/04/2015-dog-bite-fatality-family-pit-bull.html>

Myth #1: It's the owner not the breed.

The outdated debate, "It's the owner, not the breed," has caused the pit bull problem to grow into a 30-year old problem.¹ Designed to protect pit bull breeders and owners, the slogan ignores the genetic history of the breed and blames these horrific maulings -- inflicted by the pit bull's genetic "hold and shake" bite style -- on environmental factors. While environment plays a role in a pit bull's behavior, it is genetics that leaves pit bull victims with permanent and disfiguring injuries.

The pit bull's genetic traits are not in dispute. Many appellate courts agree that pit bulls pose a significant danger to society and can be regulated accordingly. Some of the genetic traits courts have identified include: unpredictability of aggression, tenacity ("gameness" the refusal to give up a fight), high pain tolerance and the pit bull's "hold and shake" bite style.² According to forensic medical studies, similar injuries have only been found elsewhere on victims of shark attacks.³

Purveyors of this myth also cannot account for the many instances in which pit bull owners and their family members are victimized by their pet dogs. From 2005 to 2014, pit bulls killed 203 Americans, about one citizen every 18 days. Of these deaths, 53% involved a family member and a household pit bull.⁴ Notably, in the first 8 months of 2011, nearly half of those killed by a pit bull was its owner. One victim was an "avid supporter" of Bad Rap, a recipient of Michael Vick's dogs.

<http://www.dogsbite.org/dangerous-dogs-pit-bull-myths.php>

Father of Child Killed by Babysitter's Pit Bulls Speaks Out After Attack

'Believing the Myth is What Left Us Without a Son'

<http://blog.dogsbite.org/2013/07/beyond-the-interview-essay-of-a-fatal-pit-bull-mauling.html>

Put on the Whole Armour of God

Section 2 | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/wholearmourofgod.html>

- Your loins girt about with Truth
- breastplate of Righteousness
- Feet shod with the Preparation of the Gospel of Peace
- Shield of Faith
- Helmet of Salvation
- Sword of the Spirit (the Word of God)
- Praying always with all Prayer and Supplication in the Spirit
- Watching with all Perseverance and Supplication
- (And for some,) that utterance may be given unto me that I may speak boldly
- And whatever God has given unto you to use, your talent, your blessing, your gift, etc.

Ephesians 6:10-20

- 10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.
- 11 Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.
- 12 For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.
- 13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.
- 14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;
- 15 And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;
- 16 Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.
- 17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:
- 18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;
- 19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,
- 20 For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

False Ministers Exposed, Dangerous Wolves in Sheep's Clothing

Section 2 | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/billy.html>



Please pray for truth before reading.

John 10:1 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

7 Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

8 All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

9 I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10 The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.

2 John 7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist. **8** Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward.

9 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed:

11 For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

Hosea 4:6 "My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children".

Luke 6:26 Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

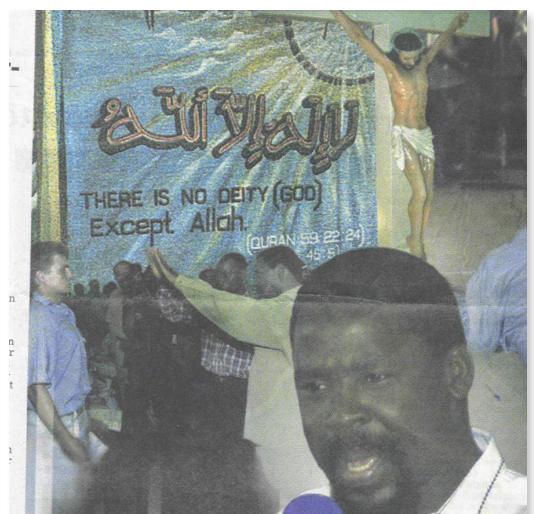
Matthew 7:21-23 Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

Ministers of Deception

False Prophet **T.B. Joshua** Temitope Balogun Joshua, founder of "The Synagogue, Church of All Nations" (SCOAN).

In his church, there are fountains of water. When people drink or touch the water, they begin to roll on the floor in pain, & vomit and pee. Both men and women grab their genitals in pain inside of the church.

In T.B. Joshua's church there is a picture with the inscription "There is no deity (God) but Allah" (which is also written in Arabic with the quotes from the Quaran). In his church, there is a life size statue of Jesus, which is strictly forbidden in Exodus 20! PROOF: You can see both of



these in the picture below.

He claims that some people are half human and half fish!

False Prophet T.B. Joshua believes in and promotes the demonic false doctrines of the trinity (3 gods), Christmas, Easter & Sunday worship services. They have church on Sunday, the day of Roman Catholic Church False worship, NOT the Sabbath Day. He also teaches the false and demonic doctrine of a pre-tribulation rapture. He never tells anyone that we must keep the 7th day and GOD's holy days. He is a leader of the false church which is proven by the fact that he has more than 2 million followers! He is not a true servant of Jesus! He is extremely rich, and yet does not help poor people enough. He is among the richest pastors on Earth, and yet his people in Nigeria are starving to death.

False Prophet **David E. Taylor of Joshua Media Ministries**: Claims to be an Apostle of Jesus Christ but is a very dangerous demon possessed wolf. Claims that Jesus appears to him and to all that reads his book. He sells his books, pictures of "Jesus", cd's, dvd's, magazines, pillow cases, etc on his website. If this were true pics of Jesus, he should not sell them. He has pics of Jesus on his website which is strictly forbidden in the 10 Commandments. False prophet and warlock, Kim Clement prophesied to David E. Taylor concerning the success of his book before it was released. He is well respected by TBN, the mainstream Babylonian television channel of the devil. He has a huge following worldwide. He claims that Jesus took him to Heaven and hell and that people go immediately to heaven or hell upon death, which is totally non-biblical. He keeps the Assyrian pagan holidays of Xmas, Easter and Babylonian Sunday. He does NOT tell people of the need to keep the 7th Day. He is in Babylon. He proclaims that the angel Gabriel said that the greatest move of God in history would start in St.Louis & spread worldwide including Chicago. He said that Detroit would be a city of light and that people worldwide will come to be delivered. These are false prophecies, as these cities are extremely wicked and have not repented. Any manifestations of fulfilled prophecy, apparitions of "Jesus", healing & deliverance are only workings of satan to ensnare people into witchcraft, false doctrine & demonic possession. Although he does accurately predict that Russia is going to successful attack USA, anyone can know this just by watching the news. Even satan knows this is going to occur. But David Taylor does NOT mention that China will also attack and invade. He never mentions Syria, Assad, Iran or China. If he's truly an Apostle of Jesus Christ to these end times, worldwide, surely Jesus would show him these major prophecies as well. Surely, Jesus would teach him correct doctrine as well. But he's just one more wolf of traditional denominational Babylon. He uses the name "Jehovah" which was never written or spoken in all of history. until the 1200's and is not the name of GOD but rather is a witchcraft name. He puts forth his hand resulting in huge groups of people falling backwards which is some times witchcraft & other times a curse against the wicked, NOT proof that he is of Jesus. Many of the images of "the Father" in the clouds actually look more like a demonic face. Very clearly, David Taylor is an Apostle of Satan, deceiving and possessing mass numbers of people. I cannot warn against him enough. Do NOT read his books or watch his videos. They are doorways into the demonic realm!

Billy Graham: teaches you don't have to know anything about Jesus to be saved, you can be any religion in the world, that we all serve the same god. Video Proof about Billy Graham & Robert Schuller.

Also, at the Billy Graham crusades, after people came to the altar, they were handed over to people from all kinds of religious denominations who were waiting to indoctrinate the new converts. These new converts if truly saved were just babies in Christ. Yet they were handed over to all kinds of different denominations of man. Billy Graham never told them that they must be baptized by water in Jesus Name. Billy Graham never told them that they must keep all 10 Commandments including the 7th Day Sabbath. These people were given a FALSE sense of Salvation. The vast majority of those who supposedly got saved by Billy Graham are no longer living for Christ. And those that are, are deceived and lost in traditional Babylonian doctrines of man.

Robert Schuller: teaches you don't have to know anything about Jesus to be saved, you can be any religion in the world, that we all serve the same god. For Video Proof about Robert Schuller, click same video as above under the posting for Billy Graham. Also, he singed a statement saying that allah is god and that muhammad is a prophet of god.

False Prophet **Sid Roth** gives broadcast time to people who are promoting false dreams and false visions about heaven and hell, giving air time to Todd Bentley and is very closely associated with TBN.

Jack Van Impe: teaches the false doctrine of a pre-trib rapture, claims that the anti-Christ will NOT be Muslim, teaches many false doctrines of Babylon as well, teaches that the catholic church is good and acceptable.

Benny Hinn: has the spirit of witchcraft. Pronounces curses on all those that oppose his ministry, supported by John Hagge & Paul Crouch and TBN, teaches that mankind are "little gods", says that his followers are "NOT HUMAN", teaches that Adam could fly, he said that he wants to blow your head off with a machine gun, owns 12 million \$ mansion. (The true meaning of Psalm 82:6 is that we are rulers, that GOD has given us power and authority. It does NOT mean that we are gods in the same way that GOD is God. But Benny Hinn, Joyce Meyers, Paul Crouch and others teach that we are gods in the same way that GOD is GOD but that we are just little gods, that we are just smaller and weaker. The truth is that we are in NO WAY the gods in the same way that He is. We are rulers.)

Frederick Price: teaches that Christ's physical death on the cross did not save us from our sins.

Paul Crouch: promotes many false prophets, supports Benny Hinn, teaches that mankind are "little gods".

Kenneth Copeland: I have always my entire life discerned evil in this man. When I was a child, one of my step-fathers hated every minister on television and he actually said that wanted to go to hell and not heaven. Yet he loved to watch Kenneth Copeland! That should tell you something! In 2014, Kenneth Copeland Received a Video Message From the false prophet, Pope Francis. Very clearly Kenneth Copeland is of the devil.

James Robison; Kenneth Copeland and James Robison, Glowingly Describe Meeting with Pope (False Prophet).

Paula White: teaches that Jesus is NOT the only begotten Son of GOD. teaches that mankind are "little gods".

Joel Osteen: embraces homosexuality, teaches that people who do not know Jesus can still be Saved without knowledge of Jesus, refuses to say that Jesus is the ONLY Way to eternal Life. Joel Osteen met with the false prophet, Pope Francis in 2014.

False Prophet **John Hagee:** teaches the false doctrine of a pre-trib rapture, denies that Christ came as the Messiah.

Rick Warren: embraces Islam, working to form one world religion blend of Islam and pagan Christianity. he signed a statement that Allah is god and that Muhammad is a prophet.

Todd Bentley: filled with devils, his services are filled with devils, so-called angel dust and angel feathers and gold dust, etc. people barking like dogs, etc.

Joyce Meyers: queen of make-up, promotes "the all seeing eye", teaches that mankind are "little gods".

TD Jakes: said that Ruth and Naomi's relationship "bordered on lesbianism" and David and Jonathan were the same.

Tyler Perry: cursed out spike lee.

Creflo Dollar \$\$\$: wants to shoot everyone who doesn't pay tithes. he said

"I mean, I thought about when we first built "The Dome," I wanted to put some of those little moving bars and give everybody a little card. They'd stick it in a little computer slot. If they were tithing, beautiful music would go off and, you know, [Creflo sings] "Welcome, welcome, welcome to the World Dome." [Congregation laughs.] But...if they were non-tithers, the bar would lock up, the red and blue lights would start going, the siren would go off, and a voice would go out throughout the entire dome, "Crook, crook, crook, crook!" [Congregation laughs.] Security would go and apprehend them, and once we got them all together, we'd line them up in the front and pass out Uzis by the ushers and point our Uzis right at all those non-tithing members 'cause we want God to come to church, and at the count of three "Jesus"-es we'd shoot them all dead. And then we'd take them out

the side door there, have a big hole, bury them, and then go ahead and have church and have the anointing. [Mostly silence in the congregation, but one or two still actually laugh.] Aren't you glad we're under the Blood of Jesus? ["Yeah, yeah," from the congregation.] Because if we were not under the Blood of Jesus, I would certainly try it."

False Prophet **Pat Robertson**: said THE LORD told him that Mitt Romney would win the election against Obama and become the president of the United States and serve two terms.

In 1961, Pat Robertson started the television station [WYAH \(Wikipedia/WGNT\)](#) in Portsmouth, Virginia. According to Pat's own autobiography, the station's call letters WYAH represent "Yahweh".

Pat Robertson is the son of the deceased Democrat Senator A. Willis Robertson. Pat went to Yale Law school.

Pat is loved by millions/billions of people worldwide. Yet the bible says that if the world love you, it's because you are of the world. The bible teaches us that true ministers of the gospel will be hated by the world.

In the video link below, Pat Robertson ADMITS that [Xmas/Christmas is a pagan holiday](#), yet he still says it's okay to take part in it!

False Prophets **Michael Rood and Nehemiah Gordon**; See proof they are muslims!

"Brother Stair", Ralph Stair: The Overcomer Community, Walterboro, SC.

Alex Jones: If people were to truly seek via fasting and prayer, The Holy Spirit gives strong discernment that Alex Jones is a major racist, therefore NOT a true Christian. His spirit is NOT of a Christian. Come out of the Alex Jones Cult & Listen to the voice of JESUS instead of big mouth KKK Alex Jones. Alex Jones is literally the spirit of hatred, rebellion & lawlessness. He is hate and teaches hate. He teaches hatred against the police, the military and man's government which JESUS placed upon this earth. Alex Jones is of the devil. Anyone who does not have that discernment needs to get saved!

DISCERNMENT comes from The Holy Ghost! WAKE UP! THERE'S A WAR FOR YOUR SOUL! Alex Jones teaches rebellion against all authority. He is the spirit of anarchy

False Prophet **End Time Headlines**: Promotes many catholic doctrines, other false doctrines and false prophecies and hoax news stories. Teaches pre-trib rapture, trinity. Promotes xmas & other pagan holidays. Teaches that if you don't speak in unknown tongues, you're not saved.

False Prophet **Rick Wiles of TruNews**: Promotes Steve Quayle and other evil men. Also one of their most faithful followers have repeatedly tried to get them to invite me on their radio program, yet they continue to refuse to give me airtime while continuing to promote many false ministers of Babylon.

False Prophet **Steve Quayle**: His website is a major avenue for many false prophets, hoaxes, etc. The website is constantly publishing claims of what is going to happen today, tomorrow, within 36 hours, 24 hours, this week, this month, etc which NEVER come true. Many letters are published claiming to have inside information about events about to take place, of which NONE ever happen. This isn't a once a year failure in prophecy, it's a EVERY DAY occurrence on his website. His followers make Christians look like fools who will fall for anything.

False Prophet **Jonathan Cahn & The Harbinger**

First of all, the man is of the Jewish Religion which is a form of Islam. Why do I say that? Because, He claims to be a "Messianic Jew", which means that he is a member of the Messianic Jewish religion. Messianic Judaism is NOT the same as Christian. It doesn't matter how much someone claims to be saved, when a person is a member of a pagan religion, they are not Christian. Judaism is Judaism, regardless of claiming Christ. We cannot partake of the devils table and THE LORD's Table at the same time. Jonathan Cahn is a member of Judaism, therefore a Muslim. Judaism and Islam are the same. [See Proof that Judaism and Islam are the same.](#) Why should we be listening to a Muslim? He is a Muslim. Second, his books are fiction. That is what he says. So, why are people promoting his books as if they are Scripture? Thirdly, The Shemitah/Shmita year does NOT start in Sept/Oct. It actually starts in the spring, not the fall. The Hebrews never observed the beginning of a new year in the autumn until they learned the ancient Assyrian calendar during the Babylonian captivity. Until then, they had previously followed the original created calendar of GOD which starts the year in the Spring. Fourth, the man SELLS his teachings in books, CD's and DVDs. His website is really nothing more than a store. If he is truly proclaiming the

Word of GOD or the Revelations of Jesus Christ, then why is he SELLING THE WORD OF GOD? He is a hireling (John 10:12). Fifth: he accepts the name of Yeshua which is NOT even Hebrew but is an ancient Assyrian word which blasphemes the Name of Jesus Christ. He has at least 2 books that have been on the best sellers list. At least one of them sold over a million copies. How does a religious book published in our modern times get sold to over a million people? The answer is lack of discernment and an abundance of deception.

Luke 6:26 Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

Why are millions of people loving Jonathan Cahn? **John 15:18** "If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. **19** If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you".

He also claims that Jesus was born Nisan 1, the first day of the year, rather than the Feast of Tabernacles. I believe his claim is influenced spiritually by pagan worship of the spring equinox. Both Judaism and Islam have strong focuses on the sun, moon, stars and planets. It is very clear that Christ was born at the Feast of Tabernacles.

Jonathan Cahn says he got "saved" on a satanic altar!!!!!!!!!

What "god" did he give his life to? Was it Jesus? NO! He gave his life to Satan on a Satanic altar! When you bow and pray on a Satanic altar, is it to THE ALMIGHTY JESUS OR to the enemy? Everyone in the audience clapped because they thought it was wonderful he got "saved" on a Satanic altar. But they all should have walked out immediately. NO ONE gets saved on a Satanic altar. If a person bows down on a Satanic altar, they are giving their lives to someone, but it's not to Jesus. It doesn't matter how much a person claims to have accepted Jesus on a Satanic altar. Every commitment made on an Satanic altar is a Satanic commitment! It doesn't matter whether or not Jonathan knows that. It is what it is! Please share this information with all your friends. This guy must be exposed!

Johnathan Cahn is also following the traditional doctrine that a Jewish Temple of GOD will be built on the Temple Mount. He will be proven wrong, as there will NEVER again be a Jewish Temple on the Temple Mount.

I encourage everyone to please re-examine your support of Jonathan Cahn and his fictional books / money makers. I also ask that people pray for more discernment.

Jim Bakker: Not only did he embellish millions of dollars from his followers in the 1980's, Now he is giving a voice on this national television show to false prophets like Johnathan Cahn & Steve Quayle. He even is promoting a so called "revival" preached by Steve Quayle who is totally demonic. One glance at Quayle's website should tell ANYONE that he is a false prophet. You don't have to be a prophet to be able to discern this. The People of Jesus should stop compromising with demonic preachers & those that support them & those that give a voice to them. Wake Up!

Mark Blitz of El Shaddai Ministries: Another Babylonian teacher. He is under the old covenant. According to the bible, you cannot be under the old covenant and under Christ at the same time. His website says "We do not want to convert Jews to Christianity".

False Prophet Steve Fletcher of "a trumpet for my people".

Teaches pre-trib rapture., which is a lie from the devil. AND teaches that Obama is the son of perdition which is a lie. Teaches that the abomination of desolation occurred March 22, 2013 which is a lie.

Kirk Cameron: False prophet who is responsible for millions of Americans believing in the Pre-Tribulation rapture lie. Also promotes the ancient pagan Assyrian Christmas holiday.

Myles Munroe: Preached that the Gospel is not about Jesus and what He did on the Cross.

"The good news is not Calvary. The good news is not about even the resurrection...The Gospel of the Kingdom is the only true Gospel."

"Do you know why the people on your job really hate Christians right now? Because you are preaching to them Jesus Christ. You don't [need to] be talking about blood and nails and the spear in His side, because that's not what you're supposed to be talking about".

"People aren't worried about no blood on no cross. They're worried about how they're going to make it through the day."

Gail Riplinger: She is responsible for deceiving large numbers of people via telling lies about the ancient Greek manuscripts & by distorting & twisting many quotations. She has told vicious, Satanic lies against respected bible scholars Westcott & Hort. Her objective is that all people use the KJV only & destroy all other translations, despite the fact that Jesus & the disciples used & quoted from the Holy Greek Septuagint from which we get the NASB & other translations worldwide. She is a very dangerous & MAJOR enemy of the Saints! Many people will eternally be limited in their Spiritual growth with Jesus & even deceived about many important doctrines due to her lies & deceptions.

False Prophet **A Mighty Wind** ministries. A group of female Jezebel witches who use the Satanic witchcraft names of yahushua, yahuvh, etc. & tries to cast witchcraft spells against anyone who opposes them. They appear to have now come under a new male leadership of a man that calls himself "Apostle Ezra" who also threatens anyone who opposes him. The "ministry" has a long history of harassment & false prophecy & false teaching, as well as demonic manifestations. One of the most dangerous & Satanic cults I have ever seen.

Why many (not all) of the above listed ministers of deception is teaching that mankind is "little gods":

The leaders of Babylon and the pharaoh's of ancient Egypt claimed to be gods. Now, the modern day preachers of Babylon are restoring this teaching that humans can be gods, in order to prepare the masses for a human god, the anti-Christ. If people believe that we are little gods, then they will be more accepting of a human god.

As John the Baptizer prepared the way for the True Christ, False ministers like Benny Hinn, Joyce Meyers, Paula White and others are preparing the way for the son of perdition (anti-Christ).



Should We Hate the Jews/Zionist?

Section 2 | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/jews.html>

There are many people such as Tex Marrs & other hate mongers who are encouraging hateful feelings against the Jews. Many people say the Jews killed Jesus. But I remind you of the following FACTS:

- Jesus was ordained to be sacrificed!
- If He had been in America, the Americans would have killed Jesus! The religious people of ANY nation would have done the same because it was ordained to happen.
- Jesus voluntarily laid down His Own Life! NO man took it from him! [1 John 3:16](#), [John 19:11](#)
- Jesus Himself was & is of the Jewish race!

Jews from the line of Cain?

Haters try to claim that Jews, either real or fake, come from the lineage of Cain. The claim is that Satan had sex with Eve and she gave birth to Cain and that all descendants of Cain are of the "serpent bloodline" & therefore not capable of Salvation. Not only is this total nonsense, it's the same doctrine of Hitler & other mass murderers. It's a doctrine of hate. It's a doctrine of Satan.

[Genesis 4:1](#) "And Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD. [2](#) And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground".

This scripture is extremely clear. Cain's parents were Adam & Eve. Abel was his brother. Full brother. Not half brother. People need to stop believing all of the foolishness on the internet!

[Acts 17:26](#) "And hath made of ONE BLOOD ALL NATIONS of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation".

Africa, Israel, USA, England, Iran, Turkey, ALL nations/tribes/races are made from the ONE & same bloodline via Adam & Eve.

What is a Zionist?

Haters claim that the word "Zionist" refers to a large group of elite Jews who supposedly run the entire world & everything that is evil. Where do you find that in the Bible? According to the Bible, the word "Zion" is a HOLY word. It refers to the land of Israel. Therefore, A Zionist refers to a person who believes that Israel has the right to exist, & has the right to the land of Israel including all of Jerusalem & the Temple Mount & the right to prosper as a people & as a nation. That's a totally biblical religious, spiritual & political position to take. There is nothing evil about that. Zionist is GOOD. NOT evil. Again, People need to stop believing everything they read on the internet! If the Zionists really controlled the world like it's claimed, the size of Israel would be much larger & they would have MUCH more power in the United Nations & Security Council. But instead, the Jewish people are forced by the real NWO elite, the Communists & Muslims, to a very small area of land smaller than the size of New Jersey and their very existence is always in danger. The Jews are an extremely persecuted people worldwide. They do NOT control the world. The world controls them! The Muslims & Communists are the ones controlling the world. Just look at the United Nations, Obama, etc. It's very clear. The Muslims & Communist are very good at propaganda. It is that propaganda that has caused so many ignorant, naive people in America & around the world to actually HATE the Jewish people & the nation of Israel with the burning lust of murder. The spirit of Nazism is still very much alive today. It is well embraced on Facebook, YouTube and other social media & is not even banned.

Who is the Synagogue of Satan?

Many people try to claim that most if not all of the people in the physical nation of Israel today are of the synagogue of Satan. The accusation claims that the nation of Israel today are not true Jews and are of an evil bloodline which controls the entire world via the New World order. The spiritual basis of this teaching is hate, prejudice, pride & Aryanism. Anyone who is filled with The Holy Spirit and loves righteousness will see through this hate filled

teaching.

The two scriptures used to condone their doctrine of hate is:

1. "To the church in Smyrna in **Rev. 2:9** I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Satan"."
2. "To the church in Philadelphia in **Rev. 3:9** Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee."

The Bible interprets itself. Let's see what the Bible says is a TRUE JEW:

Romans 2:28 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

29 But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

Romans 9:6 Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel:

Romans 9:1 I say the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost,

2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

4 Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises;

5 Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

6 Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel:

7 Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

9 For this is the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son.

10 And not only this; but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, even by our father Isaac;

11 For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;

12 It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger.

13 As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then it is not of him that willetteth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction:

23 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory,

24 Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles?

25 As he saith also in Osee, I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26 And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Esaias said before, Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrah.

30 What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith.

31 But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

32 Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone;

33 As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

Matthew 3:8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

9 And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

10 And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

Romans 10:12 For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

Galatians 3:28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

So, according to the Bible, a TRUE JEW is a true Christian. The letters of Rev. 2-3 were being written to the church of Jesus Christ, which included both gentiles and people of the Judah tribe (physical Jews). **The warning against false Jews did NOT have ANYTHING to do with people falsely claiming to be of the Jewish race. But rather it's a warning against false Christians & other people who THINK that they are saved but are not!** Although the anti-Zionist (anti-Jewish race) hate mongers wish to make you think that all evil in this world is based on evil bloodlines, the Bible says differently!

Ephesians 6:12 For we wrestle NOT against FLESH AND BLOOD, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

Every person on this Earth has a choice to make. NO person is doomed to the lake of Fire from birth based on their bloodline. GOD is NOT willing for ANY man to perish but to have everlasting life! Everyone has a choice to make. Even the angels had a free choice to make. Even the descendants of Ishmael and Esau can repent and follow Christ. THE ALMIGHTY has called the Gentiles as well as the Jews.

If all of this being said, However, Judaism is a form of antichrist religion. We should never hate a person or a group of people based on their nationality or race. But when it comes to politics or religion, we DO have the right & responsibility to judge & discern between good & evil based on the Holy Scriptures & Holy Spirit. And according to the Scriptures, Judaism is an antichrist religion even as islam also is. It is our duty to speak out against deceiving spirits. See related articles below for information about Judaism.

Is Polygamy Forbidden in the New Testament?

Section 2 | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/polygamy.html>

(All bible verses are KJV unless otherwise noted. Please pause before reading any farther. Then please read entire article before making your final conclusion. How can you make a true determination without examining all of the evidence?)

The word "polygamy" is a combination of two words "poly" that means "multiple" and "gamy" which means female, women, wives. Polygamy is defined as a man having more than one wife. The term "polygyny" is what we usually are talking about when speaking of polygamy. Polygyny is when a man has multiple simultaneous wives. It was extremely common in biblical Old Testament times. Today, it is still common among Muslims, Mormons, some Jews and even some Christians in Africa & the middle east. It is much less common in modern western civilizations. Most Christians assume that Polygamy is forbidden in the New Testament. What does the bible really say about Polygamy?

First of all, as a legal disclaimer: I do NOT promote or condone the LEGAL marriage of more than just 1 man & 1 woman in communities where the law forbids polygamy. Legal marriage between more than 2 people is called "bigamy" which is illegal in many regions of the world, especially in the USA. I do NOT condone or promote bigamy. In fact, I encourage people to NOT be legally married. Marriage in the bible was ALWAYS just a man & woman having sex & living together. People in the bible NEVER had a marriage license, nor did they seek the approval of man's government. Marriage in the bible is a sacred spiritual union of male and female as constituted via sexual relationship. Man's government has no authority to regulate or license marriage. I teach that we should obey & respect human government which is what the bible teaches. We are NOT sovereign citizens. But man's government has no real authority over spiritual unions. Therefore I do not promote bigamy where a man is legally married to more than one woman in an oppressive government that forbids such. The point/objective/issue/subject of this article is WHAT THE BIBLE SAYS. This article is protected by the US Constitution guarantee of expression of free speech and freedom of religion. I am not promoting the breaking of any law.

Originally: Polygamy in the Old Testament

Will these men NOT be in the Kingdom of GOD? Where/When did GOD condemn them for having more than one wife?

Moses: 2 Wives, Zipporah and the Ethiopian Woman:

Exodus 2:21 "And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses Zipporah his daughter."

Numbers 12:1 "And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman."

There is nothing to indicate or conclude that Moses divorced his first wife, or that she died. We cannot assume those things. Therefore we are forced to believe that Moses married a second wife.

David

2 Samuel 12:8 "And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's WIVES into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things."

1 Kings 15:3 "And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as the heart of David his father."

(Verse 3 says that David's heart was PERFECT with GOD! Even though he had more than one wife at the same time.)

1 Kings 15:5 "Because David did that which was RIGHT in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, save ONLY (except only) in the matter of Uriah the Hittite."

Was the polygamy of David acceptable & pleasing to GOD? Yes! GOD gave David a report card of grade A. The only exception was David's sin of murdering Bathshea's husband and attaining her in that method.

2 Chronicles 3 lists the descendants of King David, from his 11 children by 7 wives. **1 Samuel 1** also mentions another wife. Also, **1 Samuel 19** identifies Merab who was given to David by her father Saul. David had OTHER wives that were never named in the bible. So he had at least 8-9 wives but chances are that he had many more that were not listed in the bible. He also had concubines.

Solomon: 700 official wives and 300 concubines. **1 Kings 11:1-3**. Solomon's problem was NOT that he had more than 1 wife. But rather that he allowed women to lead him into worship of false gods. Even if he had been married to only one woman, he could have made the same mistake.

Abraham: **Genesis 16:2-4, Galatians 4:22**

Jacob had more than 1 wife at the same time. **Gen. 29:23-30; 31:17; 32:22** **Genesis 30:1-24; 37:2**

Gideon had many wives and a concubine. **Judges 8:30-31**

Hosea

Hosea 1:3 "So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him a son."

Hosea 3:1 "Then said the LORD unto me, Go yet, love a woman beloved of her friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the LORD toward the children of Israel, who look to other gods, and love flagons of wine."

The Father in the Old Testament

In the Old Testament, The Father is symbolically represented as having two wives:

In Ezekiel 23, "Aholah" which is Samaria & "Aholibah" which is Jerusalem, also represented as Israel & Judah in Jeremiah 3.

Ezekiel 23:4 "And the names of them were Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her sister: and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus were their names; Samaria is Aholah, and Jerusalem Aholibah."

Jeremiah 3:6-14 "The LORD said also unto me in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which backsliding Israel hath done? She is gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot. And I said after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her treacherous sister Judah saw it. And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also. And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks. And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, saith the LORD. And the LORD said unto me, The backsliding Israel hath justified herself more than treacherous Judah. Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the LORD, and I will not keep anger for ever. Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD. Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion"

Jeremiah 31:31-34 "Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah: Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them, saith the LORD: But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more."

Question: "Yes many men in the bible had more than one wife, but was it pleasing or acceptable to GOD?"

Answer: GOD Himself was married to more than one woman at the same time. Even Jesus is described as being willing to marry 10 women at the same time in Matt.25! Yes, it's pleasing to GOD, HE did it himself and will do so again.

It was the Will of GOD for Jacob to have more than one wife.

Jacob, who was renamed Israel, married Leah by accident in **Genesis 29:21-25**. Then he married his true love, Rachel in **Gen. 29:26-30**. Then Rachel told Jacob in **Gen. 30:1-4** to marry Bilhah. In **Gen. 30:9**, Jacob married Zilpah. Therefore he had 4 wives at one time. NONE of them had a

marriage license. None of them went to a preacher or a courthouse or to any government for permission or to pay fees. They simply had sex, and were instantly considered by GOD and by each other to be officially married. Each of these 4 women gave birth to the children of Israel, the 12 tribes. All 12 tribes were ordained to be born by these 4 women. Jacob did not sin by having sex with these women. It was NOT against the will of GOD. It was supposed to happen and was approved by The Almighty. Is Polygamy pleasing and acceptable to GOD? Yes, It was pleasing & acceptable to GOD for Jacob to marry all 4 women. If he had not done so, then 12 tribes of Israel would not exist. It was GOD's Will.

New Testament: Jesus Marrying Many People in The Body of Christ

Matthew 25:1 "Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom."

The "bride groom" here is referring to Jesus. We all agree on that. The 10 virgins are all engaged to marry Jesus. 5 of the virgins are wise. The other 5 are foolish & they don't actually get to marry Jesus. But the 5 wise virgin women do eventually marry Jesus. Of course this is symbolic of the church being the bride of Christ. But it is also Jesus talking, here in the NEW TESTAMENT & HE is using the analogy of polygamy concerning himself & the new covenant church! WHY would Christ do that if polygamy is forbidden in the new covenant? HE WOULDN'T! It's VERY simple. There is simply NOT any bible verse in the old or new testaments that forbid polygamy. Instead, the New Testament supports polygamy!

1 Cor.12:12 (NASB) "For even as the body is one and has many members, and all the members of the body, though they are many, are one body, so also of Christ."

When Jesus returns, He is coming for one collective bride, which is one church. But the church has many members. We are all seen as his bride, but He has many brides which is one body of true followers. Jesus will marry Miss A, Miss B, Miss C, Miss Smith, Miss Carter, and EVERY SAINT that is ready to be turned to spirit at the [First Resurrection](#). The many members of the church resurrected and turned to spirit at the first resurrection are called in the bible "The firstfruits". Although Jesus will have many wives/members/people at the first resurrection marriage/wedding supper, they call all be seen as the "First wife" (first fruits). Then 1,000 years will pass with Jesus reigning on the Earth. Then there will be a [second resurrection](#) which is a physical flesh & blood resurrection of everyone who didn't rise in the 1st resurrection. These people will live on Earth for 100 years without any death. Then at the end of the 100 years, they will judged at The Great White Throne Judgment of [Matt.25:31-46 Rev.20:7-15](#). At the Great White Throne Judgment, the sheep on the right will be turned to spirit and will thus become the second collective bride of Jesus. That second collective bride will also include many wives just like in the first resurrection. And in fact, even more people will be saved in this second harvest of souls. This isn't taught by most traditional denominations because it's contrary to their lies and they do not choose to believe the bible. They would rather believe the fairy tales taught to them as children in the Assyrian Babylonian churches of mankind.

[Matt.25:1-10](#) shows the first collective/group bride of Jesus. Whereas [Matt.25:31-46](#) shows the 2nd collective/group bride/wife of Jesus.

Shall Become One Flesh

Mark 10:8 "And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh."

Gen.2:24 "Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh."

Many people try to claim that [Mark 10:8](#) and [Gen.2:24](#) says that a man can have only one wife. And how can 3-4 wives be one flesh with a man? But [Matt.25](#) and [1 Cor.12:12](#) explains that a man can have many wives and still be one with them. The many members of the body of Christ, the church, are many, but are STILL ONE IN UNITY with the ONE GROOM JESUS, Therefore the Old Testament and the New Testament both agree that men can have more than one wife and still be one with them.

Scientific studies reveal that women absorb & retain DNA from every man they have sex with!

This is partly how two flesh become "one flesh", and why women should only have one husband, yet men do not retain DNA from their multiple wives! Therefore we can see very clearly that GOD created our human bodies in a way that prohibits women from having multiple husbands (sex partners) since they collect, absorb and retain the DNA from every male that they have sex with and therefore become one with their sex partners in physical, emotional and spiritual ways. But men do NOT absorb & retain DNA from any woman therefore they can have multiple wives (sex partners) and yet still be at one with everyone of them because all of those women have received and accepted his DNA as part of their brains.

What Paul Told Timothy

1 Tim.3:2 "A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach;"

Many people try to claim that Paul told Timothy that a man can only have one wife. But that's not what he said. Paul was giving personal advice to Timothy about ordaining new ministers of the church. The context is ordaining new ministers. The context has NOTHING to do with lay members, people who are not deacons & pastors. Also Paul didn't say "this is Thus Saith The LORD", but rather was simply Paul's pastoral advice to Timothy concerning new ministers.

The word "one" in this verse in the KJV, in the phrase "one wife" is the Greek word "Mia" which is number 3391 in Strong's Concordance. It can mean "one", but it can ALSO mean "FIRST". In fact, it is translated as "first" 8 times in the KJV New Testament. In the New American Standard Bible & other bibles based upon the oldest, most reliable bible manuscripts, the Greek word is NOT Mia. But rather it is "Heis" which is Greek number 1520 in Strong's Concordance & is translated as "first" 12 times in NASB. Therefore we must look at the context to help us understand whether Paul was saying "first wife" or "one wife". We cannot assume without looking at both the context and other verses and books of the bible. Yet there are NO other verses to confirm that a man cannot have more than one wife. So to use **1 Tim.3:2** to try to prove that a man cannot have more than 1 wife, is totally incorrect interpretation. However, we do have other verses to confirm that we should avoid divorce if possible. Therefore it is MUCH more reasonable to understand that Paul is advising Timothy to not ordain men who have a history of unjust/unreasonable divorce. In fact, that fits the context!

1 Tim.3:3 "Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous; **4** One that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity; **5** For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?"

Therefore, BOTH the context AND other bible verses confirm that Paul's advice to Timothy was that a minister should be a man who has a history of being able to stay married to his first wife, a man who is in control of his temper and ruled his household well. It has NOTHING to do with forbidding polygamy. In fact, now that we understand that it should be translated as "FIRST wife", then this actually confirms that a man CAN have more than one wife! He can have a second or third wife according to **1 Tim.3**! Otherwise, Paul would not say "first wife".

Specific Changes Revealed By Paul

Paul very boldly spoke out publicly many times against the keeping of old covenant ways of life such as circumcision & sacrifices of animals. Paul was very specific about what was done away by the new covenant. Yet he NEVER spoke against polygamy. NEVER! Why?

In Paul's lifetime, Polygamy was common among Jews & even more common than homosexuality among the Jews. Paul spoke out against homosexuality. Why did Paul completely ignore the issue of polygamy if the new covenant abolished it or if GOD considered it to be sin or adultery?

Men are Naturally Polygamous

We know that when men are stuck in a traditional western marriage of only one woman, that many times he will cheat behind his wife's back. To be realistic, MOST men would cheat on their wife if given the opportunity, if he felt very confident that his wife would never find out. GOD created men with very intense, natural sexual desires that are very difficult to control, especially with all of these women walking around in very short skirts/shorts and showing much of their breasts.

74% of men say they WOULD have an affair if they knew they would never get caught. Associated Press, Journal of Marital and Family Therapy. Date research was conducted: September 7, 2016. The same study said 57% of men ADMIT to have already committed infidelity in a relationship. But the truth is, the same study said that 74% of men would cheat IF they knew they would never be caught, therefore the other 17% are lying. This is confirmed by a study conducted in India, which says that 75% of all men cheat on their wife.

Of course, just because 75% of men are having sex with multiple women, doesn't prove that it's the will of GOD. But nevertheless, it does prove the natural instinct of men. Most men desire to be with more than one woman. That's not because of the devil, but rather because GOD created men to have a very powerful sex drive. But most women want to be with only one man. These natural differences were created by GOD.

Not to Neglect First Wife

Exo.21:10 "If he take him another wife; her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish."

Why does GOD tell men to not neglect the first wife if he marries another wife? Why doesn't HE just say "Thou Shalt Not Marry Another Wife."? The bible forbids having sex with animals, and forbids men from having sex with other men, and forbids men and women from dressing like the other gender. Yet it never forbids a man from having more than one wife, and even tells men how to have a successful marriage if he DOES have multiple wives!

Deut. 21:15 If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have born him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the firstborn son be hers that was hated: **16** Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn: **17** But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he is the beginning of his strength; the right of the firstborn is his.

GOD COMMANDS Men To Marry Additional Wives!

Deut. 25:5-10 The bible tells men that if their brother dies, that he should marry the widows of his brother, so that he can take care of them. However, today in modern times, most women would not accept such an offer, because women today in the western world want to be totally independent. We cannot force our self upon a woman. GOD forgives us if we cannot fulfill his will because of the other person's refusal. Is polygamy pleasing to GOD? HE COMMANDED IT!

Restrictions

In General, You usually shouldn't marry two sisters:

Lev. 18:18 "Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life time."

Men are not allowed to marry his wife's sister while the wife is still living. This is commonsense. If you marry sisters, they will be jealous, even more than typical women. The law of GOD is very clear that a man can have more than 1 wife in this verse but NOT a woman's sister at the same time. However, there are exceptions to this rule! Even The Father himself was symbolically married to sisters Judah & Samaria.

Never have sex with a woman AND her mom! YOU SICKO!

Lev. 20:14 "And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you."

This is also commonsense. It's just sick to have sex with both a woman AND her mom!

Don't have TOO MANY Wives! Moderation in all things! Calm down boy!

Deut. 17:17 "Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold." This verse is wrongly used by some people to try to claim that this means that men cannot have more than one wife. But this CAN'T mean that a man cannot have more than one wife. If it meant that, then the bible would be contradicting itself. What it really means is that a man should have TOO MANY wives. Again, it's just commonsense. A man doesn't need 1000 wives! Just only 2-3 wives should be enough. Some men in the bible had many more, but that was a different generation & things are different now. I believe that for the majority of men in today's society, that just 1-3 wives should be sufficient. But if GOD gives you more, than I cannot judge you as wrong.

Why Women Cannot Have More Than One Husband

Besides the fact that women retain the DNA of every male sex partner, the following scriptures apply.

Romans 7:2 For the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband.

3 So then if, while her husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man."

There is NO SUCH similar verse forbidding men from marrying another woman! This verse is VERY specific in forbidding women from having more than 1 husband at a time. If GOD forbids men from polygamy, this would be the perfect time to say so!

1 Corinthians 7:39 "The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord."

John 4:15 The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:

18 For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

We do not know the woman's background, her age, what happened with each of these men. There is a LOT of missing information in this account. But what is clear, is that Jesus did NOT consider this woman to be currently married to the man who she was currently with. Therefore she was not married to all 5 men. Actually she would only be married to the first man she had sex with, unless their divorce was justifiable, in which case, she would be married to the next man she had sex with, but NOT to all 5. Very clearly, one or more of her divorces was not justifiable. Therefore she was living in adultery by living with and having sex with another man.

The word "polygamy" itself means "a man having more than 1 woman/wife". A woman having more than 1 husband doesn't make sense. We do not have any biblical example of a woman of GOD having more than 1 husband without being condemned for it. A woman having sex with more than one male is definitely sin and is very easy to determine this from the bible. It might seem hypocritical or unfair to a woman who has a modern western mindset, but it never seemed unfair or hypocritical to GOD, Abraham, Jacob, Moses, David or Solomon. People today are very heavily influenced by a modern way of thinking that is much different than the way GOD thinks. And a lot of that modern thinking, has the woman being totally equal to men in every way, to the degree to where whatever a man can do, a woman should also be able to do. But that's incorrect thinking. GOD DID give us gender roles! GOD designed men to do certain things that only men should do, and HE designed women to do some things that only women should do. Men and women are different. They are NOT 100% equal in every aspect, regardless of what modern wicked society has told people. Men are to be the leaders and rulers of the household. Women are to be submissive and obedient to men. This is totally biblical and that means that the two genders are NOT equal. They look different & sound different. They think different. Women have talents & abilities that men do not have. Men cannot have babies. And men have talents & abilities that women do not have. A man is to be the head of the women, even as Christ is the head of the church. Is the church equal to Jesus? NO! One leads, the other follows. The only way that men & women are equal is ONLY that they both can serve GOD & live happy lives and have the right to live and be happy. They share some other equal opportunities & rights but NOT about everything! Therefore they are NOT equal. We must get rid of modern western thinking that is full of upside down, delusional lies. The attitude of Eve being the leader or that Eve has just as much right as men to lead, rule, dominate, work outside of the home when married, fight in war (*Deborah was the exception, not the general rule*), & "do anything a man can do" is a continuation of the SAME sins that got Adam & Eve kicked out of the Garden of Eden! If women & men are equal, then women have no right to be treated different. They should carry their own load, the same load that men carry, pay for their own food on a date, and work on their own cars. The bible says that women are NOT to have authority over men, that's in both a church setting and at home. I'm not saying that men are better, but they are NOT equal. Men and women are two DIFFERENT genders with different responsibilities, capabilities and roles. But Satan is successfully removing those differences in the church, in the family and in society. Now people are no longer considered male or female because of this mentality that they are the same. Humans are now called "it". All of this started with the leftist democrat feminist movement which took control of the church, the family and society. Men need to step up to the plate and become the leaders again & stop being afraid of their wives. The man is the HEAD of the household. What he says, Goes! Yes he is to discuss things with his wife in a loving manner and get her opinion. But he must make the final decision and she must abide by that decision. That's the way GOD made it, oh, accuse me, made him and her!

Galatians 3:28 "There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus." This verse is twisted by people who claim that women can be pastors and leaders and that there is no difference between male and female. But this bible verse is really only saying that salvation is available to everyone. This verse does NOT erase ALL other verses that declare a difference between genders! This verse does NOT erase the biblical teaching of men being the head of the women! STOP using this verse to push your feminist leftist agenda which is destroying our societies!

God is fair, wise & intelligent! GOD is NOT unfair, unwise or unintelligent. HE knows what HE is doing! His ways are AGAINST modern western society. His ways are against feminism and against strong dominate women and against weak effeminate men. Mankind needs to return to the way that we were created to be which is men leading women. NOT women leading men. And NOT men & women being equal with no one leading anyone. The woman was created to help the man. This doesn't mean that men should be ruthless or unloving. Men should not treat women like beasts. They should love their wives and treat them well. They should love them as if they were their own body. I'm not promoting physical, verbal, emotional or spiritual abuse.

Isaiah 55:8 "For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord. **9** For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts."

Advantages

- Sister Wives (women who share the same husband) can share duties of cooking, washing dishes, doing laundry, cleaning house, household chores, watering flowers, taking care of a garden, caring for pets, caring for the elderly, watching the kids & taking care of the husband.
- Men are more likely to feel free to delegate responsibilities for chores that need to be done, and get more things done in a more timely fashion. The family can be more profitable. Men are less likely to cheat outside of the home, and therefore they will be more loyal to their wives & family and be better husbands.

As the husband and wives grow old together, they can help one another and no one has to be cast away into a nursing home. They can even help one another with mother-in-laws and other in-laws and extended family since there are more people to take care of each other. This was the way it used to be in the good old days before nursing homes.

- Larger families means more laborers for the family farm or other family business.
- Less health problems for one woman who would be bearing all of the children by herself, which can lead to dangerous problems with the female organs falling out. Multiple wives gives better health for women.
- The man's natural, strong sexual needs are better met. There's nothing wrong or sinful about that. It's the way GOD made men. It therefore helps men to not cheat, lie and deceive. He can be honest, and AT HOME instead of in the bar so much, or instead of looking for sex in public bathrooms and websites.

What is the Fruit of Polygamy?

- Less cheating outside of the house. Less lies & deceit. Less chances of bringing home diseases from prostitutes and one night stands.
- Less homosexuality. It's a FACT that a HUGE percentage of straight men have homosexual encounters with other men because their sexual urges are not being completely fulfilled with just the one wife that they have. Again, less HIV & other sexual diseases.
- Yes there would be some divorces, but actually I believe there would be LESS divorces than what we currently see with the traditional monogamous marriages.
- Yes there would be some jealousy and problems. But there are ALREADY jealousy & other problems in monogamous marriages. All marriages are going to have problems. If the man and the women are truly following Jesus Christ in spirit AND in truth, then Jesus will help them work through any problems.
- Therefore, I really do not see any bad fruit from this doctrine, as long as you obey your local laws. Again, we do NOT condone or promote bigamy, the legal marriage of more than one woman in a location where such is forbidden by the law. Marriage should be a personal relationship, not regulated by human government. Stay out of the legal marriage institutions and you will be safe from law enforcement. It is NOT against the law for a man to have more than one woman living with him, and not against the law for a man to have sex with more than one woman. In GOD's eyes, you are married in such a situation and you do not need to break man's laws by coming under their regulations of marriage.

Why I Write This Article: Evangelizing the Entire World

I do NOT have any new woman in mind. I am not trying to convince my wife or my congregation to immediately embrace me having more wives. I am

not teaching this to fulfill the lust of the flesh. I have only one wife and I am happy with her. I couldn't ask for a better wife. But if I am going to lead an international, worldwide ministry that is reaching into Africa, the middle east, South America and across the world, then this topic will come up and HAS come up. I must be prepared to give the correct answer, based upon the Holy Scriptures, what it says, and what it doesn't say. This is about correct doctrine. This is about the truth, regardless of traditional western culture and teachings of religion. This is about being able to reach Muslims, Jews, Mormons, Christians, unbelievers, people in Africa, people all across the world from different cultures & backgrounds. If a man from Africa who already has more than 1 wife contacts me in hopes of following Jesus Christ in the truth, I cannot, in good faith or good confidence, tell him that he must divorce all of his wives except just one. That would be going against the biblical teaching that we should try to avoid divorce. Of course there are also times when the bible does permit divorce. But polygamy is not listed as one of the good reasons. I cannot tell a man to divorce his wives, when the wives are not doing anything wrong. If his wives are truly in love with him, and honoring & respecting him, and following Jesus with him, how can I tell him that he must cast them away? That's not the will of GOD!

We must understand that GOD does NOT have a western mindset. Jesus is GOD of the entire Earth, including Africa, South America, the middle east, cities and jungles, deserts and mountains and coastal areas with different cultures. If anything, GOD has a middle eastern mindset, definitely not a western mindset! People living in the USA, Australia, Canada & other nations that are greatly influenced by American culture, need to get rid of their western mindset. GOD doesn't look at things the same way that modern day Americans look at things. I cannot hinder the salvation of people based upon cultural differences.

In the book of Acts, when the issue of circumcision was being debated in the church, the Jerusalem council determined that they would enforce upon the gentiles the requirements of abstaining from eating foods that had been sacrificed to idols/demons & to abstain from eating/drinking blood. But polygamy wasn't listed as a major issue. Even Jews were involved in polygamy & it wasn't an issue. I cannot make it an issue or cause of disfellowship. I have absolutely no biblical basis for forbidding polygamy.

Divine Confirmations

I don't want to teach something of my own opinion or belief. I want to follow the direction of The Holy Ghost of Jesus Christ. I have prayed about this subject for a long time before finally writing it. I finally received my confirmations last week when I made a special point of asking in prayer about whether I should go ahead & finally write this article. I asked "please show me". Then the very next day, I received an email from a man asking about the subject of polygamy! I knew it couldn't be coincidence. It's not like I get emails about this topic every day, or every month! It's EXTREMELY rare to get a question on this topic. Then after finally starting the article, and then eventually telling a true brother in Jesus that I have started this article, he told me that he just VERY RECENTLY, just within the last week, watched a video where a minister is saying that a man can love more than one woman! Yet that's not the main topic of the video, nor the title, but the minister does make that statement. The brother was able to tell me VERY quickly exactly at what point in the video that this subject is brought up. And I watched it and sure enough, this minister says that a man CAN love more than one woman! Therefore I accept this to be a confirmation. I asked not only for confirmation but also for correction if I was wrong or if this is not the correct time to write the article. Jesus HAS corrected me before about timings or &actions if I asked, or even if I didn't ask. But I have NOT received any correction on this subject, but rather only confirmations and the green light to go ahead. For me to receive the email at this particular time AND for my spiritual brother, who I love VERY much, to have just seen this video, cannot be a coincidence for both events to happen during this time of me seeking confirmations & Jesus' approval.

Objection: GOD created Adam & Eve, not multiple wives in the Garden of Eden.

This is really a VERY poor objection. GOD had to start with only one man. And then only one woman. There had to be a beginning. And all mankind had to be descendants of only these 2 people, not 3 people or 4, but only these 2 people. That's the way it was planned and the way that it needed to be for the sake of all the human species. It doesn't prove ANYTHING about how many wives a man should have. When you count to 10, you have to start with zero, then 1, then 2.....

Objection: "Polygamy is adultery."

Answer: You cannot commit adultery with a woman that you are married to. Adultery is impossible within marriage. Marriage defined by the bible has NOTHING to do with marriage licenses or what human judges decree. Marriage defined by the bible is when a man has sex with a woman who is not currently married. Every time in the bible, that's the situation. Except of course, Jesus doesn't have physical sex with the church. But the church is conceived of the Holy Ghost which is the act of marriage, and we are awaiting the marriage feast at the marriage supper at the 7th Trumpet.

Objection: Men in the Old Testament had problems caused by the sin of Polygamy.

Answer: First of all, you have to define sin. The bible gives the definition: **1 John 3:4** "Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law." Therefore to prove that polygamy is sin, you have to show me in the law where it says that it is forbidden for a man to have more than one woman/wife. You cannot show me that because it's not in the bible. Therefore your statement is already proven false.

Secondly, their problems was NOT cause by having more than one wife. Their problems was caused by the actions of people, but NOT the actions of marrying or having sex with more than one wife. This objection is totally useless. The same problems could have occurred with just 1 wife. The problems spoken of were also ordained to happen. Esau was ordained to be at war with Jacob. Etc. Everything was planned by GOD & was supposed to happen.

Objection: Men who want more than one wife, just want sex, sex and more sex!

Answer: How can you judge someone who haven't met & don't know all of the specifics? You are making a blanket judgment upon thousands of men on this Earth that you have never met, never talked to and don't know anything about. Of course there are going to be some men that are just all about the sex. But that was not the reason Jacob, Moses or Abraham had more than 1 wife. And it's not the reason that Jesus is marrying many people in the body of Christ. There are multitudes of other reasons why a man would have more than 1 wife, including cultures outside of western society where polygamy is considered normal and commonplace. I also believe that it's totally possible for a man to love more than 1 woman AND also totally possible for more than 1 woman to love the same man. In today's western society, people are constantly marrying and divorcing and then getting married again, so why would we think that it's impossible for a man to love more than 1 woman? With polygamy, we are simply skipping the divorce between marriages & all of the chaos of learning of a man secretly cheating behind a woman's back.

Objection: The fact that Muslims, Mormon & Jews are involved with polygamy, proves that it is wrong. We shouldn't do anything that they do.

Answer: We cannot always use that logic of NOT doing what others do. Other people wear clothes, eat, drive a car, eat pizza, etc. Many people in the Catholic Church believe the truth that Jesus is GOD. Many Muslims know the truth that there is ONLY ONE GOD, not 3. Every religion has SOMETHING right and something wrong. We cannot just simply say that we shouldn't follow ANYTHING they do or believe, because the FACT is, they do HAVE SOME TRUTH regardless of how much they have wrong. We must base our approval or disapproval of something entirely on what the bible says. Not what other people do or don't do. There is simply NOT any bible verse that forbids or speaks against polygamy. NONE. In fact, the New Testament SUPPORTS polygamy because Jesus Himself as many wives in the church.

Objection: Polygamy is against the law, and the bible tells us that we are to obey the law of the land that we live in.

Answer: Actually, in most locations on Earth, it is NOT against the law for one man and several women to live together and have sex. That's what we are talking about here. We are not telling people to get legally married. It is when people get legally married that they break the laws of bigamy. If you live in a location where it is against the law to live with and have sex with more than one woman within your own home, even if you are not legally married, then you need to flee that nation/city and find some where else where you will be free to obey GOD in liberty.

A Warning to Men

To a western man, this might seem pretty good to be able to have sex with more than one woman and not be guilty of sin. But it does come with its disadvantages and problems. For most of you, I think actually that you would agree that it's best to try to have only one wife, just to save us a lot of headaches of jealousy and arguments & more responsibility to take care of more people spiritually and physically. I think that most western men will think "I can barely handle one woman, much less 2-3 or more". Many women outside of western society are already accustomed to sharing a husband and so they can handle it better. But for western women, it's very difficult for them. So I would very strongly caution men in all regions of the world, to really examine yourself about your motives, needs and the Will of GOD for your specific situation. Just because it's lawful, doesn't mean it's the best ideal for you.

1 Cor. 10:23 "All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient (profitable). All things are lawful for me, but all things edify not."

You might find yourself in legal problem, financial problems & a lot of headaches. Make sure that your prospective wife and your current wife can get along together and work together. They should be able to be friends & coworkers, not enemies. Make sure that you are not being completely led by the lust of the flesh. It's better to be completely single, without any woman but living peacefully in Jesus, than to have 10 women who all bring you

problems and heartache. Our sufficiency/contentment/fulfillment/happiness should be in Christ (Psalm 23:1), not in sex, woman, cars, money, alcohol, drugs or sports. Christ should be our everything. But that doesn't remove the will of GOD. If the will of GOD is that you should have more than one wife, then go for it. But just be sure that you are following GOD's will and not just your own will. Make sure that EVERY wife is a true follower of Jesus Christ who loves you and will support your life of living in the truth in Jesus. You do NOT want a woman who will lead you away from the truth in Jesus. Eternal salvation is much more important than the lust of the flesh.

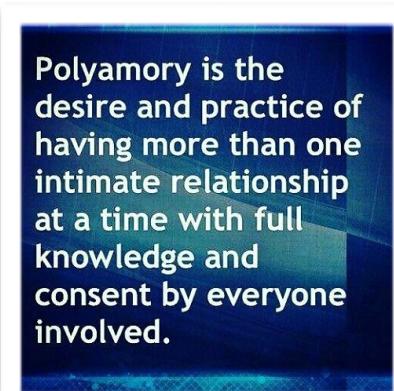
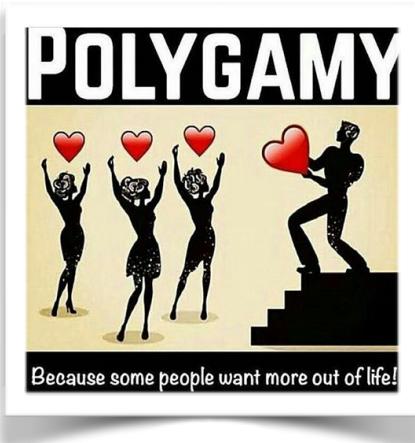
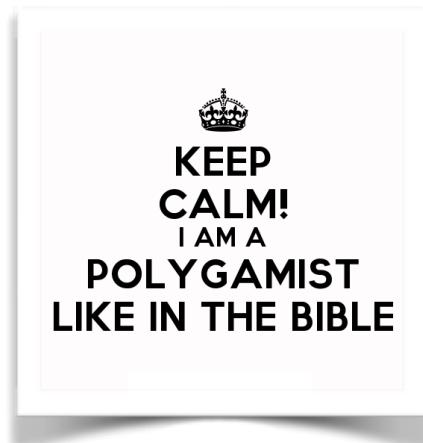
2 Cor. 6:14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? **15** And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

Eccles. 9:7 "Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife (*written by Solomon who had 700 wives + 300 concubines*) whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.



It is NOT a Sin or Wrong for Males to go Shirtless, Barechested

Section 2 | <http://mansdomain.isawthelightministries.com/barechest.html>

This may seem like a very silly topic to even discuss because you would think that we shouldn't need to. But the fact is that our modern society is filled with people who are fighting against natural masculinity, against the family and against men. There is a WAR on men. Jesus designed men to be the leaders of the Church, of the family and of society. Therefore the devil is trying to destroy the leaders. And he is doing a good job at it. That's why this entire website, men's ministry, is here, is to protect men and to help men to defend ourselves from the enemies attacks in every area of our lives. The devil is attacking in EVERY area of men's lives. And that includes our natural masculinity.

Both male and female were created naked. That's the way it was supposed to be and the way it is supposed to be. Clothing is the result of sin. Adam and Eve's shame when they saw themselves naked wasn't because it is sinful to be naked, otherwise GOD would not have made them naked. They were without sin, while naked, until they disobeyed GOD and brought it upon themselves to choose right from wrong. That's what the taking of the forbidden

fruit represents. Their shame was because they wrongfully decided for themselves that their nakedness was wrong, even though it wasn't wrong. To this very day, we have made nudity something that it isn't. If you travel to the jungles of South America and Africa, you will find men and women living in the nude without shame. And GOD does not look upon them as sinful or shameful for their nudity. They are in sin for witchcraft and many other reasons in those areas, but not because of nudity.

But I am NOT saying that we should walk around naked in public in America. It is against the law and we are told in the Bible to obey all the laws of man. We also do not want to offend without reason if possible, yet we also do not want to live in fear. We also must understand that in America, nudity is not the custom of the people, therefore the American mindset has been brainwashed to look at the nude body as nothing but sexual. Therefore, For us to appear in the nude in public is to activate their brainwashed mind to think sexually. We do NOT want to do that. We do NOT want to trigger that person's automatic mental response of sexual offense. Also, we need to represent ourselves in a responsible manner.

BUT, there must be a proper balance. We are NOT to live in fear of offending people and bring ourselves under total subjection to their brainwashing and legalism. We do have the Liberty in Christ to be ourselves and to be comfortable. Even when GOD gave Adam and Eve clothing, I believe that He probably did not give Adam a shirt. And if HE did, it was probably something like a toga where it only covered half his chest. Regardless of what style of clothing Adam and Eve worn, it is very clear in ancient history that men have always been free to be shirtless, regardless of nationality. Even today in western society and across the world, barechested males of all ages are seen as normal. We see barechested men on television boxing, wrestling, swimming, etc. And most of us do not have a second thought about it. It's just normal and natural. It's not dirty, sexual, sinful, shameful, anti-family, anti-Christian or wrong in any way, shape or form. It is generally accepted by most people of all regions and most cultures.

However, as the end of time increases, the War on Men is also increasing and forming new battle fronts. Every year there are more and more people who are waging war against male barechestedness. It is mostly legalistic religious people who base their offense upon what they have heard preached by some Babylonian preacher in some traditional church denomination of man. They mostly try to base their false doctrine upon 1 **Timothy 2:9** "In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array".

First of all, that verse is speaking specifically of women. NOT MEN. So how can we take it out of context and apply it to men, to people that it is NOT speaking to? Second, the words "modest" and "shamefacedness" is NOT talking about the amount of skin that is not covered. The context is very clearly about women who were wearing expensive fancy clothing and decking themselves up. We still have that same problem today with most women. Thank GOD that there are some humble modest women who do not desire cosmetics, toe polish, a hundred pairs of shoes, expensive hair-dos, expensive clothing and a Gucci bag! We CANNOT apply this verse to whether or not men can go shirtless because it has NOTHING to do with it!

Jesus died on the cross without a shirt. Jesus also died without any sin. The practice of the Romans were to strip people completely naked when they crucified them in order to bring shame to the people that they were crucifying. But the shame is in the eye of the beholder. Each beholder thinks differently. The Romans may have thought that it brought shame, but that doesn't mean that it was truly shameful. And shame and sin is two different things. Whether Jesus was crucified completely naked as others were, or just with a loin cloth, either way, HE was shirtless. Jesus died without ANY sin. If it had been sinful for him to appear barechested, HE would not have allowed it. Of course, it is not a sin to us if someone else forces it upon us. But nevertheless, if nudity or barechestedness had been a sin, Jesus would not have allowed that sin to come upon his body. HE nailed our spiritual sins upon the Cross, But HE did not have sin physically present upon his body. HE did not die in a condition of sin.

Most men of GOD in the Bible probably went shirtless on occasion. Especially John the Baptizer who was in the river Jordan baptizing people. When we read the entire Bible, we NEVER read anything to even hint at male shirtlessness being wrong, shameful or sinful. The Bible is very specific and detailed. History shows that men in ancient times were shirtless the majority of the time in all cultures. Surely, the Bible would have spoken against it if it were wrong.

We are to follow the customs of our time and location upon this Earth to a degree. We need clothing. But we must not allow the legalistic pharisees to bring us under total submission to all their rules and regulations. GOD created males and females differently. There is absolutely nothing about a man's chest that is anti-god, antichrist, anti-christian, anti-good, anti-society, anti-family or dirty, naughty, sexual, shameful, wrong or sinful. It is just natural for males to go shirtless.

A lot of the anti-masculinity exist because of single mothers who made their sons always wear a shirt and even a t-shirt under their shirt. Wow, 2 shirts. Even in the summer. I have seen mothers and even dad's do this. It's cruel inhumane punishment for any young boy to wear 2 shirts in the summer. It's ridiculous. But they learned it from their mothers who learned it from their mothers or some hell bent pharisee church preacher.

We need to dress for the occasion. We need to dress up for funerals, weddings, formal occasions. We need to dress for restaurants accordingly to the style of restaurant. We need to dress proper for school and work. We need to dress proper for services accordingly to the style of services and location. But we also need to dress accordingly (male shirtless) when at home, or jogging, swimming, tanning, on the beach, mowing the yard, walking in the park, playing tennis, driving in the summer, working outside, etc. All of these latter occasions are perfect times for males to naturally be barechested. We should not live in fear of offending others. It is NOT us who are sinful by being barechested. The problem is not us. If a person is offended by a barechested male, the problem is with their own mind and legalistic mindset.

The Male Chest is NOT sexual. Sure, some women and gay men may think that certain men's chest is sexy, but "sexy" is not the same as sexual. Some people may think that feet are sexy, or hair, blue eyes, etc. But feet, hair and blue eyes are not sexual. It is not sinful for someone to be barefoot in public or to wear flip flops or open toe shoes. Even though, there are TONS of people with sexual foot fetishes. So even though some people may see a man without a shirt and have a sexual thought, it doesn't mean that the male chest is sexual or that the man is doing something wrong by not wearing a shirt. The problem is not the barechested man. The problem is in the mind of the person perceiving it in a sexual way. If both the barechested man and the woman who is looking is single, then there may not even be any problem or any sin. But if the woman is married, then she needs to get control of her thoughts. She needs to learn to not look upon the male chest in a sexual way except for her own husband. Again, if there be any wrong on anyone's part, it's in the mind of the beholder. Men do not need to live in fear and under bondage of legalism and fear of offending people. For a man to ALWAYS wear a shirt in public or to button all the way up is THE SAME as a making a muslim woman wear a veil over their face. It's legalism, unnatural and unnecessary. It is bondage.

Parents that force their boys to wear shirts in the summer and teach their children that it is NOT acceptable for males to go barechested in public for modesty reasons or any other reason are contributing to the cause of homosexuality and sexual confusion in our modern society. Boys need to learn that male and female bodies are DIFFERENT. When they are taught that both sexes are to cover their chest, they CAN become confused about their sexuality and become like Bruce Jenner who thinks he is a girl. Boys who are taught that their chest is sexual, dirty, naughty or taboo can become homosexual because they have been taught that a man's chest is sexual. Boys need to naturally learn masculinity which includes male barechestedness. It's part of nature and should NOT be hindered!

MEN & Boys, Be yourself! Be the Male that GOD designed up to be. Don't let those people feminize you & force you to cover up. Not only is barechested natural but it is also healthy. Men sweat more than women and spend more time outdoors doing chores and wilderness stuff. We get hotter than women and need to be able to feel the breeze and not get our shirt all covered in sweat. It's Okay to exercise the Liberty that Christ gave us. Stop letting Eve push us around. If you want to go shirtless, do it. There's no reason why you can't.

Questions To Pastor Tim & My Answers

Section 2 | <http://part2.isawthelightministries.com/answers.html>

**Seek and you shall find.
Ask and you shall be given.**

Q. Does 1 Tim.3 teach that deacons/pastors/bishops/ministers must be married, and must not practice polygamy?

A. No, these verses do NOT teach that a leader/pastor/deacon/bishop must be married or not practice polygamy.

Who wrote these verses? Paul did. Yet he was single. See 1 Cor. 7:7 where Paul is teaching that his recommendation is that men remain single as he was, because single men could focus on the ministry better, instead of being distracted by wives. So it would not make any sense for Paul who is single and recommends that ministers be single, would command that ministers be married. Also, Timothy was also single. So it's impossible for Paul to be commanding or recommending that leaders be married.

The context of 1 Tim.3 is that leaders/ministers should be the type/kind of men who are GOOD men, who IF they are married, that they would be able to maintain their marriage and not be the type/kind of man who is constantly getting a divorce and remarried over and over.

If Paul meant that leaders must be married, he would have explained WHY leaders must be married, but he didn't. If Paul meant that leaders must not practice polygamy, he would have explained why, but he did not do so. Instead, he meant that men should not be the type of person to argue, fight & get divorced. He explained that leaders should not be brawlers (trouble makers) & should be good leaders. Being single or practicing polygamy has nothing to do with the context. The context is very clear that it's saying that the men should be good men, not bad men.

The Greek word for "one" in 1 Tim.3:12 can be translated as "first" and is sometimes translated as such. The correct translation must be determined by the context. Since the context has nothing to do with polygamy, then it's wrong to translate it as "one". The context demands that it be translated as "first", meaning that the man should still be married to the first woman that he married instead of being a man who is wrongfully divorced over and over.

Q. What's Your stand on vaccines?

A. It is best to avoid vaccinations if at all possible, since we know that they are not always the best option for our health and possibly could be dangerous to our health. But we must also obey the law. If the law allows by an exception or way out, we should seek to take that legal way of avoiding vaccinations. But if it is NOT possible to avoid, then we must submit to the law and trust Jesus for divine protection.

Q. The Greek Septuagint of Exo.3:14 has the name of GOD as "EGO EIMI HO ON". What does that mean?

A. EHJEH ASHER EHJEH is the original Hebrew words in Exo.3:14.

EGO EIMI HO ON is the Greek words/translation for the same phrase in the same verse.

Therefore they mean the same thing: "I am JEH the beginning, currently self-existing, and eternally existing, JEH". (The h is silent so it's pronounced JE/G, the same sound in Jesus.)

Greek is actually true Hebrew. But the language did undergo many changes over the thousands of years from the time of Exodus until 300-100 A.D. Therefore we do not see the exact same letters. But it still means the same thing. The words are not 100% identical in translation because even the way words are phrased changed, not just the letters. For one thing, the writers of the Greek Septuagint refused to write the true original name of "Jesus". Supposedly they thought that it was too Holy to write or pronounce. They had this way of thinking because it had been illegal to write or pronounce his true Name during the captivities under the Assyrian & Babylonian empires. Their descendants thus were taught by the pagans that the name was never to be written or pronounced. Even after the captivity was over, they continued that practice, having forgotten why/how that custom came to be. They forgot how that the Assyrians changed their language. Even as most Mexicans today forget the lesson of history, that Spanish is NOT their native tongue. Therefore the LXX leaves out JEH/JE in this verse and leaves out "Jesus" in all verses. But in this verse, they write a Greek phrase that has the same meaning of "I am JE, the beginning, currently self existing, and eternally existing, JE".

This is the meaning of both the original Hebrew and the LXX Greek:

"I am JEH the beginning, currently self-existing, and eternally existing, JEH".

To say only "I AM, I AM", would be to deny that HE still exist both now and in the future. I AM is only present. But the phrase must mean the same as "the first and the last", and "the beginning and the end" and "the Alpha & the Omega". All of these phrases are different ways of saying the same thing as Exo.3:14 which must include past, present and future. (Eternity).

Q. Is it a sin to be transgender?

Answer: If a person is BORN with both male & female body parts, the person cannot do anything to sin concerning their gender. This is VERY rare. They are innocent & have not committed transgression against the Law of GOD. They cannot prevent what their body looks like. Only that person knows whether they can have sex with male or female and we cannot judge. We can welcome such people as followers of Jesus if they repent of all sin & keep the commandments. We cannot say that they are guilty of homosexuality if they were born with both body parts.

But if a person is NOT born with both gender body parts, then they are either male OR female. They are not both. Their mental gender must match their physical gender. But people learn how to behave/act by their surroundings such as dad, mom, uncle, aunt, brother, sister, friends, television, magazines, radio, music and books. People learn how to be more masculine or feminine.

People who claim to be transgender but were NOT born with both body parts are sexually immature. They are confused. They have spiritual, emotional & mental problems. Usually this is because of over controlling mother, weak dad, absent dad, divorce or molesting at young age. And as I said previously, music, television and society influence our thinking. Most "transgender" people have made decisions to transgress the law of GOD. They are not true transgender. They are sinners. They must repent and accept only the gender that they were born with. If they were born with penis, they are male. IF they did not have penis, they are female. It's that simple. To have sex with a person of the opposite sex is sin. To dress like the opposite sex is sin. To act like the opposite sex is sin. To have a surgery to gain penis or to lose penis is sin. We are not GOD and we have no right to change our body parts.

My Testimony

Section 2 | <http://www.isawthelightministries.com/mystory.html>

Rev. 12:11 "And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death."

First of all, as an ordinary imperfect human, I hereby declare my testimony of What God has done in my life, as a Witness to all mankind of the Power and Authority and Love of Jesus the Christ. I ask that you not judge me but rather test the Spirits. Thanks.

Hello, I am Pastor Tim of "I Saw The Light Ministries".

Like many people, I had a very rough childhood. My parents divorced when I was around 5 or 6 years old. I do not remember my real dad until sometime around 13 years old or older. My first step-father committed suicide. My second step-father was very abusive. Before I was 10 years old, my family would sometimes take me to Pentecostal/Holiness & Baptist church services. One of my best & favorite memories as a child was my "Maw-Maw" (Grandmother) taking my brother & me into the bathroom to teach us to kneel down in the floor & pray. But that is one of the very few good memories of my childhood. After a couple of other very tragic things happened in my family when I was 10 years old, I turned to a search for the meaning of life & the truth behind the scenes, I knew the answer to all my questions would need to come from GOD. GOD being present with me, I found a free sample issue of "The Plain Truth Magazine" by the Worldwide Church of God. This was many years (1978) before Mr. Herbert W. Armstrong passed away (1986). Without anyone telling me to, I started an intense study of the Holy Bible. I did not take anyone's beliefs for granted. I studied hard to prove what is the perfect & acceptable will of God. I maintained my studies most of the rest of my life.

Then when I was 16 years old, I started regularly attending church services of the Worldwide Church of God. (I was NEVER a member, I only attended their services.) But after a while, I decided to leave the church & explore sexual activities & so I dwelt in sexual fornication for many years. There would be periods of times that I would try to leave the sex/drug world behind & return to the church. I would be happy in the church scene for a year or less & then I would realize I'm still addicted to sex and would leave the church again. And so the roller coaster ride went. Each time I returned to the church, I would try with all my own strength to stay away from sex and drugs. But I could not do it. I always back sled.

After many years of counseling, I finally realized that in all my sexual activities I was trying to find true love. But I was using sex to try to find true love. Each time I had sex, I still felt unfulfilled. Because I still had not found true love from my true father. I grew more and more disappointed over the years. I also grew more desperate in my attempt to gain love. I went to extremes to try to satisfy the empty void inside me. I allowed myself to explore and become involved in S&M, paganism and the left hand path. I tried ANY thing and EVERY thing to feel alive, fulfilled, loved and appreciated. But I also still continued to pray and keep the 7th day (Sabbath) even though I was not truly honoring GOD with my body. No matter what I allowed my mind and body to do, I still talked to GOD from within. I still asked GOD to forgive me and I always told him that I still Love Him and that truly I serve him above all else. And GOD did see me. He did hear me and He still answered some of my prayers. He still protected me from death and from full evil demon possession. But I still was not serving Him fully and completely. I was not even serving Him in my life. But yet He still had mercy for me. I was at war with myself. The war within me and around me was more than just myself fighting myself. It was Satan fighting for my soul. There was a war occurring over my soul that was even greater than I could have ever imagined at the time. Then I hit rock hard bottom. THANK GOD!

Thank GOD for my valleys and my troubles and battles. For out of them, I've emerged a victorious Christian soldier! In 2004, I gave up trying to fight my battles with my own power and strength. I gave up trying to do it myself. I gave my heart, mind, body, soul (spirit) to the one true living GOD, the Creator of the Universe. This time instead of just going to church, I was going to Jesus I started attending a small "Holiness Pentecostal" church where GOD's Spirit moved. I continued to allow GOD to teach me his Ways including his sacrifice, forgiveness, grace, mercy and love. I learned that he is my true father who shall never leave me nor forsake me. He really cares about me and loves me. Over time, I continued to lay down more of my burdens and sins. I continued to give Him more and more of me. Yes, I did slip a few times, in fact many times, but this time I realized that whenever I slip by mistake, all I have to do is to reach out my hand to him and let him pick me up and forgive me and cover me with his Grace. He knows me inside and out. He knows that I am only a human being. He knows that I am not perfect. But I cannot sin outright on purpose and live that lifestyle again. I must stay with him and look to him. He lives with me and inside of me. He is the greatest attorney, doctor, counselor, companion, mechanic, friend and Father there ever was. He is everything to me. He is my Salvation. He is my redeemer. Jesus died for me. When He died for me and you and our sins, He took on all of our sins for our sake. He became the ultimate sacrifice for the forgiveness of our sins. The Father GOD sent His Son, Jesus Christ, as a flesh human being to dwell on this earth to endure temptation and set us many great examples. This Jesus Christ stood face to face with the devil and

defeated him in many occasions. Then Jesus willingly died on the cross for us. Then He rose from the dead. He rose from the dead! He is alive! He is on the right hand side of GOD the Father right now. He is there on our behalf as an intercessory power for us. He knows what we have been through. Jesus himself knows what it is like to be tempted, to feel pain, to be betrayed, to be back whipped, to be beat and hurt, to be denied, to be despised, to be hated and even to die. But He also rose from the grave tomb. He has victory. We have victory in Him. He has great strength and power. He is soon to return to this Earth as the King of Kings and Lord of Lords and Master of Masters!

I will serve Him for the rest of eternity. I will not return to my evil ways. I will NOT return to my previous life. I am going to keep on for my Lord Jesus. I look forward to the day He returns to set up His Kingdom (Government) on this planet. We shall be Kings and Priest and reign with Him! He has many great rewards for us if we will give ourselves completely, fully and unconditionally to him. 100%, not just part of us, not just half of our energy, not just 25% of our spirit, not just 99% of our body, but rather 100% of our hearts, mind, body and soul (Spirit) to him. Then He will live in us until the day He returns to rule over this entire planet and entire universe.

All Praise and Glory be to the one true Great GOD!!!

But then came much disappointment with the Pentecostal groups because they could not see the truth about GOD's Commandments, to keep the 7th Day (Sabbath), Holy Days, etc. And they also did not accept their birthright as part of the tribes of Israel and therefore did not understand prophecy. Their lack of the Holy Days prevented them from understanding prophecy and GOD's Plans. But also, I could not return to the splinter groups that came out of the old Worldwide Church of God because they did not accept the movement of GOD's Holy Spirit. They are afraid to raise their hands to praise GOD in front of anyone. They are too secretive about their meetings and you have to ask permission to attend. When you do get in contact with them, they will drill you for information to make sure you are not out to hurt them.

Jesus told me to start my own individual ministry. I am not starting a new splinter church. GOD's church as always existed in some way and form. I do not have to start a new church. I just have to obey GOD and do this ministry (service). Jesus will do the rest. I used to not believe anyone when they said that GOD told them to do something. I thought it was just their imagination. But now since Jesus has been actively guiding me, leading me, showing me miracles and speaking to me with His calm still Voice as well as very strongly telling me things, now I understand.

Please review this website and ask Jesus what to do. Please do not stay where you are, wherever that may be. Become what you were meant to be. You were not meant to be a slave to this world, its ways, its bondage. You were meant to be a great King and/or priest in the Kingdom of GOD! YOU were born for a purpose. You were born for a reason. He knew you before you was born. You was NOT born by accident! Hell does NOT hold the keys to your destiny! GOD holds the keys of the gates of hell and he holds all power over anything there ever was, is or ever will be. He is the creator of all things. He is the Father who is never leave you or forsake you if you will just live for him instead of living for the evil one. There is the Right and the left. There is the Light and the darkness. There is the Holy Good Righteous Loving GoOD side and there is the dirty filthy rotten evil bad side. Which side will you take? I already know which side will win the final battle. I know which side I will be standing on. What side will you be standing on?

UPDATED MAY 2007:

Why did I post my life story/testimony?

I posted this as a testimony of what God has done in my life, Not to brag about my past sins. I have nothing to hide. NO minister is perfect. GOD has cleansed me by His Blood. My past life is in the past, I ask that you not hold my past against me. Jesus forgave me. Will you?

I feel it necessary to testify more about what GOD has done for me by His Grace and Mercy.

He has shown me many things, some of which is listed in the [Miracles](#) section, which is a MUST read!. And here are some others:

March 10, 2006 I was baptized with the [Holy Ghost](#) and also spoke with [tongues](#) for the first time.

May 27, 2006 I was prophesied over by a local minister. The prophecy was that I had a broken collar bone, the collar of ministry and that GOD was healing that collar right now and that I will be preaching in 7 weeks.

Sept. 7th, 2006 God sent previous unknown minister to preach truth to Pentecostal church about the rapture not be correct. He did not use the word "rapture" so that he would not be thrown out of the church but he did give tons of evidence against the rapture theory. This was really an answered prayer! But unfortunately, it flew right over everyone's heads and they could not see the door that GOD had opened for them.

Sept. 17, 2006 Last time of attending regularly at that Pentecostal church.

Oct. 16, 2006 Water Baptism!

April 29, 2007 God Healed my left arm and hand. I had been suffering very severe pain in the left arm and hand for at least 7 months or more. But the Lord Healed me on this day through the ministry of [Leroy Jenkins](#) a man who God has given the gifts of knowledge and the gift of Healing. I'm not sure if He knows and accepts Gods laws but during the entire 4 hours or more that I was at his crusade in Greenville SC, He never once said anything out of agreement with Gods Word! We need to stop judging people and start loving people. It's not about the laws, it's about Jesus. But the laws are important but that should not be our focus in life, but rather LOVE/GOD.

As far as this healing of my arm, God Healed it. I also made a promise to the Lord and then eventually broke my promise shamefully. God then allowed some of the pain to return but by His Mercy the pain was not to the extent that it originally was. I repented and the Lord again delivered me by His Mercy and Love. Many of the problems in our lives are caused by our own actions. Then we want to blame God and wonder why things happen. I want you to know God's Mercy, even the sure mercies of David ([Isa.55](#)).

These are just a FEW of the blessings God has bestowed upon me. None of this is to glorify or exalt myself, but rather to give glory to God. I'm just an ordinary person, but I'm a servant of the Most High God Eternal.

For those that would like to keep up with the latest revelations as God shows them to me or just wants an inside peak at my mindset and what's going on, maybe test the spirits and such or who want to be very involved, please request to be added to our [Newsletter](#) and also read the [Miracles](#) section. Please remember that I add onto and edit the website often. Please check back often on each article and the main page. The navigation bar on the main page will always be the most updated.

UPDATE 7-9-2008: Dear Called Out Ones,

It is very interesting how Hebrew Roots cults want to say "you came from a Pentecostal background" while at the same time, Pentecostals and "non-denominational" sects say I came from "a background of Armstrongism". I have attended law keeping groups as much as I have attended Holy Ghost filled groups and vice versa. Each person reads the same testimony of my life story and come out with a different conclusion. That is pretty sad really. The fact is, I have always been on a pursue of truth and have visited and attended different groups on both sides, but was NEVER a member of ANY church, religion, organization or denomination. I have sincerely and deeply examined myself over and over. I have tested myself about whether I believe & teach what I have falsely learned from any church or any pastor or any website or person. And the conclusion that I have reached is that I have fully escaped Babylon and now only teach what the bible really teaches & what The Holy Spirit reveals to me. I don't expect anyone to automatically believe & accept everything that I say. In fact, I always encourage people to do exactly what I did, SINCERELY and DEEPLY question & examine ALL doctrine and study the bible in prayer & fasting, and PROVE ALL THINGS!

May GOD bless you,

Sincerely,

Pastor Tim

The reason that I do NOT post my full name, nor post a picture of myself is that this is NOT my website. It is NOT my personal website. It is the website of JESUS. It is about Him and about His Scripture and HIS Truth. This isn't about me, it's about HIM and HIS TRUTH. SO I have no reason to speak about myself, or post my stupid picture. Do we know the last name of Moses, Noah, Paul? NO. The bible is about Jesus, not the messengers. The only reason that I write anything about myself at all is only because people have asked me to, and that I know that people want to know something about the writer of the website, and because it's important to share our testimony.

UPDATE JULY 3, 2014;

I AM NEITHER REBEL NOR PATRIOT.

Let me be perfectly clear. I am NOT a rebel against man's government. I do NOT consider myself to be sovereign. I respect the law and government of man. The Bible tells us to submit to the king (president) and to the governors and to every ordinance (law) of man. Not only to the good and gentle rulers/laws but also to the unjust! The only time the Bible grants us permission to disobey man's government and laws is only when it conflicts with obeying and serving GOD. NOT when we just don't agree with the law. We are supposed to obey the speed limit, pay taxes, fasten our seat belts, and get license for everything the government requires. We DO NOT have bible permission to break the law just whenever we don't like the law. The Bible even

tells us to submit to the King of Babylon. Except when it breaks GOD's Law. I am also NOT a patriot. I understand that this nation is ALREADY DEFEATED. Petitions, law suits, protests are NOT the answer. I do not seek the restoration of this nation to the 1700's or 1900's. I only seek that every individual return to JESUS THE CHRIST. Only national repentance is the answer. Nothing can be resolved via violence or guns or revolution. ONLY REPENTANCE is solved anything. if we All were to pray AND REPENT, Only then would GOD save and bless this nation again. That's NOT going to happen until Russia and China has already invaded and destroyed much of the nation. That must occur. It will occur. Only then will repentance come and GOD will save. 1 Peter 2:13-20 Romans 13:1-7 Titus 3